



<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>



<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>







CALENDAR

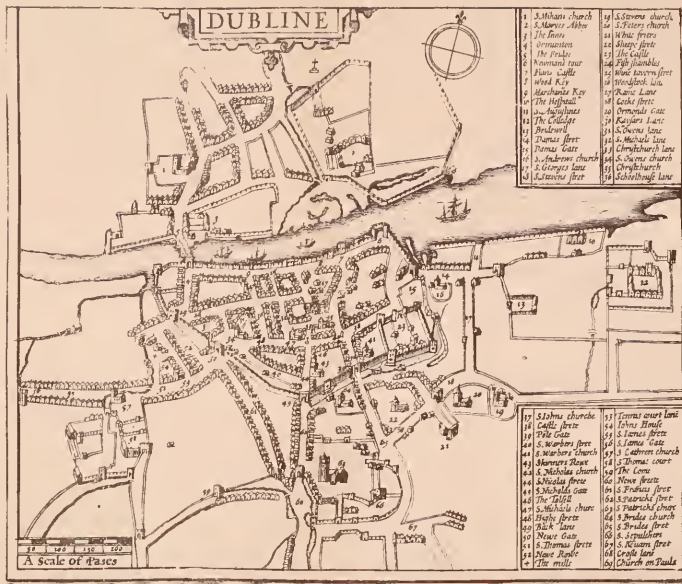
OF

ANCIENT RECORDS OF DUBLIN.

VOL. II.









# CALENDAR

OF

## ANCIENT RECORDS OF DUBLIN,

IN THE POSSESSION OF THE MUNICIPAL CORPORATION OF THAT CITY.

BY

JOHN T. GILBERT, F.S.A., M.R.I.A.

LATE SECRETARY OF THE PUBLIC RECORD OFFICE OF IRELAND;  
AUTHOR OF "A HISTORY OF THE CITY OF DUBLIN;" "HISTORY OF VICEROYS OF IRELAND;"  
EDITOR OF "FACSIMILES OF NATIONAL MSS. OF IRELAND;" "HISTORIC AND MUNICIPAL  
DOCUMENTS OF IRELAND;" "CHARTULARIES OF CISTERCIAN INSTITUTIONS IN IRELAND;"  
"REGISTER OF THE ABBEY OF ST. THOMAS, DUBLIN;"  
"HISTORY OF THE IRISH CONFEDERATION AND WAR IN IRELAND," ETC.

VOL. II.

---

ILLUSTRATED WITH FACSIMILES.

---

PUBLISHED BY AUTHORITY OF THE MUNICIPAL COUNCIL.

---

DUBLIN:

JOSEPH DOLLARD, WELLINGTON-QUAY.

LONDON: BERNARD QUARITCH, 15 PICCADILLY.

---

1891.

[*All rights reserved.*]

PRINTED BY DOLLARD, PRINTINGHOUSE, DUBLIN.

## PREFACE.

---

THE Assembly Rolls of the city of Dublin, the contents of which are here calendared in sequence to those in our first volume, commence in 1558, and extend to the close of 1610. They furnish details of the municipal administration of Dublin during that period, together with the names of the Mayors, Sheriffs, Recorders, officials, and of persons admitted to the franchise.

From these records it will be seen that a large number of miscellaneous subjects came under the consideration of the civic assembly.

The hour fixed for the periodical meetings of that body was nine o'clock in the forenoon, and members were summoned by the tolling of the Tholsel bell.<sup>1</sup> Places were assigned for each class of the members, and absentees incurred pecuniary amercement. When delivering his opinion, the member stood at the table, "in the hearing of the whole house."<sup>2</sup> Members convicted of disclosing the deliberations were punishable by perpetual

---

<sup>1, 2</sup> See pp. 84, 98, 381, 393, 506.

exclusion, public expulsion, and imprisonment.<sup>1</sup> By an enactment of 1573, members of the civic council were required to appear in "seemly gowns" at the assemblies.<sup>2</sup> Under a regulation of 1608, the gowns of the senior aldermen were scarlet, those of the junior aldermen violet, and "Turkey gowns" were worn by the other members.<sup>3</sup> Officers of the city were, on public occasions, to wear their livery gowns and caps.<sup>4</sup> Gentlewomen, whose husbands had borne civic offices, were prohibited from wearing "any light and shorn mantles" in the city, upon pain of forfeiture.<sup>5</sup>

In a petition<sup>6</sup> addressed by the guild of merchants to the municipal council in 1584, it was stated that the tailors were then accustomed to "traffic to London several times by the year," and that "cutlers and hat-dressers" brought thence "hats and swords ready trimmed." Broadcloths, kerseys, velvets and silks are also, about the same period, mentioned as on sale in Dublin.<sup>7</sup>

Many entries on the rolls have reference to the heavy expenses connected with the Mayoralty of Dublin.<sup>8</sup> Edmund Campion, of St. John's College, Oxford, who visited Dublin in 1571, mentioned

<sup>1, 2, 3</sup> See pp. 84, 381, 506.

<sup>4, 5</sup> See pp. 214, 274.

<sup>6, 7</sup> See pp. 186, 338.

<sup>8</sup> See pp. 185, 214, 274.



that "this Mayoralty, both for state and charge of the office, and for bountiful hospitality, <sup>Hospitality.</sup> exceeded any city in England, except London."<sup>1</sup> Richard Stanihurst,<sup>2</sup> members of whose family <sup>Richard Stanihurst.</sup> were Mayors of Dublin in 1489 and 1542, has left some observations on the subject.<sup>3</sup> "The Mayor," he writes, "over the number of officers that take their daily repast at his table, keepeth for his year in manner open house. And albeit in term time his house is frequented as well of the nobility as of other potentates of great calling, yet his ordinary is so good, that a very few set feasts are provided for them. They," adds our author, "that spend least in their Mayoralty (as those of credit, yea, <sup>Mayoralty.</sup> and such as bare the office have informed me), make an ordinary account of five hundred pounds <sup>Expenditure.</sup> for their viands and diet that year; which is no small sum to be bestowed in housekeeping, namely, where victuals are so good cheap, and the presents of friends diverse and sundry."

Nicholas Stanihurst, Mayor in 1542-3, was, we are told,<sup>4</sup> "so great and good a householder," that <sup>Nicholas Stanihurst, Mayor.</sup> during his term of office, "the lord chancellor of the realm was his daily and ordinary guest."

In noticing the hospitality of Patrick Sarsfield,

<sup>1</sup> "Historie of Ireland," 1633, p. 96.

<sup>2</sup> See p. xix.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 538.

<sup>4</sup> See pp. 538, 541.

Patrick  
Sarsfield's  
Mayor,  
1794-5.

Mayor in 1554-5. Richard Stanihurst<sup>1</sup> applied to him lines from Chaucer :

“ His bread, his ale was alwaie after one,  
A better vianded man was no where none.  
Without baked meat was never his house,  
Of fish and flesh, and that so plenteous,  
It snowed in his house of meat and drinke,  
Of all dainties that men could thinke.  
After the sundrie seasons of the yere,  
So changed he his meat and his suppere.”

Wines.

Mayorality.

Twenty tuns of claret, in addition to sack, malmsey, muscadel and other wines, were, it is stated, consumed by Sarsfield's guests during his year of office. This, says Stanihurst, “ was not to be marvelled, for, during his Mayorality, his house was so open as commonly from five of the clock in the morning to ten at night, his buttery and cellars were with one crew or other frequented.”

Thomas  
Fitzsymon.

Entertain-  
ment.

City  
music.

Sir James Ware<sup>2</sup> mentions that Thomas Fitzsymon, Mayor of Dublin in 1561, entertained the earl of Sussex, lord lieutenant, and the privy council at a dinner, which was followed by a performance of “ the Nine Worthies ” and “ a rich banquet.” After the banquet, adds Ware, “ the Mayor and his brethren, with the city music, attended the lord lieutenant and council to Thomas-court by torchlight.”

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 286, 291.

<sup>2</sup> Annals of Ireland, 1661.

On the arrival of Robert Devereux, earl of Essex, as lord lieutenant in 1599, an order was made by the municipal council that the Mayor should entertain him and the nobles and knights by whom he was attended. The entertainment was at the house of the Mayor, and towards the expenses a special contribution was voted from the city funds.<sup>1</sup>

Robert,  
earl of  
Essex,  
1599.

Entertain-  
ment.

As to the general hospitality of the civic officials and citizens, Stanihurst averred that "it would make a man muse which way they were able to bear it out, but only by the goodness of God, which is the upholder and furtherer of hospitality."<sup>2</sup>

Civic  
hospitality.

The "great expenses of the citizens," observed Stanihurst, might be estimated by the "worthy and fair-like" weekly markets on Wednesday and Friday. Markets better furnished with meat and corn were, he added, not to be seen in Ireland or other countries.

Markets.

Regulations for the Dublin markets, and the repression of attempts by traders to unreasonably advance the rates for articles in ordinary use, formed the subjects of many ordinances of the municipal council.

Regula-  
tions.

References occur on the rolls to the annual

<sup>1</sup> See p. 329.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 541, 542-3.

- Musters.** musters, at which citizens, from the age of sixteen to sixty, were bound to appear in arms.
- Mayor, Sheriffs.** A muster, under the Mayor and Sheriffs, was held on Easter Monday, and another on Midsummer's eve. On the former day the Mayor and Sheriffs entertained the citizens with "costly dinners" at Cullenswood,<sup>1</sup> near Dublin. May-day and the eve of the festival of St. Peter were assigned for the musters under the leading of the "Mayor of the Bull-ring." He was "an officer elected by the citizens to be, as it were, captain or guardian of the bachelors and unwedded youth of the city."
- Pageants.** Under the old regulations<sup>2</sup> for the Dublin pageant on Corpus Christi day, the Mayor of the Bull-ring and the bachelors were to appear in it as "the Nine Worthies," with their followers, "riding worshipfully." This pageant, as well as that of St. George,<sup>3</sup> appears to have been discontinued in the reign of queen Elizabeth. St. George's church was dismantled, and the municipal council allocated one of its bells to a public clock erected on the gate of the bridge over the Liffey.<sup>4</sup>
- Bell, Clock.**
- Munition.** The city stores of artillery, arms and gunpowder were under the supervision of the Mayor and municipal council. Several small cannon are
- Cannon.**

---

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 542-3.

<sup>2, 3</sup> See vol. 1., pp. 230, 241, 242.

<sup>4</sup> See p. 69.



enumerated in a list<sup>1</sup> of 1585 ; bows and sheaves Bows.  
of arrows are included, in a return of 1590, with Arrows.  
guns, gunpowder and cannon in the city store. Guns.  
The disappearance is much to be regretted of  
a book<sup>2</sup> prepared in 1596 by order of the civic Book.  
council. In it were specified the arms and ammu-  
nition which each citizen should have in his house  
to use in defence of the city in time of danger.

In addition to the civic trumpeters and Trum-  
peters.  
drummers, a company of musicians<sup>3</sup> was employed Drummers.  
Musicians  
by the municipality, and furnished annually with  
light blue livery cloaks, bearing the city cogni- Livery.  
zance. They were bound to "have a full concert  
of good musicians," to attend on the Mayor when  
required, and to perform at specified times in the  
city and suburbs. A vicar-choral of Christ Church  
was admitted to the franchise, in 1583-4, on con-  
dition that he should "attend with his boys upon  
the Mayor, and sing, on station days and other  
times," when called upon.<sup>4</sup>

The plate in possession of the city in 1599, City plate.  
according to a record<sup>5</sup> of that year, consisted of one  
basin and ewer of silver, "parcel gilded," weighing  
ninety-seven ounces ; a nest of bowls, with a cover, Bowls.  
double gilded, weighing sixty ounces and a quarter ;

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> See pp. 300, 557.

<sup>3</sup> See pp. 60, 247, 250, 336, 427.

<sup>4</sup> See p. 185.

<sup>5</sup> See p. 333. At p. 450 will be found  
an ordinance in relation to goldsmiths  
and the assay of plate in Dublin.

Sir John  
Perrott's  
cup.

one standing cup, called "sir John Perrott's cup," double gilded, weighing twenty-six ounces; and one salt, double gilded, with cover, weighing fourteen ounces. "Perrott's cup" was presented by the lord deputy, sir John Perrott, to the city of Dublin immediately before his retirement from office in 1588. He intended it to pass from one Mayor to another yearly. It was described as "a fair standing gilt bowl," engraved with Perrott's arms, and bearing, on the top, his crest, a parrot, "about the beak whereof were written these words: 'Relinquo in pace'—meaning that he left the city, country, and people in peace."<sup>1</sup>

Ancient  
usage.

Light.

Among vestiges of observances of the olden time in Dublin, we find that the Municipal Council, in 1563, ordained<sup>2</sup> a renewal of "the ancient laudable usage," under which the corporation of butchers was bound to keep annually, "upon the even of the nativity of Saint John the Baptist," a solemn light in the fleshshambles of the city. The council, at the same time, directed the fishmongers<sup>3</sup> to continue, in the best manner, the ancient custom of having, in the Fish-street of the

<sup>1</sup> "History of Sir John Perrott," London: 1728. Campion mentioned that Perrott "was honoured, at the point of his going, with such recourse, pompe, musicke, shewes and enterludes as no

man remembereth the like. He tooke ship towards England at the key of Divelin."—"Historie of Ireland," 1633, p. 138.

<sup>2, 3</sup> See p. 30.

city, a fire and light on Saint Peter's eve in mid-summer. Order was also made that "in time of great tempest and storms," a bell should be tolled in Dublin, to remind well-disposed citizens to pray for their neighbours who were then in danger upon the seas.<sup>1</sup>

In connection with literary history it may be mentioned that the roll of 1585 contains a hitherto unnoticed record<sup>2</sup> of the franchise of Dublin having been conferred on Lodowick Bryskett. He was an intimate friend of Edmund Spenser,<sup>3</sup> who addressed a sonnet<sup>4</sup> to him in reply to his entreaties for the completion of the "Faerie Queen." Bryskett is believed to have been the author of the poem entitled the "Mourning Muse of Thestylis," on the death of sir Philip Sidney. Few English works of the time surpass in interest the account<sup>5</sup> which Bryskett left of the literary and philosophic conferences held at his cottage near Dublin, between himself, Spenser,<sup>6</sup> John Long, archbishop of Armagh, sir Robert Dillon, chief justice of the common pleas, captains Thomas Norreis, Warham St. Leger, and others.

Midsum-  
mer.

Storms.  
Bell.

Lodowick.  
Bryskett.

Edmund  
Spenser.

Sir Philip  
Sidney.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 114.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 194.

<sup>3</sup> Treatise on the Public Records of Ireland. London: 1864, p. 139.

<sup>4</sup> "Amoretti and Epithalamion." London: 1610.

<sup>5</sup> "A discourse of civill life, containing the ethike part of morall philosophie." London: 1606.

<sup>6</sup> Spenser's sonnet to Gabriel Harvey was dated from Dublin, 18 July, 1586.

On the assembly roll of 1590-91 are recorded the grant from the city of Dublin of a site<sup>1</sup> for Trinity College, and the appointment of persons to collect contributions towards the building.<sup>2</sup> The first stone was laid by Thomas Smith, Mayor of Dublin.

Trinity  
College,  
Dublin.

Thomas  
Smith,  
Mayor.

Smith was an apothecary who had settled in Dublin. In 1566 he represented to the lord deputy, Sir Henry Sidney, and the privy council, that he had been "greatly hindered, and in manner enforced to abandon his faculty," because his costly "drugs and other apothecary wares" had from time to time remained unsold, as the greater part of the people of Irish birth were wont to use "the ministry" of their own "leeches" or physicians. The government at Dublin granted to Smith a yearly contribution from the lord deputy, privy councillors and military officers. The object was officially stated to be to enable Smith, during his continuance in Dublin, to provide "fresh and new drugs and other apothecary wares in plentiful manner, to the needful and good help" of such persons of English birth and of the nobility, and others of "the graver and civiller sort," who should desire them for ready money; and that thereby, added

Drugs,  
Apothecary  
wares.

Irish  
physicians.

Grant to  
Smith.

---

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> See pp. 240, 253.

the document,<sup>1</sup> “the same Thomas Smith may the better apply his study and diligence in that ministry, and the better to sustain himself and live.”

In subsequent years, apothecaries and barber-  
surgeons appear on the rolls among the persons  
who acquired the city franchise.

Denis Collier, physician and surgeon, was in  
1575 admitted to the franchise,<sup>2</sup> in consideration of  
having adventured his life in time of contagion,  
and for attendance on the Mayor and others.  
Collier was to continue during life in the  
service of the city, doing his duty “as well in the  
time of plague as in all other times,” and receiving  
for his fee as the patient and he should agree or  
as the Mayor should “reasonably order or award.”

Nicholas Hickey,<sup>3</sup> “doctor of physic,” engaged  
by the city from 1580 to 1583, was of the native  
family of O’Hickey, members of which practised  
medicine during several generations, and have  
left manuscripts in the Irish language on medical  
subjects.

Some light on the personality of a former owner  
of the elaborately ornamented Irish manuscript  
styled the “Book of Kells” is indirectly supplied by

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. xviii.,  
No. 36.—Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 102.

<sup>3</sup> See pp. 146, 179.

Book of  
Kells.

an entry on the assembly roll of 1566. In 1874, it was ascertained<sup>1</sup> that the "Book of Kells," the history of which was previously unknown, was in 1568 in the possession of Gerald Plunket, of Dublin.<sup>2</sup> It appears, from the assembly roll, that Plunket was a merchant, and that he had relations with the Dublin municipal council in connection with the supply and maintenance of buoys at the entrance of the harbour.

Gerald  
Plunket

Plague.

The visitation of the plague, in 1575, and the measures adopted in relation to it, are recorded on the rolls.<sup>3</sup> They also contain entries<sup>4</sup> in relation to the plague of 1604, and the arrangements as to the city "pest-house" for "infected persons."

Pest-house

Gunpowder  
explosion.

The assembly rolls afford but meagre information on the gunpowder explosion<sup>5</sup> in March, 1596-7, the most disastrous accident in the annals of Dublin. Several details on the subject were, however, placed on record in depositions taken before the Mayor, soon after the occurrence, and transmitted to the secretary of state at London. These depositions, with some correlative writings, are given in our Appendix.<sup>6</sup>

Deposi-  
tions.

<sup>1</sup> For an account of the "Book of Kells," with coloured reproductions of its decorated pages, see "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland." London: 1874, part i., p. x.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 44.

<sup>3, 4</sup> See pp. 100, 104, 419, 466.

<sup>5</sup> See pp. 306, 561.

<sup>6</sup> See pp. 306, 317.



On the rolls are, from time to time, recorded particulars of the appointments and stipends of the city schoolmasters.<sup>1</sup> Among them was James Fullerton,<sup>2</sup> who, it is believed, acted as an agent in Dublin to promote the succession of James VI. of Scotland to the crown of England. James, after his accession, knighted Fullerton, and conferred on him lucrative offices as well as extensive grants of lands in Ireland. Fullerton obtained the post of first gentleman of the king's bed-chamber, and was buried in Westminster Abbey.

The roll of the year 1604 contains a record of the deposal of the Mayor-elect, John Shelton, of the penalties imposed upon him in connection with his refusal to accept the office and to take the oath<sup>3</sup> declaratory of the spiritual supremacy of king James I.

The interests as well as the conduct of apprentices occasionally engaged the attention of the municipal council. The evils which resulted from the resort of apprentices to taverns of ill repute were noticed in an ordinance of 1582. Certain "poor young men," artisans of the city, who had served their apprenticeships, complained to the council, in 1605, that they could not obtain admis-

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 181, 201, 291, 372, 438, 522, 535.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 430.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 219, 245, 249, 256.

Appren-  
tices.

sion to their guilds unless they paid four pounds or gave a "great dinner." The council ordered that every young artisan, who had served his apprenticeship, might, in lieu of the dinner, pay twenty shillings, and, if refused admittance to the brotherhood, he should be at liberty to exercise his trade independently. By an ordinance of the same

"Locks."  
Long hair.

year, apprentices who wore "locks" or long hair, and followed "other fashions in their apparel, or otherwise, contrary to the vocation of an apprentice," were liable to be whipped. Their masters were bound to have this punishment inflicted, in the hall of their guild, by porters in disguise.<sup>1</sup>

Punish-  
ment.Civic  
adminis-  
tration.

In addition to the matters referred to in the preceding pages, the civic administration, during the period now under notice, was directed towards such subjects as the following, and in connection with them various entries appear on the rolls:— Arrangements for defence of the city against hostile Irish; watch and ward; maintenance of ramparts, walls, gates, towers, quays and bridge; sanitation; water-supplies; precautions against fire; conservation of civic rights; assertion of jurisdiction on land and water; protection of trade-gilds; disposal of buildings, lands, tithes and

---

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 118, 164-5, 450, 459.



rectories ; care of houses for the poor and infirm ; Civic administration.  
 supervision of city stores of corn ; appointments to  
 civic offices ; relations with the crown and viceroys  
 for loans of money and for temporary sustentation  
 of troops from England, as well as for supplying  
 soldiery for expeditions to repress movements  
 against the administrators of the English govern-  
 ment in Ireland.

Parts of the rolls here calendared have been Rolls.  
 long illegible from decay and damage ; portions  
 of some partially obliterated entries have, how- Obliterations.  
 ever, been recovered by the editor from tran-  
 scripts made early in the seventeenth century.

In the Appendix will be found a description<sup>1</sup>  
 of Dublin in 1577, by Richard Stanihurst,<sup>2</sup> and a Dublin, 1577.  
 governmental document<sup>3</sup> of 1585, entitled " a note  
 of the whole circuit of the city walls." City walls. Stanihurst. Stanihurst's  
 production, originally printed at London, is in  
 some parts inaccurate, and pervaded by acrimony  
 against the native Irish. It, however, supplies  
 details, not elsewhere accessible, elucidatory of  
 some matters to which references appear on the  
 assembly rolls.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 537.

<sup>2</sup> Son of James Stanihurst, or Stanyhurst, recorder of Dublin and speaker of the Anglo-Irish parliament. In 1582, Richard Stanihurst published at Leyden " The first foure bookes of Virgil his Æneis translated into English hero-

ical verse." Stanihurst's treatise, " De rebus in Hibernia gestis," was printed by Christopher Plantin at Antwerp in 1584. Stanihurst's sister, Margaret, was mother of James Ussher, Protestant archbishop of Armagh.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 551.

Buildings. Of any of the buildings in Dublin in the sixteenth century the only delineations now known are those included in two engravings published at London, in 1581, among the illustrations to a panegyric composition<sup>1</sup> on sir Henry Sidney, who, during many years, acted as lord deputy in Ireland for queen Elizabeth. Facsimiles of these engravings are appended to the present volume. In the first of them, Sidney, with his retinue, is represented as setting out from Dublin castle, over the gate of which are three human heads fixed on poles.<sup>2</sup> In the other plate is delineated Sidney's reception, on his return to Dublin, by the Mayor and members of the municipal council.

A reproduction is also appended of a sketch of the Dublin prison of Newgate, with two impaled heads, as represented on the title-page of a tract printed at London in 1608, in relation to the death of sir Cahir O'Doherty,<sup>3</sup> against whom

<sup>1</sup> "The Image of Ireland." By John Derricke. London: 1581; Edinburgh: 1883.

<sup>2</sup> Above are the lines:—  
"These trunckles heddes do playnly  
showe cache rebeles fatall end,  
And what a haynous crime it is the  
queene for to offend."

Campion, writing in 1571, mentioned that the head of the noted Ulster chief, Shane O'Neill, at that time stood staked on a pole on the castle of Dublin.

In 1586, the head of Alexander Mac Somhairle Mac Donnell and that of his

kinsman, Mac Donnell Vallogh, leaders of the Irish Scots, were sent from Ulster to the lord deputy, and set on poles at Dublin Castle.—State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxiii., 20, 36.

<sup>3</sup> Cathair Ua Dochartaigh: "He was cut into quarters between Derry and Cnill-mor, and his head was sent to Dublin to be exhibited; and many of the gentlemen and chieftains of the province [Ulster], too numerous to be particularized, were also put to death." Annals of the Kingdom of Ireland, vol. iv., 1848, p. 2363.

troops had been despatched by the Dublin municipality.

Prefixed to the present volume is a facsimile of the first published map of Dublin, as issued at Map, 1610. London by John Speed, in 1610.

*17th March, 1891.*

---



# CONTENTS.

---

	Page
IV.—Rolls of the city of Dublin : <sup>1</sup>	
VII.—Assembly Roll, 1558-9-1575 - - - - -	1
VIII.—Assembly Roll, 1575-1579 - - - - -	100
IX.—Assembly Roll, 1579-1594 - - - - -	141
X.—Assembly Roll, 1594-1607 - - - - -	275
XI.—Assembly Roll, 1607-1610 - - - - -	483

## APPENDIX.

I.—Description of Dublin, 1577, by Richard Stanihurst - - - - -	537
II.—Note of circuit of city walls [1585] - - - - -	551
III.—Ordnance belonging to the city [1585] - - - - -	557
IV.—Towers of the castle of Dublin [1585] - - - - -	558
V.—Contemporary accounts of explosion of gunpowder at Dublin, 11th of March, 1596-7 - - - - -	561

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

I.—Map of Dublin, as published by John Speed in 1610. To face title-page.	
II.—Departure of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, from Dublin. <sup>2</sup>	
III.—Reception of sir Henry Sidney at Dublin by Mayor and Municipal Council. <sup>3</sup>	
IV.—View of Newgate, Dublin, 1608. <sup>4</sup>	

---

<sup>1</sup> In continuation from vol. i., p. 488.

<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> See Preface, p. xx.



# IV.—CALENDAR OF ROLLS<sup>1</sup>

OF

## THE CITY OF DUBLIN.

---

### VII.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1558-9—1575.

1558-9.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1558. 1558-9.

[1.] An ordre taken by us, whose names be subscribed, for the fees and perquisits due to the waterbalyffs of this cittie, being appoincted for that purpose by the auctoritie of the assemble holden the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Christemas, 1558 :

Furst, every of the waterbalyffs shall have by the yeare of the shyryves of this cittie twentie-syxe shillinges, eight pence, and a face of black lambe for his gowne.

Item: Every of them shall have a lyvery gowne of the Maior. Livery.

Item: The recorder and they shall have of every chapman gilde the third parte. Chapman Gilde.

Item: They shall have, of every ship comyng into this haven from beyond sea, that shall have loding of salt under xx. tonnes, if the bargaine be a free cittisyns, one penny sterling the ton; if the bargain be a straungiers, two pence sterling the ton. Yf she have loding of salt above xx. ton and under lx., then the waterbalyffs shall have one measure of salte of fre and unfre; and if she have loding of salt above three-score ton, then the water- Haven. Salt. Free citizens. Strangers.

---

<sup>1</sup> In continuation from vol. i., p. 438.— | logical sequence on roll vii.  
The membranes do not stand in chrono- | <sup>2</sup> 1 Elizabeth.

1558-9

bailiffs shall have two measures of salt of fre and unfree. Rol  
m. 4

W -

This order to stand in force and touching the fremen when ther is warre ; and when peace shall be, then the waterbalifs to have of freemen eight pence sterling of every loader, soe ofte as every vessel of salt shall come into the haven uppon a fremans adventure, for plankage.

Plankage.

Coales.

Item : They shall have of every boat of coales that cometh into this haven, that shall have loading of coales above thre weys, fyve peckes of coale, four for their fees and one for their measure, if they have a measure, of fre and unfree ; and if the loading be under thre wey and above thre ton of coale, they shall have two peckes and an half, two for their fees, and the half for their measure, of forrens onelic ; yf the loding be under thre ton of coale, then they shall have four pence sterling, of forreins onely.

Herrings.

Item : Every of the waterbalifs shall have of every boate of hearing that shall come into this haven, freishe, salt, huddled or barrellled, if they open theym, one hondreth, fremen excepted.

Oysters.

Item : Of every boate of oystres that shall come in, every waterbalif shall have one hondreth, of fre and unfree ; provyded that this extend not to oysters taken within the barre by eny freeman.

Fish.

Item : Of every vessell comyng with mylvell, ling, hake, or eny outhr fyshe, dry or weate, every waterbalif shall have a chiefe fysshe.

Slaten.

Item : They shall have of every boate of slates, eiche waterbalif, one hondreth, fremen excepted.

Cerne.

Item : They shall have, of every vessel of corne that cometh into this haven, two busshels, if it be a forrens bargaine ; and if it be a fremans loading, then they shall have eight pence sterling of every loader, for plankage.

Fleah.

Item : They shall have, of every boate or vessell loaden with fleashe, in quarters or caske : two pence sterling for every hoosed, and one peny sterling for every beef in quarters of forreins onelye.



Item : They shall have, of every vessell that shall <sup>1558-9.</sup> come into this haven loden with aples, two hundred aples. Apples.

Item : They shall have, of every vessel looden with outhur victuals, as the owner and they can agree ; and if <sup>Victuals</sup> they cannot agree, Mr. Maior to take the ordre.

Item : They shall have, of every vessel that shall come into this haven looden with wyne or iron, twelve <sup>Wine.</sup> pence for balliadge. <sup>Iron.</sup>

Item : They shall have, of every pyle of wode that <sup>Wood.</sup> shall come into this haven to be solde, two pence.

Item : They shall have, for every horse that shall come <sup>Horses.</sup> to this cittie to be sold, four pence.

Item : They shall have of every man and woman <sup>Franchise</sup> admytted to the fredome of this cittie, four pence.

Item : They shall have, of every vessel, for perching, <sup>Perching.</sup> our pence.

Item : If eny freman of this cittie do bring to this cittie a bargaine of salt by the coast, and not from beyond <sup>Salt.</sup> the sea, the waterbalifs shall have no salt, but their auncient dueties of planchage wheare the same shall be <sup>Plankage.</sup> due, that is to saie, wheare their planks shall be occupied, so ther be no collusion in the bargaine.

Item : If any of our neighbours of <sup>Waterford.</sup> Waterford, <sup>Drogheda.</sup> Drogheda, <sup>Wexford.</sup> Wexford, or outhur towne by the coast, do bring salt by the coast in boats, the waterbalifs shall have one penny sterling the tonne, if the loding be under xx. ton ; and if the loding be above xx. ton, they shall have two pence sterling the ton, or one measure of salt, at the choise of the straunger owner of the salt.

Item : The waterbalifs being under shyryves in this <sup>Under-</sup> cittie shall take for thattachment of a cittysin by the <sup>sheriffs.</sup> queens processe onelie eight pence sterling.

[2.] Item : It is ordeyned and agreed that every haggardman within the fraunches of this cittie shall pay <sup>Haggard-</sup> for the reparacion of the dragon that have been don <sup>men.</sup> before this tyme, eighteen pence ; and from hensforth <sup>Dragon.</sup> every of them to paie yearly, for the maintenance of the

1558-9.  
St. George's-  
day.  
Corpus  
Christi.

said dragon and bearing thereof on Saint Georges daye and Corpus Christi daye, twelve pence to the tresorer for the tyme being.<sup>1</sup>

Roll  
m. 9

1559.

1559. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 9

Orders.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the Nativitie of Sainet John Baptist, in the first yere of the raigne of our souveraine ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Robert Golding beyng Maior, theise orders ensuing was ordeyned and established by auctoritie of the assemblee then holden :

Dame's  
gate.  
Mill.  
Island.  
Town ditch.

[1.] Item: It is ordeyned and established, by the auctoritie of this assemblee, that the tresorrer and masters of wurkes of this cittie shall cause a stone wall to be made without the Damsgate, from the gate unto thend of the myll, that no dong shalbe laid uppon thende of the iland, nor in the towne ditche there, from hensforth.

Sword-  
bearer.

Chain Book

[2.] Item: It is also ordeyned and established, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the Shyryves of the cittie for the tyme being shall paie yerlie fyve markes, Irishe, to the sworde berrer of thys cittie, in part of paiement of his wadges, without bill, upon the olde allowance mencioned in the Cheyne Boke, and the resydue, being eight markes to be paid quarterlie by the handes of the tresorer for the tyme being, by vertue of Mr. Maior [h]is warraunt for the tyme being, directed to the said tresorer.

City  
or Inance.

[3.] Item: It is agreed that John Becane, laborer, shalbe paid, by thandes of Mr. Tresorer, of his wadges being behind which he served in the iorney in the north,<sup>2</sup> in driving the cart of the cittie ordennance, Mr. Ball being Mayor, for xii. daies at one shilling the daie, amounting to xii.s. Irishe.

<sup>1</sup> See "Regulations for Pageants,"  
vol. i., pp. 229-32.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 483.

[4.] It is agreed that Thomas Lynam shall have thoffice <sup>1559.</sup> of one of the common sargeants, with all comodities and <sup>Common sargeants.</sup> profits belongyng therunto, in as large manner as Stephen Casse had the same, to have and enioy the same office so long as he shall well behave himself therin, conditionalie that the said Thomas shall repaire the mase belonging to <sup>Mace.</sup> the said office, and contynue the same sufficientlie repaired during his abode in the said office, uppon his propre coste and charges, and so leave it to the cittie at his amocion or departure from the said office.

[5.] Item: It is agreed that Barnabe Rely shall have thoffice of one of the Shyryves mase berrers, which <sup>Sheriffs' mace-bearers.</sup> Thomas Cottrell ltelie had with all profits and commodities belongyng to the same, to have and enioy the same office so long as he shall well behave himself therin.

[6.] It is also agreed that Thomas Golsbrowe shall have thoffice of one of the common sargeants which <sup>Common sargeants.</sup> Michel Yong late had, with all profits and commodities belongyng to the same, to have and enioy the same so long as [he] shall well behave himself therin.

[7.] It is also agreed that John Heyne shall have the office of marshall of this cittie, with all profits and commodities <sup>Marshal of city.</sup> belongyng therunto, to have and enioy the same so long as he shall well and truelie do his dutie and behave himself in the said office.

[8.] Memorandum, partly obliterated, of amounts due to the treasury of the city of Dublin, certified by the <sup>Treasurer of city.</sup> Mayor, Robert Goldyng, and auditors.

1559. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Christopher Sedgrave. Sheriffs: Richard <sup>Mayor. Sheriffs.</sup> Galtrym, Edward Barane.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreed by the auctoritie of the said assemble that Mr. Patrick Sarsfeld shalbe tresorer <sup>Patrick Sarsfield, treasurer.</sup> of this cittie for this instant yere.

[2.] It is lykewise agreed that thease persons ensuing shalbe auditors to hire and take thaccompts of the <sup>Auditors.</sup>

1559. receipt of all the revenue of the cittie the Tuysdaie after the feast of All Saints next ensuing, videlicet, Mr. Maior Auditors. Mr. Sarsfeld, nowe treasurer, Mr. Robert Golding, Mr. John Shilton, Mr. Robert Ussher, Walter Cusake, Patricke Fitzsimon, Walfer Byreforde, Patricke Goghe, Richarde Core, John Quatermas, Thomas Grice, and Nicholas Bar-rane; and that these auditors to call to accompt before them all the Shyryves that have been sethens the graunt of the chartor<sup>1</sup> of forfaicturs to this cittie to yelde to Charter. Forfeitures. the cittie suche porcion of the forfaicturs as is due to the cittie by order of thassemble.

[3.] It is agreed that John Dymyse and John Venables Masters of shall be masters of the cittyes workes for this instant yere. works.

[4.] It is agreed that Patricke Fitz Rere, pewtrier, shall Water- have foure poundes by the yere, he repairing and amend- pipes. ing the olde pipes from tyme to tyme and diligentlie attending them, and when he shall worke any newe worke he shall have xii*d.*, sterling, by the daie, besides his yerelie stipend.

[5.] It is agreed that Mr. Robert Cusake, alderman, shall have the lytell piece of the streate lyeng from the St. east syde of Sainet Michels churche dore to the wyndowe Michael's church. next on the este parte of the same dore; and that he shall build no further on the streate then the shopp on the west side of the said dore: to have and to hold the same parcell to the said Robert, his executors and assignes, from the feast of Sainet Michel tharchangel last past, during the terme of threscore and one yeres, paing yerlie to the treasurer of this cittie thre shillinges foure pens, Irishe.

[6.] It is agreed that Robert Godfree shall have a lease St. upon the house by Sainet Michels pipe, where mother Michael's Smyth dwelleth, for terme of xxi. yeres, paing twentie Pipe. shillinges sterling by the yere; the said Robert giving the said mother Smyth halfe a yeres warning, and fynding

Richard Donoghe suertie for payment of the rent and doing of the reparacions; provided that the said mother Smyth shall have the said house during her lyfe, paing xx.s. sterling, and to dwell in it herself. 1559.

[7.] It is agreed that Mr. Cusake, treasurer, shall paie eight shillings sterling for the making of Thomas Lynames thone of the commen seriauntes mace. Common  
sergeant.  
Mace.

[8.] It is agreed that Mr. Treasurer shall have a mace of vi. unces silver made, to serve in Thomas Goldisborroue one of the common seriauntes office. Silver

[9.] It is ordeyned and agreed that hensforth every master of the occupacion of mason, carpender, helyer, teler, ioynor, shall have by the daie for his wages viii.d. sterling, with meate and drinke, the iorneyman v.d. sterling, the prentyce iii.d. sterling. Occupations.  
Wages.

1559-60.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1559. 1559-60.

Memorandum; That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the Nativitie of Our Lord God, anno Domini, 1559, et anno secundo [regni] regine Elizabethe, theise lawes and ordennances was made and establisshed by auctoritie of the assemble then holden: Laws  
Ordinances.

[1.] Where[as] Mr. Nicholas Umfrey, late chamberlayne of this cittie, and Mr. Michel Pentney, late treasurer of the same, for certaine consideracions<sup>2</sup> were, disalowed of threscore poundes due to them for ther stipende of ther said offices upon ther accompt made before the late auditors, and of twentie nobles, sterling, which Mr. Umfrey had given to him in consideracion of threscore poundes, sterling, current money of England, by him disbursed in England for the citties affaires, and also of four poundes that the said Mr. Pentney paid for breycke to the citties use, which breik the said Mr. Pentney have deposed, upon the holie evangelist, was to his knowledge put to none other use then to the citties Chamberlain.  
Treasurer.  
  
Auditors.  
  
Disbursements in  
England.  
Brick.

<sup>1</sup> 2 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 485.



1559-60. workes: Therefore, it is ordered and agreed by thauctoritie Ro  
 Umfrey. of the said assemble that the said Mr. Umfrey and Mr. m.  
 Pentney. Pentney be allowed of ther said stipende of threscore  
 poundes; and the said Mr. Umfrey to have allowance of  
 the said xx. nobles, sterling; and also the said Mr.  
 Pentney is dischargd of the said four poundes for  
 breicke; and that the said Mr. Umfrey and Mr. Pentney  
 to beare, answer, and accompt for all such outhr debtes  
 as they stand charged by the chardge made by the said  
 auditors.

[2.] It is ordeyned by the said assemble that no forren  
 bowier ne flaicher shall wurk ne sell any bowes, shaftes,  
 Bowes. or arrowes tyll they agree with the company of the said  
 Arrows. occupacion being fremen of this cittie of Dublin, taking  
 thadvise and ordre therin of Mr. Maior for the tyme  
 being, and suche of his bretherne the aldermen of the  
 said cittie as shall please his worship to call to hym for  
 that purpose.

Trumpeter, [3.] It is agreed that Roger Tawerner, trompetor, shall  
 Gunner. have iiiij. yardes and Corbet [Daly], gonner, thre yardes  
 for ther gownes, of such cloth as Mr. Maior and Mr.  
 Liveries. Treasorere shall thinke [proper], for this present yere,  
 their liveris by Mr. Maior for the tyme being of such  
 cloth as he give liveris to his officers, and the said Mr.  
 Maior to have allowance and payment therfore of the  
 citties revenue.

1560. 1560. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> m.

Memorandum: That the iiiij.th Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Easter, anno Domini 1560, and in the seconde  
 yere of the reigne of quene Elizabeth, theise lawes and  
 Lawes. ordres was made and taken by the [w]hole assemble, as  
 Orders. ensuyth, in the tyme of the said Maior and Shiryves:

[1.] It is graunted and agreed that Thomas Fitz Symon,

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 14th April, 1560.

fitz Michell, shall have all the slyps of the Merchaunt <sup>1560.</sup>  
 key, from Usshers grounde called Carles Innes to the <sup>Slips,</sup>  
 entrance of the lane called Rame lane, where Nicholas <sup>Merchants'-</sup>  
 Syle now dwelleth; to have the said slyps to the said <sup>quay.</sup>  
 Thomas during the terme of lxi. yeres; the said Thomas  
 repaying and keaping the said slyps and walles of the  
 said key styff and strong, from the said Carlys Innes to <sup>Carlys</sup>  
 the said lane, upon the proper costes and charges of the <sup>Innes.</sup>  
 said Thomas, his executors and assiegnes, during the  
 said terme, and to lease the same; and the said Thomas  
 to have stones for the said würcke; and also the said  
 Thomas shall have, towards his chardges, of every  
 pyckarde and bote, cocke botis exceptid, sixe pens, and <sup>Boats.</sup>  
 of every-lighter or gabbarde thre pens, so often as they  
 or any of them shall ankyr and arryve at the said slypes  
 during the said terme.

[2.] It is agreed that all suche person and persons <sup>Attendance</sup>  
 being fremen of this cittie shall attende upon the Maior <sup>on Mayor.</sup>  
 for the tyme being at all stacion daies, and not to depart <sup>Station</sup>  
 tyll the stacion be done, without urgent cause or lauffull <sup>days.</sup>  
 impediment do let him or them, upon payne of xii*d.*  
 sterling to every freman making default, to be receyved  
 by the treasurer for the tyme being; and that in the  
 same stacions all dijuries to place them next to them that  
 have been Shiryves with the bretherne of the Trinitie <sup>Trinity</sup>  
 Guild every one as is ther degre and auntyentie; and <sup>Gild.</sup>  
 then the constables to goo next, and every of the occu-  
 pacions to keape ther rowlmes.

[3.] It is also agreed that Mr. Maior shall appoint the  
 masters of the cittie workes to have a commen jackes <sup>Latrine.</sup>  
 made upon such place of the Wod key as Mr. Maior and <sup>Wood-quay.</sup>  
 his bretherne, such as he shall call for that purpose, shall  
 think convenyent.

[4.] It is lykwise agreed that a good hable workman <sup>Workmen.</sup>  
 out of every house in the Coke stret, the Bridg streete, <sup>Cook-</sup>  
 the Merchaunt key and the strete of Oxmanton, shall be <sup>street.</sup>  
 in a redynes to attende upon Mr. Maiors commandment, <sup>Bridge-</sup>  
<sup>street.</sup>  
<sup>Merchants'-</sup>  
<sup>quay.</sup>  
<sup>Oxmanton.</sup>

1560.  
Hangman-  
lane.

for one daie to remove the donge of the Hangman lane R.  
m  
and make it cleane.

Common  
sergeants.

[5.] It is agreed that Henry Ardaghe shall have the rowlme of one of the commen seriauntes of this cittie which Thomas Goldsbroue latelie occupied.

Election of  
Mayor.

[6.] Touching thelection of the Maior for this next yere, it is agreed and concluded by the [w]hole assent of this assemblee, and by thauthoritie therof, that Mr. Nicholas Pentney, alderman, shalbe Maior for this next yere, to begynne at Michelmas next. And it is further ordered, agreed and concluded, by thauthoritie aforsaid, that if the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney (who is now in England) do fortuen to die before the feast of Michelmas aforsaid, that then Mr. William Hancoke shalbe Maior for the said next yere. And if it shall fortuen that the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney do not come into this realme before the said feast of Sainet Michell, but withdraw him from the said chardge, or do come and refuse the said office and charge of maioraltie, then it is ordered and agreed by thauthoritie aforsaid that the said Mr. Nicholas Pentney shall forfait and pay to the Maior, Shiryves, citizens, and commonaltie of this cittie, as aforsaid, the sum of one houndreth poundes, to be levied and perecyved of his goodes and catels within the fraunches of this cittie, and shall also be disfraunchesid from fredomes and liberties of this cittie from the tyme of his refusal for ever. And it is also ordered, agreed and concluded, by thauthoritie aforsaid, that of the said fyne of one hundred poundes to be levied to the tresorie of this cittie in manner aforsaid, the said Mr. William Hancoke shall have towards his chardges fyftie poundes.

Nicholas  
Pentney.

William  
Hancoke.

Auditors.  
Umfrey.  
Pentney.

[7.] Auditors appointed as well to take the accompt of Mr. Nicholas Umfrey and Mr. Michel Pentney, late chamberlen and treasurer, and the same to hire and fynallie perclose, as also to take and perclose all outhere accompts not yet taken and ended, videlicet, Mr. Maior, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Sarsfeld, treasurer, Mr. Golding, Mayor of the

Mayor of  
Staple.



Staple, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Duff, Richard Core, John <sup>1560.</sup>  
 Quatermas, Thomas Grace, Walter Byreford, Richard <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
 Drake, Patricke Gygen.

[8.] It is agreed that the said auditors shall take the  
 accompt of the Shiryves which hath ben sethens the <sup>Accounts of</sup>  
 purchase of the new charter that haith gyven the for- <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
 faicturs to the cittie, of all such porcion of the forfaic- <sup>Charter.</sup>  
 turs by them seised in ther tymes, by ther othes or <sup>For-</sup>  
 otherwise as shall seme best to the said auditors, and <sup>feitures.</sup>  
 therupon to give them allowance and dischargde.

[9.] It is agreed that Richard Donaghe shall have the  
 kepinge of the commen hall without payeng any thing <sup>Common</sup>  
 therfor, in consideracion that he shall use earnest dylly- <sup>hall.</sup>  
 gence in his chardge, he taking all such perquisites as  
 belongeth to the keper of the said hall, viz., ii.*d.* sterling <sup>Keeper.</sup>  
 out of every pounce worthe of wares that shall be sold in <sup>Wares.</sup>  
 the said hall, and that all forreins shall bring their wares  
 to the said hall, and there paie ther due charges, viz., ii.*d.*  
 sterling of every horse load that shalbe carried outward,  
 and of every packe iii.*d.* sterling. Provyded that yf the  
 forreyne hath made sale to any freeman before the  
 discharge of his wares, or before his entrie into the hall,  
 then the kepere shall have for his fee after the rate of <sup>Fee.</sup>  
 the custome due of a fardel or packe, and not after the  
 rate of the pound.

1560. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Sainct John Baptist, in the year of Our Lord  
 God MDLX., and in the secoude yere of the reigne of  
 quene Elizabeth, theise lawes and statutes was ordeyned <sup>Laws.</sup>  
 and establisshed in the full assemblee then holden, <sup>Statutes.</sup>  
 Mr. Cristofer Sedgrave being Maior, Richarde Galtrym  
 and Edward Barane, Shiryves:

[1.] To thende that the citizens of this cittie that <sup>Election to</sup>  
 shall hereafter be elected to the office of Maior of the <sup>Mayoralty.</sup>  
 same cittie shall not by presumptuouse or wilfull dis-

1560.  
Refusal  
of Mayor-  
alty.

Fine.

Disfran-  
chisement.

obedyence or refusell disapoint the government of this cittie, it is agreed, ordeyned, and establisshed by aucthoritie of this assemblee that if eny cittizen, being electid by the assemblee of this cittie to the chardge and office of Maior, doo refuse to accept and take upon hym the same, then, upon suche refusell made, the cittizen so electid and refusing shall paie as a fyne to the Maior, Shiryfs, citzizens and commens of this cittie the somme of two honndreth poundes sterling, currant money within this realm of Irland, and shall be disfranchised from all the liberties and fredomes of the said cittie, and of and from all fraternyties within the same for ever, and shall be from thensforth reputed and taken as a forrayne to the said cittie and liberties therof for ever, and that the cittizen soe electid and refusing shall never after be admytted or receyved to the fraunches of this cittie without paing a fyne of two honndreth poundes, sterling, currant money within this realme of Irland; any former lawe or ordenance of this cittie or any outhier mattier or thing to the contrary herof notwithstanding; saving to souche as have ben Maiors the benefite of the lawe made for them in this behaulfe.

Saint  
Michael's  
church.

Powder.

[2.] It is agreed that Mr. Robert Cusake, alderman, shall have the shopp by Sainet Michels church dore for terme of threscore one yeres, paing yerelie twentie shillings, Irishe, and gyving to the cittie two honndred weight serpentyne powlder and one honndreth of corne powlder.

Slip.  
Quay.

[3.] It is agreed that Walter Clynton shall buyld a slypp upon the key in such place as Mr. Maior and six aldermen shall appoint hym, and he to have the same for xxi. yeres, with such condicions as Thomas Fitzsymon hath his slyppis.

John  
Ussher.  
Ditch of  
city.

[4.] It is agreed that John Ussher shall have [of] the dyche of the cittie so moche as lyeth against his garden and orcharde during his lyfe, he keaping the same cleane and full of watyr contynuallic.

[5.] It is agreed that William Norton shall have <sup>1560.</sup> licence to buyld a steyses of thre foote square upon the <sup>Stairs.</sup> streate by the wall of his house, lying on the west side of Sainct Nicholas gate, paing yerelie to the tresorie of <sup>Saint Nicholas' gate.</sup> the cittie xii.d., Irishe; with condicion, if it shalbe her-after thought by the Maior and his bretherne that the said steys is noysome to the cittie, that then this graunt to be voide.

[6.] It is agreed that Gylys Clyncher shall have authoritie to oversee the river that no dong ne ballast <sup>Overscer of river.</sup> be cast therin, contrarie to the lawe therin provided, soo that he shall diligentlie attende that chardge and see speciallie to the banke of the south side of Pole begge <sup>Pole begge.</sup> well kept and preserved from taking of ballast, and also the Rings ende. <sup>Ringsend.</sup>

[7.] It is agreed that Mr. Edward Fitzsymon, gent., shall have a fee or annuytie of foure poundes, Irishe, <sup>Edward Fitzsymon. Fee.</sup> during his lyfe for his counsaill to be gyven to the cittie; <sup>Counsel.</sup> provided that if he shalbe called to thoffice of justice or judge in any of the quenes majesties cortes, that then immediat this annuytie to be voide and of none effect.<sup>1</sup>

1560. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Thomas Fitz Symon. Sheriffs: James Bedlowe, <sup>Mayor. Sheriffs.</sup> Patrick Goghe.

William Sarsfeld elected alderman in place of William <sup>Aldermen.</sup> Hancoke, deceased. Nicholas Fitz Symone elected alderman in place of Nicholas Penteney, lately amoved from office for certain grave reasons.

Treasurer: John Spensfeld. <sup>Treasurer.</sup>

Auditors: Thomas Fitz Symone, Mayor; John Spens- <sup>Auditors.</sup>feld, treasurer; John Shiltone, Nicholas Umfrey, Michel Fitzsymon, Walter Cusake, Walter Burford, James Dartas, Richard Core, William Kelley, baker, Nicholas Shile.

<sup>1</sup> The back of m. 4 is occupied by faded copies of two deeds executed by John Blakeney, of Balrothery, Dublin, in relation to lands in the Ardes and Lecale, in Ulster, 1568, with attestations.

1560.

C. ty bake-  
house.

It is agreed and ordeyned by the said assemblee that Nicholas Barowe, baker, shall bring in his lease which he haith upon the cittie bakehouse on poste semblie next, that order do be taken for thaccomplishinge of the tenor of the same lease by the said Nicholas, or ealse he to be amoved from the possession of the said bakehouse.

1 60-61.

1560-61.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1560.Salt, Iron,  
Wines,  
Wares  
GrainFreemen,  
Trinity  
Gild.

Penalty.

[1.] It is ordeyned, agreed and established by thauthoritie of the said assemblee, that no merchaunt cittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie shall from hensforth bringe or cause to be brought, by color of bargayne or outhewise, salt, iron, wyne, or any outhere kyndes of waris or merchaundises (grayne onely exceptid) into this cittie, or into any parte or quarter of this realme, from the coostes, countreis, or partis beyonde the sea, but such as shalbe his or their owne proper goodes and merchaundises; and if any do presume or attempt to infringe or violate and transgresse this order and determynacion by any color, covyn, or ingeyne, that then every suche offender and transgressor shall, for every his offence and transgression, if he be a freman in this cittie and brother of the Trinitie Gilde, lose and forfait all and singuler his liberties and franchises of this cittie and Gilde, without restitution to the same, and over that shall yeld, forfeit and paie the somme of one hundreth poundes, sterling, wherof the presenter, fynder or spier of thoffence to have thone haulfe and the tresorie of the cittie thother haulfe, and if he be a forrein to the liberties of this cittie, and inhabitaunt within this cittie or franchises, that then [he is] to lose and forfait the somme of two hundreth poundes sterling, toeiens quociens, thone halfe to the presenter or fynder, thother halfe to the tresorie of this cittie. It is also ordeyned and agreed that no merchaunt cittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie shall from hensforth bring or

cause to be brought any salt, wynes or iron into this cittie <sup>1560-61.</sup>  
 from any cittie, towne, ericke or place within this realme,  
 or carrie or convey, or cause to be carried and conveighed,  
 under any color or ingyne, any hides out of this cittie <sup>Hides.</sup>  
 into any place within this realme, but shall onelie trans-  
 port and conveigh the same hides over the seas out of  
 this cittie and not otherwise; and yf any person or per-  
 sons shall [presume to] transgresse or offend this ordre and  
 lawe, that then thoffendors or transgressors, and every of  
 them, being free or forein inhabitant, shall incurre the  
 forfaicture and penalties above in this ordre lymtyed,  
 thone halfe of every suche penaltie and forfaicture to the  
 presenter, fynder or espier, thother to the thesaurie of  
 this cittie; provyded that this ordre shall not extende to  
 any bargayne made and concluded before the daie of this  
 assemblee.

[2.] Forasmoch as by the commytting of the gaoll to <sup>Gaol.</sup>  
 the custodie of ordinarie officers of this cittie, which by  
 ther chardge ought to be attendant upon the Maior and <sup>Attendance.</sup>  
 Shiryves of the same cittie, wherebie the Maior and <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 Shiryves lacke the due attendance of ther officers, to the <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
 greate disworshipp of the state of this cittie: It is for  
 remedie therof agreed and determined by thauthoritie  
 of this assemblee that the custodie of the said gaoll of  
 the New Gate shall not, from the feast of Sainct Michell <sup>New Gate.</sup>  
 tharchangell next after the date of this present assemble,  
 be given, graunted or commytted to anie ordinarie officer  
 of this cittie that doth or ought to attende by ther office  
 upon the Maior or upon eyther of the Shiryves of this  
 cyttie: And if the Shiryves doo, contrarie to this ordre,  
 appoint or commytt the custodie of the said gaoll to anie  
 ordinarie officer as afore, that then the same Shiryves  
 shall for everie such commission and appointment forfaiete  
 and loose to the tresorie of this cittie fourtie poundes  
 lawfull money of Irland, totiens quotiens, without grace.

[3.] It is agreed also that John Dillon, clereke, shall <sup>John  
Dillon,  
clerk of  
city.  
Fee.</sup>  
 have yerelic a fee of (*oblit.*) poundes, Iryshe, in con-



1560-61.

Treasury  
Book.  
Bills.  
Writings

sideration of his paynes taken, and to be taken, [con-  
cerning] the tresorie boke of this cittie, and in writing  
of billes of cesse and [other] writings for the citties  
affaires. The same fee to be paied by [the hands] of the  
treasurer for the tyme being at the feastes of Easter and  
Saint Michell tharchangell by equall porcions during the  
abode of the said John in the said office of clereke.

School-  
house of  
city.

Master.

Stipend

[4.] It is agreed that Mr. Maior shall, by the advise of  
eight of the aldermen, give ordre for the scolehouse of  
the cittie, and to provide a good lerned maister to teache  
therin; and to lymite and appoint to him such yerlie  
stipend, to be paied of the tresorie of the cittie, such as  
by them shall be thought mete, provided that they take  
the said ordre by Shrovetide next.

Swine.

Herd.

[5.] Wheras great inconvenience groweth daily to the  
inhabitauntes of this cittie, by meanes of the swyne that  
goeth abrode distroying the (*oblit.*) closes, for defaulte  
of a herde to keep them and carrie them to the (*oblit.*):  
for remedy wherof it is ordeyned and agreed by the said  
auctoritie [that whoever] shall keape any swyne within  
the subarbes and fraunchises of this cittie [shall] set  
them dailie before the commen herde; and if any  
swyne shall be found [in] the streates going at lardge  
without the hearde, that then it shalbe lawful for any  
person and persons to seise and take the said swyne as a  
forfaicture, and the same to sell and dispose, the half  
therof to be to the seisor and [fynder], the outhur halfe  
to the tresorey of this cittie.

1561.

1561. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Poor men.

Hospital of  
St. Johns.

[1.] An order taken for the sustentacion of the pore  
men in the Hospittal of Saint Johns<sup>2</sup> without the New-  
gate and outhur the poore of this cittie:

First, it is agreed that they shall have of everye  
pecke of wheate that shalbe baken within this cittie or

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 6 April, 1561.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 171.

suburbes therof, either for sale or for howsold, one browne <sup>1561.</sup>  
 loaf that shall weye two poundes; of everye pecke of <sup>Bread.</sup>  
 malte that shalbe breuid within this cittie or suburbes  
 therof, one quart of smale ale; everye alderman shall <sup>Ale.</sup>  
 pay by the quarter ii.s.; everye Shiryve by quarter xii.d.; <sup>Contribu-</sup>  
 every brother of the Trinitie Gilde vi.d.; everye hous- <sup>tions.</sup>  
 holder of the commens iiiii.d.; everye man and woman <sup>Trinity</sup>  
 upon admyssion to the fredom of this cittie xii.d.; everye <sup>Gild.</sup>  
 single huckister, that is not maried, or that keepeth not <sup>Hucksters.</sup>  
 howse, or is not in service with a cittisyn or inhabitaunt  
 and howsolder, fower pens; this ordre to take effect from  
 mydsomer next after ensuyinge.

[2.] It is agreed that whate somever bargayne shalbe  
 made by Mr. Maior for the [tyme] being for graine to <sup>Grain.</sup>  
 the cittie, for the whiche the seller shall perceyve hides <sup>Hides.</sup>  
 in payment, the wardens shall distribute that grayne; <sup>Wardens</sup>  
 yf the bargayne be made for money, then the marshall <sup>Marshal.</sup>  
 shall distribute it; and, for the distribucions made be-  
 fore this agreement, Mr. Maior to take indifferent order  
 betwixt the wardens and marshall.

[3.] It is graunted, by the authoritye of the assemble,  
 at the instant request of Mr. Robert Ussher, in consider- <sup>Robert</sup>  
 acion of his benevolence extended unto Mr. Maior that <sup>Ussher.</sup>  
 nowe is, for the wurshippe of this cittie, in giving toward  
 the charge of his howse six score busshels of grayne, <sup>Mayor's</sup>  
 being sodeynlie and unprovided elected to this rowhne <sup>house.</sup>  
 of Maior, and for outhur consideracions of importannc,  
 that William Forster shalbe discharged from all offices <sup>Discharge</sup>  
 of this cittie for the tyme of fower yeares from the <sup>from office.</sup>  
 feast of Saint Michel tharchangell next comynge, that is  
 to saye, that the same William Forster shall not, duringe  
 the said fower yeares, be chosen or called to eny office of  
 this cyttie without his owne free and voluntarie assent.

1561. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] For because ther be many mischeffes growen and  
 great hinderance to this cittie and the cittizens thereof

by the occasion that the crikes and smale roodes within  
 the limits of the libertees<sup>1</sup> of this cittie by the sea coast,  
 that is to saie, from the heade of Arelowe in the sowthe  
 unto the Nanney watyr in the north, be not diligentlie  
 used ther not inquerid upon nor duelic punnysshed:  
 It is for remedie of the premysses ordered by the  
 auctoritie of this assemble that from henceforth one of  
 the Shirives of this cittie that presentlie be, and that  
 shalbe for the tyme, shall ons every quarter in the yere,  
 and after, yf neide shalbe, ride over all the sea coast so  
 far as the libertie of this cittie do extend as afor mencioned,  
 and shall diligentlie search and enquire whate offencis,  
 trespasses or anoyances be comytted and perpetrate in  
 eny and every crike, roode and place within the boundes  
 aforesaid, contrary to the lawes and ordinannces of the  
 reame and of this cittie, and the same offences, tres-  
 passes and anoyances shall punyshe, redres and reforme  
 accordinge to the lawes and ordres in that behalf estab-  
 lished and made; or, yf he may not so do, that then he  
 shall make relacion to the Maior of this cittie of that he  
 find so disorderlie done and wrought, to thende due  
 correccion may be made of the same as justice woll. And  
 it also is ordered that the Shirif which shall so ride and  
 travaile, as afor is appointed, shall have to accompany  
 him in his jorney till he shall retourne one that haith  
 ten Shirif and twayn of the brethern of merchauntes;  
 and the said late Shirif and brethern shall have horsse  
 of ther owne, and the Shirif of the cittie, that shall so  
 ride and travaill, shall beare the chardges of them and  
 ther horsse duringe his jorney and travaill; and, yf  
 ther shalbe necessarie cause, the Shirif shall be appointed  
 to take a more number to accompany hym, which number  
 shalbe at his chardge in manner aforesaid. And, for the  
 better observacion of this ordre, it is ordeyned, by the

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 25, 178, 144, 190, 492.



said auctoritie, that yf the Shirives for the tyme doo not well and firmlic keipe this ordre and establissment, that then for every default they shall paye as a fyne to the treasorie of this cittie the somme of ten poundes, to be levied of ther goodes and catelles by the Maior and tresorer for the tyme beinge. And whosomever beinge appointed to ride in the company of the Shirif in manner aforsaid, do refuse so to do without resonable and iuste cause therto, shall paye as a fyne to the tresorie of this cittie the somme of fortie shillinges, to be levied of his goodes and catelles in manner aforsaid.

[2.] It is agreed by the auctoritie of this assemblie that the Shirives of this cittie for the time being shall ever from hensforth keepe and holde ther place in all stacions and publike assembles next after and behinde all the aldermen of this cittie, as well soche of that fellowshippe as have not been called to the maioraltie as thother that have exercised that rowlme, soo that the Shirifes for the yere shall com next after the [w]hole felloshipp of aldermen in like manner as is used in the cittie of London, and shall not goo before the yonger aldermen as haith ben hitherto accustomed. Provided that this order shall begynne to take force and place from the feast daie of Saynet Michel tharchangell next comynge, and not before.

1561. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Robert Ussher. Sheriffs: Michael Tyrrell, Henry Browne.

Auditors: Robert Ussher, Mayor; Robert Goldinge, treasurer; John Shelton, Nicholas Umfrey, William Sarsfeld; Nicholas Fitz Symon, alderman; Michael Fitz Symon and Edward Barane, late Sheriffs; William Forster, James Dartas, George Bucke and Thomas Grace.

[1.] It is agreed and ordeyned by the said assemblie that Corbet Daly, gonner of the said citty, in respect and consideracion of his good service done, and to be done, in

oversight and keepinge of the citties ordenannces, shall have yerlie fower yardes of cloth, such as the trumpeter shall have for his lyvere, upon the charges of the treasury of the cittie.

[2] Item: It is also agreed that none of the commens of the said cittie shalbe cessed to any jorney for ther gardens, but such gardeners as do sell by retayle the fruytes of ther gardinges.

[3] It is also agreed that Nicholas Longe, sexten of Saint Katherins, shalbe fre of cesses and taxes duringe his lyfe, in consideracion of his age and povertie.

1561-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1561.

[1] It is agreed by thaucloritie of this assemblie that Patricke Goghe shalbe disfranchesid and shall lose foorthwith the liberties and franchises of the said cittie of Dublin.

[2] It is agreed that Mr. Luke Dillon shall have an annuytie or yerlie pencion of fourtie shillinges for and in consideracion of his good counsaill gyven and to be gyven during his lyfe unto this cittie.

[3] It is agreed that Edward Barane and James Durtas be appointed maistres of the citties workes for this yere ensuing.

1562 Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

[1] It is agreed by thaucloritie of the said assemblie that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon, alderman, shall have presentlie the citties letters, as well unto the quenes majestie as unto outheres, as the said Nicholas shall thinck goode, of the quenes counsaill, for the obtayning of sum yerlie perpetuities: provided that whatsoever be obtayned by vertue of our said letters, the said Nicholas and his assignes to enjoy the moyetie or halfendell therof for terme of twelve yeres; and yf the said Nicholas shall

<sup>1</sup> 4 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 29 March, 1562.

fortuen to lyve longer then the said twelve yeres, then he <sup>1562.</sup>  
 to have the said moyetic or halfendell for and duringe the <sup>Nicholas</sup>  
 naturall lief of the said Nicholas, he, the said Nicholas, <sup>Fitzsymon.</sup>  
 paying the moyetic or halfendell of all souche rent and  
 rents as shalbe reservid unto the quenes majestie, yf any  
 ther shalbe, growinge out of any souche as shalbe  
 grauntid.

[2.] It is agreed by the said assembleie that all those  
 that occupie and make sale [of] candles shall beare in <sup>Candles.</sup>  
 cassis and chardges with the tallowe chandlers within <sup>Tallow-</sup>  
 the said cittie, and pay according the quantitie of ther <sup>chandlers.</sup>  
 companye.

[3.] For that Mr. Thomas Rogers, being one of the <sup>Rogers,</sup>  
 aldermen of this cittie and now dwellith at Drogheda, <sup>alderman.</sup>  
 having dyvers dayes geven him for to come and dwell <sup>Drogheda.</sup>  
 here in this cittie, which he hath not done, whereby his  
 counsaill as an alderman is defaulted in the cittie affaires :  
 it is therefore agreed by the said assembleie that he shalbe  
 amovid and displaced of the said rowlme of alderman of <sup>Removal.</sup>  
 this cittie.

[4.] It is agreed also by the said assembleie that Mr.  
 Olyver Stephens, alderman, [on account of] his disabilitie <sup>Oliver</sup>  
 to supplie the office and rowlme of Maioraltie of this <sup>Stephens.</sup>  
 cittie, (*oblit.*) which he was (*oblit.*) to serve for the next <sup>Mayoralty.</sup>  
 yere, that he shalbe amovid from [the rowlme] of alder- <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
 man of the said cittie.

[5.] Appointment of aldermen: (*oblit.*) elected in place  
 of Thomas Rogers; Michael Fitz Symons, in place of  
 Olyver Stephens.

1562. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] It is ordeyned and established by thauctoritie of  
 the said assembleie that the lawe made for the Shirives to <sup>Sheriffs'</sup>  
 keepe hospitalitie and residens in ther howses the yere <sup>Hospi-</sup>  
 of ther being in office shalbe from hensforthe repealed, <sup>talitie.</sup>  
 revoked and utterlie voide, and that in consideracion <sup>Residence.</sup>  
 of the great chardge and burdoninge of the yonge men

1562.  
Sheriffs.

of the cittie being appointed to the said office of Shirif Roll v  
in kepinge of costeous and sumptuose howses, and so m. 10  
fewe of them of habilitie to maynten the same.

Auditors.

[2.] It is agreed also that Mr. Cristofer Sedgrawe, in  
Mr. Sheltons sted, and Mr. Thade Duffe, alderman, shall  
take and hire thaccompt of John Ussher for his chardges  
done and bestowed upon the repeyres of the ilande ;  
wherupon, after relacion made to Mr. Maior and his  
brethern, allowance and payment shalbe graunted therof  
unto the said John Ussher, and also that he shall have  
restitution of souche rent as he hath paid to the tresorie  
of this cittie for the ilande, which ilande is bewest the  
bridge of the cittie of Dublin.

John  
Ussher

[3.] Item : Also it is agreed that the said John Ussher  
shall have a warrant of Mr. Maior, subscribed with his  
hande, to Mr. Robert Goldinge, tresorer, for the payment  
of five poundes sterlinge which rested unto him for his  
chardges, beinge Shiryf and captayn in the jorney in the  
north with therle of Sowssex, beinge lorde lieutenant of  
Ireland.

Journey  
Earl of  
Sussex.

Masters of  
works.  
Water.

[4.] Item : It is agreed that the masters of the citties  
workes shall cause the gowte that conveyethe the water  
of Sainet Thomastrete on the southe side into the towne  
ditch shalbe repayed upon the citties chardges.

Saint  
Thomas'  
street.

Dame's  
mills.  
Arches.  
Water.

[5.] Item : It is agreed that William Forster, nowe  
fermore of the Damys myllis, shall have of benevolence  
of the cittie towards the reparacion of the archis over  
the water that runneth into the said myllis under the  
pavement without the Damys gate twentie shillinges,  
and he to make the said archis well and substaneiall of  
lyme and stone, and so to contynue (*oblit.*) upon his  
costes and chardges.

Dame's  
Gate.

Forasmouche<sup>1</sup> as by the greedy desyre of some wilfull m. 6.  
persons in this cyttye whiche have no respecte to a

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 6 is undated; the back of it is blank.

comen or publicque weale, but are [w]hollye sett upon <sup>1562.</sup>  
 ther pryvatt gayne without regarde howe or in what  
 sort theye make the same, the companye of glovers <sup>Company  
of glovers.</sup>  
 within this cittye have susteyned and dalye do susteine  
 intollerable detryment to the utter decaye of the same  
 companye, yf due remedie be not provyded to meet with  
 the insaciabie covetise of the said persons, as by the  
 greavouse complaynt of the sayd companye of glovers  
 made unto this assemblye doethe at full appeare: It is  
 therfore for redresse of the said disordres and for the  
 better mayntenance and furtherance of the sayde com-  
 panye ordeyned and establisshed by thauuthoritie of  
 this assemblye, that noo cittisin or inhabitant of this  
 cyttye outhere then of the sayd companye of glovers shall  
 from thensfurthe buy to be sold agayne within the  
 franchises of this cyttye any wurke made by glovers of <sup>Country  
glovers.</sup>  
 the cuntreye, or by the glovers of any cyttye or towne  
 of this realme out of this cyttye of Dublin, as gloves, <sup>Gloves.</sup>  
 purses, whit tawe and suche like wurke apperteyninge <sup>Purses.</sup>  
 to thoccupacion of glover upon payne of forfeiture of  
 the wurke so bought contrarye to this ordinance, halfe  
 to the treasurye of this cyttye and halfe to the com-  
 panye of glovers aforsayd. It is alsoo ordeyned and  
 establisshed by the said authoritie that no bowcher of <sup>Butchers.</sup>  
 this cytty or of the contrye that doo sell theyre fleashe  
 in this cyttye shall sell any of ther shepfell to any <sup>Sheepskins.</sup>  
 person or personnes but to the sayd company of glovers  
 within this cyttye, or to any of them, upon payne of  
 forfeiture of the iust price and value of souche sheepfell  
 as shalbe sold from tyme to tyme contrarye to this  
 ordinance, halfe to the treasurye of this cyttye and halfe  
 to the said company of glovers. It is also ordeyned and  
 establisshed by thauuthority aforsaid that all bowchers  
 of the contreye that shall bringe mottions to be sold in this <sup>Sheep.</sup>  
 cyttye or suburbs therof, shall bring the sheepfell with  
 the mottions, and shall sell the same to the sayd company  
 of glovers, or to eny of them, and to none outhere, upon



1562. payne of forfeiture for every time that he do not bringe  
 Sheepskins. the sheeffell with every mutton of the dowble price or  
 value of every suche sheeffell not brought as aforsayde,  
 thone halfe to the tresory of this cytty, and thother  
 halfe to the said companye of glovers. And, for the  
 Glovers: better execucion of the said ordinances, it is establisshed  
 master, by the said auctoritye that the master and wardens of  
 wardens. the sayde companye of glovers for the tyme beinge shall  
 have auctoritie to take, sease, and levye all and singulare  
 the said penalties and forfeiturs in manner before assessed  
 and appoynted frome tyme to tyme, and shall quarterlye  
 yeld good and sufficient accompt to the treasurer of this  
 citty for the tyme beinge of thone halfe of all and  
 singulare the same penalties and forfeiturs so taken,  
 seased and levied by thauthoritie of the forsaid ordinances.  
 It is also ordeyned by the said auctoritie that Mr.  
 Maior of this citty shall ones every quarter gyve order  
 Proclama- that the said ordinances shall be proclaymed in open  
 tion. Market. market of this citty to the [end] the same may be better  
 knowen and observed.

1562. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor. Mayor: Thomas Fininge. Sheriffs: Edward Baron,  
 Sheriffs. alias de Sancto Michaele, Walter Clynton.

Walter Clynton elected Sheriff in place of Robert  
 Butler, deceased.

Alderman. John Ussher elected alderman in place of James  
 Handcoke, deceased.

Treasurer. Cristofer Sedgrave, alderman, elected treasurer.

Auditors. Auditors: Thomas Fininge, Mayor; Cristofer Sed-  
 grave, treasurer; John Shilton, Nicholas Umfrey, Patrick  
 Sarsfeld, Nicholas Fitz Symon, Edward Pipparde, Patrick  
 Giggyn, Thomas Verdon, James Dartas, Richard Lange,  
 and Edward Harbarde.

[1.] It is agreed by thactoritie of this assembly that  
 Master of the grammar scole of this citty shall have  
 Master of yerely as a sallary or pencion from this cyttye twentie  
 school.

poundes lawfull money of Irelande; to have and inioy the <sup>1562.</sup> same sallary or pencion by thandes of the treasurer for <sup>Salary.</sup> the tyme beinge to the said scole master so longe tyme as he shall well and diligently attende his chardge in teaching in the said scole.

[2.] It is agreed also by the said assembly that yf any person or persons be founde castinge of donge or any outhr filthe in the water that runneth to the Poll myll <sup>Water. Poll mill.</sup> and Damys myll, [he] shall forfayt and paie iii.s. totiens <sup>Dame's mill.</sup> quotiens, halfe therof to the fynder or informer, thother halfe to the treasury of this citty.

[3.] It is agreed by the said aucthorytie that no manner person or persons shall from henceforthe forstall or bye any wollis that shalbe brought within <sup>Wool.</sup> any parte of the franchise by any man or woman of the contrey to be solde, but souche as the same byer or byers shall work or cause to be wrought in clothe <sup>Cloth.</sup> within their houses, and not otherwise, upon paine of forfaitur of the wollis so boght contrary to this order and lawe, and also of the just value or prise of the same wollis; halfe of the same forfayture to the finder, taker or informer, and tother halfe to the treasurer of this cyttie.

[4.] It is also agreed that yf thenheritors of Sainct <sup>House of Sainct John.</sup> Johns without the Newgate do not show sufficient title to the water that runneth throghe Sainct Thomas streate <sup>Water. Saint Thomas' street.</sup> before Mr. Maior and his bretherne this side the next quarter ssembly after Cristenmas, that then whosoever give most rent for the said water to the citty shall have it in lease.

[5.] It is agreed that Laurence Fyninge, son to the <sup>Fyninge</sup> said Mr. Maior, shall have in lease for terme of a hondreth and one yeres a pece of voide grounde in Oxmanton <sup>Oxmanton.</sup> yoyninge to, the north side the howsses next Yonges <sup>Yonges' castle.</sup> castell, accordinge as shalbe mencioned and bonded in a paier of indentures, painge therfor yerlie to the tresorie of this citty xii.*l.*



1562-3.

1562-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1562.

Alderman.

Richard Galtrym elected alderman in place of Robert Goldinge, deceased.

Bargains.

Iron. Wine.  
Salt.  
Wares.  
Waterford.  
Wexford.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreed, by thauctorite of the said assemble, that the lawe, which lately was made by this assemble, for restraunte of bringinge of eny peny bargains to this cittie or elswher within the realme, and byeng of wyne iron, salt, or other ware in Watterforde, Wexforde, or other citties or townes within this realme, shalbe revoked, repeled and disannulled, licke as it is revoked, repeled and disannulled by this present order and assemble, to all and singler purposes and intentes; provided that the said lawe of restraunte shall remayne and stande in force against them, and every of them, that have incurred the daunger and penaltie therof befor this present assemble.

Finngge.

Oxmanton  
grene.

Yonge's  
castle.

Powder.

Clynton,  
Sheriff.

Drinking.  
Stations.  
Saint  
Stephen's  
day.

Ancient  
manner.

[2.] It is agreed that Laurence Fininge, son to the said Mr. Maior, shall have in fee ferme the plott of voide grounde, by Oxmanton grene, joyning unto the north side of the howses in Oxmanton on the west side of the pavement that ledith to Yonges castell, accordinge to the oversight and appointment of twelve of the aldermen of this cittie, [he] painge therfor yerlie to the tresorie xii.d., and he to give for the maintenance of the cittie ordenance one hondreth weyght serpentyn powder.

[3.] It is agreed that the Shirif Clynton, in consideration of his sodeyn calling to the said office, shall paye for a fyne, for not kepinge the drinking at the stacion on Sainct Stephens daie<sup>2</sup> last past, the some of xli.s.; and it is ordeyned by thauctoritie of this assemble that every man henceforth being in the office of Shirive shall kepe the drinking after the aunsient manner, upon paine of x.li. to be forfayted to the treasury of this citty [for every] default to be made therein.

[4.] It is agreed that the master, wardinges and

<sup>1</sup> 5 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> December 26.

bretherne of thoccupacion of bouchers of this cittie shall have a chartor souche as shalbe divided by the counsaill and advise of Master Maior, xii. of his bretherne, the aldermen, Mr. Recorder, and others the lerned counsaill of this cittie.

1562-3.  
Butchers.  
Charter.

[5.] It is also agreed that if Denys Kevan, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall recover upon his costes and chardges the inheritaunce of the meddowe, bewest the gallowse hill, callid Ellen Hore his meddue, unto this cittie, that then the saide Denys shall have the same in lease for three score yeres and one, paing to the treasorie of this cittie yerelie five shillings.

Gallows'  
hill.  
Ellen  
Hore's  
meadow.

[6.] It is agreed that Robert Bedlowe, one of the commen officers of this cittie, shall have the custodie of the common garner of the markett, to him and his successors in the saide office, so longe as they shall use and demeane themselves iustlie and truely in the saide office.

Custody of  
common  
garner.

[7.] James Bedlowe and Thomas Verdon appointed masters of the cittie worckes.

Masters of  
works.

1563. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1563.

[1.] Forasmouche as soundrey the rightes and profictes of this cittie have bene all this tyme past concealed, withdrawen and imbessilled, by occasion that there hath not hetherto ben founde any one that wolde bestowe his diligente and earnest travaill in the due serche of the same rightes to bring them to light and knowledge; and that nowe Mr. John Ussher, alderman of this cittie, right well contentid to take upon him the peyne and charge of the said serche henceforthe, it is, in consideracion of his readinesse to further this publike commoditie of this cittie in this point, graunted, condiscended and agreed by thauthorite of this assemblie, that the saide Mr. Ussher shall, towarde a recompence of his travaill and labor,

Embezzle-  
ment.

Search.

John  
Ussher.

Recom-  
pense.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11th April, 1563.

1563. have and receive of all souche rightes and sommes of money as shalbe gotten and recovered to this cittie by his travaill and labor, and which be not at this day had and received by the receivers of this cittie, three shillings, fower pence out of every pounce. And yt is alsoo, for the consideracion aforsaid, graunted by the said aucthoritie that the said Mr. Ussher shall not be elected to the office of Maioraltie to tyme he shalbe of good habilitie to beare the chardges thereof, and his habilitie in that point to be by the disclosing of his owne conscience.
- John Ussher. Exemption from Mayoralty. [2.] The agreement for an augmentacion to be gyven to the Maior of this cittie towards his chardges over and above the *xx.li.* which he receaveth yerely at this present:
- Augmentacion to Mayor. Furst, it is agreed that he shall have *xx.li.* yerelie, to be paid of the revenues of this cittie.
- City revenues. Port-corn. Item: He shall have the porte corne which he receaveth presentlie of All Hallowes lande, free without painge any rent therefore.
- Wines. Salt. Iron. Item: He shall have the *xxi.li.* for *xx.li.* of all wyne, salte and iron, to be bought by the byers of the Trinitie Gild within the tyme of his Maioraltie.
- Forfeitures. Charter. Item: He shall have the fourth parte of the forfaytors that shall growe to this cittie by the last chartor<sup>1</sup> obteyned from king Phillip and quene Marye, as the same shall fall within his Maioraltie.
- Mayor. It is also agreed that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall henceforthe to thende of his yere enjoye the benefit of the thre last articles of the augmentacion.
- Gardeners. Grant. Item: Yt is also agreed that the gardeners of this cittie of Dublin shall have a grant of a corporacion, souch as shall be thought goode by the devise of Mr. Maior, recorder and aldermen.
- [3.] It is ordeyned and agreed by thaucthoritie of this assemblee that Mr. Thomas Fitzsymon and Mr. John

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

Ussher for this yere shall have the ordringe and oversight of all the poore of this cittie of Dublin, and to take souch order and remedy for those that lyes in the [gates as] they shall thincke goode, and to chose souche persons under them as they shall thincke good, and from henceforthe every yere to chose the licke masters for that purpos; and for the finding of them that is in the gates two honest men in every churche to require the almes of every man every Sonndaye and holidayes; and for the buylding of Sainct Johns howse, it is ordeyned that every alderman shall pay two shillinges, every Shirif 12*l.*, every brother 8*d.*, every comener 4*d.*; and also that the said Mr. Fitzsymon and Mr. Ussher shall appoint two the best in every parish within the said city to require and gather the almes of every man for the said pore, and they to delyver the same to the said Mr. Fitzsymon and Mr. Ussher.

1563.  
Overseers.  
Poor of  
Dublin.  
Gates.

Saint  
John's  
House.  
Contribu-  
tions.

Alms.

[4.] Item: It is also agreed that Mighell Tyrrell, late Shirif of this cittie, shall have allowance of ten poundes, to be aunswerid and paid unto him by the treasurer of this cittie for and in consideration of souch costes and chardges as he susteyned, being imprisoned in the castell by the commaundement of the lorde lieuetenant and counsayll for standinge in the mayntenance of the right of the cittie towching the prise wynes.<sup>1</sup>

Michael  
Tyrrell,  
Sheriff.  
Allowance.

Imprison-  
ment.  
Castle

1563. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] Item: Yt ys agreed that mistres Margarete Handcoke, wife of Mr. Robert Cusak, alderman, yf she shall survive him, that she shalbe free of all cassis, taxis, and imposicions within this cittie during her widuede and living sole, and to have an aldermans holding.

Exemption.

[2.] Item: Yt is agreed that John Wallingford, of Dublin, merchaunt, in consideracion of his adge and dishabilitie, and in respect of his good service hertofore

John Wal-  
lingford.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 177.

1563. done in the affayres of this cittie, shalbe free of taxis, Exemption. cessis, and impositions from henceforth within this cittie during his life.
- Craftsmen [3.] It ys also agreed that whosoever craftesman do Rate of refuse to wurek and exercise his art or occupacion within wages. this cittie, takinge wadgs above the rate extentid and appointed to him by the day, as well the master as the journeyman and prentice, shall forfayt x.s. for every default, halfe therof to thenformer, and thother halfe to the wurekes of the cittie.
- Butchers. [4.] Forasmouch as the bowchers of this cittie have Ancient nowe for the space of fower or five yeres frowardelye and usage. obstinaty, contrarie to the aunceyent laudable usages of Light. this cittie, withdrawen and lefte to kepe their light upon Midsommer even yerelie, and the fishemongers of the same Midsummer cittie by their lewed example have likewise lefte to kepe Festival of their light and fire upon Sainct Peters even next after Saint Peter. the feast of midsomer, which their wilfull attempts if they be not reformed woll give boldnes to outhers to disorder themselves in higher pointcs: It is therfor ordeyned and establisshed, by the authoritie of this assembly, that the fellooship of bowchers, within this cittie and franchises therof, that nowe be or that hereafter shalbe, shall yerelie henceforthe keepe, have and use, at their chardges, upon the even of the nativitie of Sainct John the Baptist, a solempn light in the fleshshambles of this cittie, in souche like manner, sorte and facione as have been best used, done and kepte anie tyme within these xx. yeres Solemn light. Fleshshambles. last past by the felowshipp of bowchers, upon payne of Penalty. xx. markes to be forfayted, by souche as shall use the occupacion of boucherye within this cittie or franchise, for everie tyme that default shalbe founde in theyme for the accomplisshinge of this ordynance, thone halfe of the said forfayturs to be to the Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, and thother halfe to the tresorye of the same cittie. And yt ys lykwise ordeyned by Fishers. the said authoritye that the fyshers or fyshemongers



of this cittie, that nowe be or herafter shalbe, shal  
 yerelie, upon Sainet Peters even next after the feast of 1563.  
 mydsomer, keep and have at their chardge a fire and a Fish-  
 light in the Fysshestret of this cittie, after the best and mongers.  
 most solempne maner that hathe ben used any tyme within Fire.  
 thiese xx. yeres last past, upon the like payne for every Light.  
 defaulte that is above lymyted for the bowchers; the Fish-street.  
 same forfaytor to be devided, halfe to the Maior for the  
 tyme, and halfe to the thresorye, as is afore appointed and  
 prescribed.

[5.] Wher[as] there be soundrye persons that latelic  
 have much agreved the citzizens and inhabitants of this  
 cittie, by takinge bargaynes of boate wodd from souche Sale of  
 as bring the same into this cittie to be solde for fuel, and wood.  
 after sellenge the same wodd to the neighbors at Fuel.  
 mouche higher prices than thowner wolde have done;  
 it is for reformacion of the said enormytie ordeyned and  
 establisshed, by thauuthoritie of this assemblie, that noo  
 person or persons, cittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie, or  
 outhur whoosomever, shall from henceforth sell any wodd  
 for fuell within this cittie or franchises therof, by himselfe  
 or by his servant or factor, but souch wodd as, without  
 covyne, collusyon, or corrupt bargaine, shalbe his proper  
 wodd in whose name yt is solde; and that none shall  
 buy any wodd that cometh to this cittie, or that is in  
 cominge to this cittie, to be solde for fuell, by lande or  
 water, but souch as he shall ocupie to his owne use  
 within his howse, and shall not by the same to be solde  
 againe to outhers, upon paine of six poundes, thirteen  
 shillings and fower pence to be forfayted for everie  
 offence that shalbe made against anie the poynts of this  
 lawe, and for everie covyne, or collusyon that shalbe  
 practised to defraude this lawe, halfe to the spiere or  
 informer of the faulte or offence, or of the covyne or  
 collusyon, and halfe to the tresory of this cittie.

[6.] It is thought good by Mr. Maior and thaldremen John  
 that John Fitzsymon, in consideracion of his having nowe Fitzsymon.

1563.

Alms.

fallen in decaie and povertie, by reason of the lack of his eiesight, shall have, as almes towards his susteinence, of every alderman, *iiii.d.*; quarterlie of every Shiryf, *ii.d.*; and of every brother, *i.d.* This agrement moved in the assemble holden the fourth Fridaie next after the [fest] of the Nativitie of Sainet John Baptist, anno Domini 1563.<sup>1</sup>

1563. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Robert Cusake. Sheriffs: John Fitzsymon, John Lutrell.

Auditors.

Auditors: Robert Cusake, Mayor; Thomas Fitsymon, treasurer; Patrick Sarsfeld, Nicholas Fitzsymon, Edward Peppard, Patrick Gygen, Thomas Verdon, James Dartas, Richard Corre, Richard Lange, baker, and Edward Harbart.

Treasurer.

Thomas Fitzsymon Fitzmichell, alderman, elected treasurer.

Shambles.

Meat.  
Weigh-  
house.  
Corn.

[1.] It is agreed that the said Mr. Maior shall have *xx.* nobles towards the buylding of a shambles for straungers to hange their fleishe, and a wey howse for to wey the corne of the citizens to and from the myll; the said howse to be made at the Highe pipe of good stronge oke tymber and slate.

Bell-man.

Isolde's  
tower.

[2.] It is agreed that John Money, belman, shall have the towre besowth Isolde, and he to buylde the same with a rowfe of oke, sclats or bordes, and he to have the same during his lyfe, and he to kepe the lane cleane which is ioyninge to the same.

Bridge  
Gate.  
Gormonde's  
Gate.

[3.] It is agreed that Peter Carricke, sherman, shall have ten shillings yerelic for k[ee]ping of the Bridge gate and Gormondes gate.

<sup>1</sup> The remainder of this membrane is occupied by transcripts of two documents as follow: [1.] Writ, attested by Thomas, earl of Sussex, lord lieutenant of Ireland, on decision by privy council concerning claims to three gardens in suburb of Dublin, portion of former possessions of dissolved convent of the

order of Saint Augustine there. 5 October, 1563.—Latin. [2.] Thomas Fitzsymon, alderman of Dublin, acquits Bartholomew Ball, alderman, from claim for one hundred pounds under a bond which had been "lost by chance." 17th October, 1563.



[4.] It is agreed that all suche prerages of rentes due 1563.  
for the scaffolde by Sainct Mighell pipe shalbe renytted Saint  
to Robert Godfrie, taylor, in respect of his age and Michael's  
povertie, which was tenant in the said scaffolde. pipe.

[5.] It is agreed that Mr. Maior shall cause a cesse of Cess.  
iiii.d. to be levied out of every howse within the fraunches  
of this cittie, towards the making up of Mr. Justice Justice  
Talbot<sup>1</sup> his myll, for the better maintenance of the course Talbot.  
of the citties water, and that each myll upon the course Mill.  
of the said watyr to beare and paie to the said wurke xx.s. City water  
course.

[6.] It is agreed that Mr. Baron Bathe<sup>2</sup> shall have suche Baron  
parte of the lanc as yoyneth his grounde in Oxmanton Bathe.  
in fee ferme, paing xii.d. by the yere, and that [a lease] Oxmanton  
shalbe made to Marten Moore with a diduction of the rent  
after the rate.

1564. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1564.

Memorandum : That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
feast of the nativitie of Sainct John Baptist, anno  
Domini 1564, anno regni regine Elizabeth sexto, theise  
lawes and ordres hereafter ensuing were made and estab-  
lished in the assemble then holden : Laws.  
Orders.

[1.] It is agreed that the marshall of the cittie for the Marshal.  
tyme being shall distribute and devide all bargaynes of Distribu-  
grayne and outhier victuals that shalbe bought by the tion.  
Maior for the tyme being, and that the wardens of the Grain.  
Trinite Gilde shall not have to do withall, notwithstanding Victuals.  
any former ordre to the contrary. Trinity  
Gild.

[2.] It is also agreed that the Shiryves shall aunswere Sheriffs.  
and paie to the marshall ii.d. of every fyne levied by Marshal.  
hym, according to the auncient custome. Fines.

[3.] Henry Browne is elected alderman in the sted and Alderman.  
place of Michel Fitzsymon, deceased, whose soul Jesu  
pardon.

[4.] These persons whose names ensuyth are appointed

<sup>1</sup> Richard Talbot, justice of Common Pleas, Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> Sir James Bathe, chief baron of Exchequer in Ireland.

1564.  
Order.Water-  
bailiffs.  
Porters.

to take ordre for the ordring and appointment of such  
dueties and perquisites as belongeth and apperteyneth  
to the office of the watyr balyves and the portors and  
bearers, videlicet, Mr. Robert Cusake, Mayor, Mr. Tade  
Duff, alderman, Mr. Richard Fyane, alderman, Mr.  
Cristofer Sedgrave, alderman, or any three of them.

Roll  
m. 26.

1564. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 1.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Richard Fiand. Sheriffs: James Dartas,  
Patrick Dowdall.

Treasurer.

Mr. Robert Ussher, alderman, is elected treasurere of  
the said cittie for the yeare next ensuinge. Thomas  
Walshe and Giles Alen are elected masters of the citties  
workes for the sayd yere. Mr. Nicholas Penteneye is  
elected alderman in sted and place of Mr. Robert Cusake,  
deceased, upon condicion that the said Nicholas shall not  
be elected Maior before the end of thre yeres after the  
fest of Mighalmas in the yeare of Our Lord God 1568.

Auditors.

Auditors appointed by the said assemblye to hieere and  
take thaccounts of the revenue and profittes due and in  
any wise apperteyninge to the said cittie the Twisdaie next  
after the fest of All Sainctes next ensueinge, videlicet, the  
said Mr. Maior, Mr. Robert Usshere, tresourer, Mr. Tade  
Duff, Mr. William Sarsfield, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimon,  
Edward Boran, Patrike Giggen, Thomas Cusake, Richard  
Corre, Nicholas Shild, John Whit.

Baldoyle.

[1.] It is agreed that Mr. Edward Fitzsimon of Dublin,  
gent., shall have in reversion for threscore and one yeares  
the towne and grange of Baldoille,<sup>1</sup> with the heredita-  
ments therunto belonging, payinge therfor yerlie (*blank.*)

James  
Stanihurst,  
recorder.  
Donaker-  
neye.

[2.] It is agreed also by thauthoritic of the sayd  
assemblye that Mr. James Stanihurst, recorder, shall have  
the towne of Donakerneye,<sup>2</sup> with thappurtenances, in  
reversion, payenge therfor yerlie to the treasurer of the  
cittie of Dublin for the tyme byenge (*blank.*)

<sup>1</sup> Baldoyle, co. Dublin.<sup>2</sup> Donnycarney, co. Dublin.

- [3.] It is agreed also by the said assemblee that Mr. 1564.  
Cristophor Sedgrave, alderman, shall have the course of the water<sup>1</sup> that runneth to Sainet Johns millis for terme of thre score [and] one yeres, in reversion, payenge yerlie to the thresourer of the cittie forty shillings. Water-course, Saint John's mills.
- [4.] It is furdre agreed by the said assemblee that Mr. Thomas Fitzwilliams, of Bagatrath,<sup>2</sup> gent., shall have in fee ferme the two conyers and moraghe, paienge therfor yerlie xl.s.; and he shall have also in fee ferme the presse meyes or prise meyes<sup>3</sup> of heringe taken upon the strones of Meriyonge, paienge yerlie to the tresorer of the cittie xiii.s. iiiii.d.; resarvinge to the cittie all rightes of the sea, the stronde and fresh watire, with a clause of distresse upon every part of his landes for lake of paiement of the said rent of fyftie thre shillings foure pens lefull money of Irlande, or any parte therof. Fitzwilliams, Bagatrath. Conyers, Moraghe. Herrings. Strand, Merriou.
- [5.] It is agreed also that Mr. John Chaliner, fermor of All Hawlouses landes, shalbe awnswering and paie all the wholl proxise dwe and goyeing out of the said landes. Chaliner. AllHallows
- [6.] It is also agreed that Thomas Basill, smithe, in consideracion of his adge and debilitie, shall from henceforthe be dischargd of impanelinge in questes or juries. Exemption.
- [7.] It is furdre agreed that Edmond Ball, tailor, shalbe dischargd of his lese of the litill shopp by Sainet Mighelles pipp, he payenge to the treasurer of the cittie the arrerage of the rent due for the same shopp till Mighalmas last past. Saint Michael's pipe.
- [8.] It is agreed by the said assemblee that William Tallon, baker, shall have a lese for xxi. yeres upon the citties bakhouse in the Wintaverne strett, paienge yerlie to the treasurer of the cittie vi.li. of the money of Ireland, and doinge all reparacions of the same bakehouse, with the apportenances, under condicion that, upon a City bakehouse. Wintavern-street.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 171.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 87, 89, 97.<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 175.

monethes warninge given to him by Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge, he shall observe suche ordre for bakinge as shalbe prescribed to him by Mr. Maior, or els shall leave the same bakehouse to Mr. Maior to be used as for the time of suche extreme mischief shalbe necessaric, and the said Tullon to find sufficient suertie to performe all his covenanttes.

[9.] It is agreed that John Fitzsimon and John Luttrell, lat Shirives, shall take the inventorie of all the citties ordenances, and to make a perfit boke of them, and to inquiere of every of the said ordenances that lakethe, and in whose default, and to present the same unto Mr. Maior, that he may take ordre therin, and that the said lat Shirives to give the said chardge of the ordenances unto the next lat Shirives that shall succeed them, and so to continue yerlie.

1564-5.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1564.

Memorandum: That in thassemblye holden the fourthe Fridaye next after the fest of the Nativitie of Our Lorde God, the yere above written, thiese orders and lawes was made and agreed as herafter ensuyth:

[1.] Yt is agreed, by thauctoritie of this assemblye, that the corporacion of the carpendars, massons, juyneres, and heliers shall have a lese of the upper rowme of the house called the Taylors haule, in the Wintaverne strett, for terme and duringe suche yeres as the cyttie hath in that house (*oblit.*) payeing therfor yerlie to the tresorye of the cyttie fourtie shillinges, and repayre the same house from tyme to tyme, so that the cyttie shall have awaye suche stof and superfluous thinge as is in the same upper rowme for the mayntenens of the cyttie wourkes.

[2.] It is also agreed that Richard Core, of Dublin, gent, shall have the churche yarde of Saint Georges for terme of fiftye and one yeres, payinge therfor yerlie to the thesaurye *xii.d.*; with proviso if the churche shalbe buybled againe that then the sayd lese shalbe voyde and





callinge to the highe place of the governement therof every <sup>Roll</sup> cittyzen . . . unto by thassembles here appoynted, he <sup>m. 1</sup> is, for the reasons befor remembred and for . . . disability unknownen to your worshipps, moved to be humblye suytor that yt may plesse [your worshipps to release] him from thollice of Maior in this cyttie, which his request, albeit he have . . . will condescend unto for the causes recyted, and outhers which nede to you no rehersall . . . his good minde to this cittie shalbe well perceyved to continue and persevere, he is contentid [to augment the citties] treasure with the som of xx.li. besides that for his counsaill and outhewise his . . . of the worship of this cittie he will stand in the same sted that he hitherto hath . . .

[5]. It is agreed, by thauetoritie of this assemblie that Mr. Duff shalbe dischargd from . . . to thoffice of Maior in this cyttie for ever, as well for the considerations in his bill . . . som of fourtie markes, lafull mony of Irland, to be payed to the thresourer of this cyttie by the sayd Mr. Duff towardses the workes of this cyttie.

1565. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Memorandum: That in thassembles holden the fourthe Fridaye next after the feste of Easter [in the year] of Our Lord God 1565, anno regni regine Elizabeth septimo, thouse orders and lawes were made and established:

[1.] It is ordeyned and agrede by thauetoritie of the said assemblie that the Maior and [Shirives] of the Bullringe of this cittie for the tyme beinge shall have the moietie or halfendell of all the fines that is due and hereafter to be due for kepinge of innakes within this cittie, also halfendell of fines of them that settethe ther tavernes for rent and settethe forthe . . . ale by dussens to unmarried women to be sold, and of all of them that kepethe any hores in their houses, contrarie to the lawes in that

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 22 April, 1565.

case provided, and to punishe those unmarried women <sup>1565.</sup> that shalbe found with child, and to expel and banishe them furthe of this eyttie, the other moytie to the cittie.

[2.] Yt is agreed by thauctoritie of the said assemble that no cittizen or inhabitant of this cittie or suburbes of the same shall from this day forthe at any tyme move . . . attempt or bringe or cause or procure to be moved, attempted or brought, eny accion, suyt, querrell or playnt in the faire court of the most reverend father in God the lord archebusshope of Dublin for the time beinge, to be holden within this cittie before his barons, or other his judges of the same court, against eny cittizen or inhabitant of this cittie or suburbes therof, unlesse the matter and cause of the same accion, querell, suyt, or pleint do growe, arise or be givven in the tyme of the faire court to be so holden, or within xv. daies next before the same court to be holden, upon payne of ten poundes to the offender tociens quociens, and yf the offender be free of this cittie [he is] to lose his fredome. And that no man shall upon the like paine use or practise eny covin, collusion or disseit in fraud of this lawe or of the good meaning therof.

Actions.  
Suits.  
Fair.  
Court.  
Arch-  
bishop.

1565. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum : That in thasseemble holden the fourthe Frydaie next after the fest of Sainct John[’s Nativity], in the yere afor written, these orders and lawes ensueinge ware made and established :

Orders.  
Laws.

[1.] Sir Thomas Cusake, knight, is elected and chosen alderman of the cittie of Dublin in the rowme of Mr. Patricke Sarsfield, late of Dublin, alderman whose soule God pardon.<sup>1</sup>

Alderman.  
Patrick  
Sarsfield.

1565. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Nicholas Fitzsimon. Sheriffs : Christofer Fagan, John Whytt.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs

<sup>1</sup> This is followed by four obliterated entries.



John Ussher, alderman, elected treasurer. John Fitzsimon, son of James Fitzsimon, elected alderman in place of Walter Pypard, deceased. Auditors: Nicholas Fitzsimon, Mayor; John Ussher, treasurer; Patrick Gigen, Edward Boran, Thomas Verdon, Simon Crowe, Richard Corr, Nicholas Barrone, baker, and John Whytt, 'joynor.'

[1.] Yt ys ordayned and agreed, by auctorithye of the said assemblye, that from hensforthe all those that have supplied and hereafter shall supplye the rounbe of mayraltye of this cytty, shall have at all tymes, where-soever he or they shall goo abroode the cittye or suburbs of the same, to attend uppon hym or them and every of them, one man above thadge of twenty yeres or theare-aboutes, or upward, upon payne, to every of the said personnes that shall offend contrary to the teanor of this lawe, of ten shillings, to be payed to the thezaurer of this cytty for the maintenance of the cytty wurkes.

[2.] It ys agreed by thauuthoritye aforsayd that no pawne, gage, or pledge, of what kinde, nature or qualytye soever the same be, shalbe prayسد or valued in the court of this cytty befor thend of one yere and a daye after the pleadging or gaging of the same, so that after the same yere and daye he or they that hath the same pawne, gage, or pledge, shall, yf he wyll have yt prayسد, brynge yt into the court of this cyttie, and there lett yt remayne for thre several court dayes; in every of the which daies thre proclamacions shalbe openly made that the owner or owners of the same pawne, gage or pledge shall take forthe and releme the same. And yf after the same thre court daies and proclamacions made as aforsayde, the owner or owners do not redeeme ther said pawne, gage or pledge, that then ymmediatly after the last proclamacion so made as ys aforsayde th the third court daye, the same pawne, gage or pledge shalbe prayسد and valued by thofficers of the court of this cytty after thold lawdable maner. And that, from and after the said praysinge

and valuacon so made, yt shalbe lawful for him or them <sup>1535.</sup> that hathe the same gage, pledge or pawne, to use and dispose the same as his own propre good and chattell, <sup>Gages. Pledges. Pawns.</sup> awnswearinge to the owner or owners of the said gadge, pledge or pawne, the over plus that shall growe to him by the said valuacon or praysinge over and above the debt and ordinary chardge of the praysinge: provided that this order shall not extend to any pawne, gadge or pledge delyvered upon special covenant, condicion, or bargayne, nor yett to pledges or gages taken as a distress for rent; but touching the said distresses yt is ordered by thauthority of this assembly that the same may be praysed within xv. dayes after the distresses taken and proclamacions in thre severall court daies, as ys afor appointed and expressed.

[3.] It is ordayned and agreed by thauctoritie aforsayd that no person or personnes beying of the corporacion of the quokes, ne no hockster, shall sell any fleshe or fyshe rawe, unboylded, baken or rosted, upon payne of forfeiture of the same fyshe and fleyshe which shalbe found at ther houses, stalles or windowes to be sold. <sup>Cooks. Hucksters. Sales. Meat. Fish.</sup> And that [it] shalbe lawfull for every constable within his ward, by himself, or by any outhier officer of this cytty, to seaise and take up all such fyshe and fleyshe as shalbe fownde uppon any the stalles or windowes to be sold undressed as is aforsaid; the halfe therof to be unto the seaser, thother halfe to be bestowed at the disposicion of Mr. Maior upon the poore.

[4.] It ys agreed that all those person and personnes which have gardens in St. Bridstrett, the Shepstret, the Dames stret, St. Fraunces stret, and outhier strettes and lanes within this cytty and suburbes of the same, shall remove and put into their gardens all suche donge as liethe befor ther houses and gardens in the said strettes and lanes, and that the constables of every ward wherin any suche donge shalbe layed, shall from hensforth imprison the bodics of all such person or <sup>Gardens. Streets. Lanes. Constables. Wars. Imprisonment.</sup>

1565.

Crediting  
of streets.

City works.

Trinity  
Gold.

Auditors.

Cesses  
Journeys.

Fynynge

Kerliff,  
chaplain.House of  
St. Stephen,  
Dublin.

Chalmer.

St. Owen's  
lane.

personnes as shalbe found and knowen to lay any donge in any the said strettes and lanes, and that the said constables shall continually see the said strettes kept clene upon paine of ten shillings fyne, to be levyed of the same constables so often as they shalbe found culpable therin; halfe to the presenter, thother to the cytties wurkes; and that the said constables may, by thauuthoritye of this order, levy of the goodes and cattelles of thoffenders of this order, so often as any of them shalbe found gyltie, vi.s. viii. *l.* to thuse and behowf of the said constables.

[5.] It ys agreed that Mr. Henry Plunket, Mr. Thadewe Duff, masters of the Trenitie Gilde, Mr. Sedgrawe and Mr. John Ussher, thesaurer, shall take the hiringe of Mr. Fynynges accompt of the sesses of the joyrneis, and shall have authoritie by this assembly to dischargde him of suche sommes of the said sesses and personnes cessed as they shall see to be reisonable, and shall, after ther dischargdes so made and gyven, relate the same to thawditors appoynted by this assembly above named, who shall accordinglie cutt of so miche of the said Mr. Fynynges chardges as shalbe so dischargded by the said aldermen yf the same have not bene befor allowed or dischargded by thauditors of this cytty to the said Mr. Fynynge.

[6.] It is agreed, by thauuthoritie aforsaid, that sir John: Kerliff, chaplen, shalbe custos of the howse of St. Steavenes, by Dublin, with all and singular the commodities and profyttes therout belonging, to have and enjoy the same duringe his life in as large and ample manner as any custos hertofore occupied and enjoyed the same.

[7.] It is also agreed, by thauuthoritye aforsaid, that Mr. John Chaliner, of Dublin, alderman, his executors and assignes, shalbe dischargded of the lease made to him upon the lane in the High strett called St. Townes lane.

[8.] It is agreed, that John Dorninge, of Dublin clerke, shall have a lease of thre skore and one yeres upon the howse wherin William Calfe, goldsmyth, nowe dwelleth, in the Skynner rowe, parcell of the possessions of All Sainctes; the saide lease to begyn . . . after the expiration of the lease made to Mr. Challyner upon the saide howse; the saide Dorninge or his assignes paing yereli to the thesaurer the somme of twentie shilinges lawful mony of Ireland.

1565.  
Dorninge.Calfe,  
goldsmith,  
Skynner  
rowe.1565-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1565.

1565-6.

[John] Dillon and . . . Dowdall elected aldermen in place of Francis [Harbarte], deceased, and John Challoner, deceased.

Aldermen.

It is ordayned and agreed by thauthoritie of the said assemblee that [Michael] Tyrrell shalbe borne without payenge of his fyne of xxv.li. for the peny bargaines tyll he shalbe thought of habilitie by master Maior for the tyme being to satisfie the same.

Fine.

1566. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1566.

Edward Barane elected alderman in place of Nicholas Bennet, deceased.

Alderman.

[1.] It is agreed that Thomas Joye shall have the rowlme of Robert Bedlowe, and to entre in the same presentlie, and the said Bedlowe to have the fee of the said office tyll Mighelmas, and after that shall have xl.s. yerelie from Mighelmas next, to be paid by the treasurer of the cittie of Dublin for the tyme beinge of the revenue of the said cittie, and during the life of the saide Bedlowe, provided that if the said Bedlowe do not delyver the mace of the cittie befor Mighelmas next to the said Joye, that then the grant of the said xl.s. to be void.

Joye.

Mace-  
bearer.  
Bedlowe.Mace of  
city.

[2.] It is agreed, by thauthoritie of the said assemblee, that Mr. John Ussher, treasurer, Mr. Roberte Ussher, alder-

<sup>1</sup> 8 Elizabeth.<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 14 April, 1566.

1566. man, and Mr. Edward Barane, Patricke Gigen, Richard Lange, baker, Patrick Whit, tanner, and John Whit, joynor, shall make a perfytt surveye of the towne and graundge of Ballicullane, with all thappurtenances, and that, after the said surveye made, Mr. James Stanihurst, recordor, shall have a lease therof for threscore yeres and one, after thend of Mr. Challoners intreste, the said recordor paieing yerlie to the tresorer of the cittie of Dublin for the tyme being (*blank*) lawful mony of Ireland, according to the said surveye.

John Usher. Town ditch. Orchard. [3.] It is agreed that Mr. John Ussher shall have the towne diche joyninge unto his orcharde on the west side of the towne wall for terme of lxi. yeres, paieng yerelie iiii.d. to the treasurer for the tyme being, and the said John making yt clene, to kepe yt replenished with water contynuallie.

1566. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Allernan. Michel Bea elected alderman in place of Michel Penteney, deceased, on payment to the treasurer, for the city's use, of one hundred mares, lawful money of Ireland.

Fines. Penalties. [1.] It is agreed, by the auctoritie of the said assemblie, that all fynes and penalties, as well growinge by statutes and common lawes of this realme as by ordinaunces of this cittie, shalbe aunswared henceforthe to the tresurie of this cittie, and that theare shalbe yerlie estreyttes made of them under the mayraltie sele, and a collector appointed for the leavyenge of them, who shall yerlie accompt for the same fynes unto the auditors of this citty that shalbe appointed for that purpose, and the same fynes and penalyties, and this order, to be established as perpetual by thende of the next post senblie.

Foot Assembly. Gerald Plunket. [2.] It is agreed that Gerald Plunket,<sup>1</sup> of Dublin,

<sup>1</sup> The important Irish manuscript styled the "Book of Kells" was in the possession of Gerald Plunket, of Dublin, before it was acquired by archbishop Usher. Copies of memoranda

inscribed by Plunket in the "Book of Kells," in 1568, will be found in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," 1874, part i., p. x.



merchaunt, in consideracion of his great chardges he have <sup>1566.</sup>  
 ben at, and hereafter shalbe at, in making and main-  
 tenance of the bowyes or merkes sett at the bare of the <sup>Buoys.</sup>  
 haven, wheareby shippes and outhere vessells the more <sup>Bar.</sup>  
 safflic without daunger may entre and com in to the <sup>Haven.</sup>  
 hawen from tyme to tyme, shall have of every bote from <sup>Boats.</sup>  
 vi. tonnes to xx., *iiii.d.* Irishe; of every bote from xx.  
 tonnes to xxx. tonnes borden, *vi.d.* Irishe; of every  
 shipp, *xii.d.* Irishe, every time that she shall fortune to <sup>Ships.</sup>  
 entre and com in at the said hawen within the said bare,  
 provided that this lawe do not extend to eny freman  
 of the cittie of Dublin for ther botes, barkques or <sup>Barques.</sup>  
 shippes.

[3.] It is agreed that every alderman of this cittie  
 shall gyve as an ayd towards the reparacion of the  
 bridge of Smothes court *ii.s.* Irishe, every Sheryve *xii.d.* <sup>Bridge of</sup>  
 Irishe, and every brother of the Trinitie Gild *iiii.d.* Irishe. <sup>Smothes</sup>  
 The corporacions of the craftesmen of this cittie to gyve <sup>court.</sup>  
 aide either of laborers or money at ther choise, and of <sup>Trinity</sup>  
 ther benevolence to [be] geven in this case they shall <sup>Guild.</sup>  
 gyve a boke to Mr. Maior before the post sembly next. <sup>Craftsmen.</sup>  
<sup>Book.</sup>

[4.] It is agreed that Richard Fagan, of Dublin,  
 merchaunt, shall have a lease of Clonturke for *xxxi.* <sup>Clonturke.</sup>  
 yeres, paieng to the fermors of Allhalowes, duringe ther <sup>All</sup>  
 intreste, suche rentes as he doth nowe beare by his lease <sup>Hallows.</sup>  
 from Mr. Challoner, lat alderman, and yelding to the  
 same fermors the [w]hole arrerages of the same rentes  
 unpayed by him hetherto, and he shall pay to the tresurie  
 of this cyttie yerlie duringe the said *xxxi.* yeres *xl.s.* over  
 and abowe the rentes reserved by Mr. Challoners lease  
 made to him of the said Clonturke.

[5.] It is agreed that Richard Conran shall have thre  
 poundes lawfull money of Ireland yerly, and his livery, <sup>Livery.</sup>  
 videlicet, *iiii.* yardes brod cloth, and his table at the <sup>Broadcloth.</sup>  
 Maior, and to attend upon the newe shambles, and the <sup>Shambles.</sup>  
 oversight of the fishe shambles by the appointment of  
 the Maior for the tyme.

1566.

1566. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Sir William Sarsfeld, knight. Sheriffs: John Gaydon, John Goghe.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Treasurer: Henry Plunket. Auditors: the Mayor; Henry Plunket, treasurer; Robert Ussher, Walter Cusake, Patrick Gygen, John Luterell, John Quatermas, William Stubs, William Kelly, baker, . . . , Patrick Whit, tanner, William Pygot, fisher.

1566-7.

1566-7.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1566.Sir William  
Sarsfeld,  
Mayor.

[1.] It is agreed, by thauethoritie of this assemblee, that Sir William Sarsfeld, knyght, now Maior, in consideracion that he toke the chardge of government of this cittie upon him more sodainelie than he loked forr, and was therby moche dysfurnished of that which was necessarie for supportaunce of that chardge, shall have towards [his better] mayntenance therein the somme of fourtie poundes, leafull money of England, of the fyrst fynes that shall growe by any occasion to this [cittie] or otherwise.

Fines

Fereowlyn.

[2.] Where[as] the Maior and cittizens of this cittie be entituled to Fereowlyn<sup>2</sup> and the landes therof by aucthoritie of parliament, and that many yeres have by neeligence forgone the comodities therof, which now woll require great and excessive chardges to recover the same: it is therefore graunted, by the aucthoritie of this assemblee, that Mr. John Ussher, alderman of this cittie, who hath undertaken to recover and recontynue the said hereditamentes, upon his own chardges, to the quyct seison of this cittie, he to have in consideracion therof thone halfe of the said landes during his naturall lyef.

John  
Ussher.Musicians  
of wryt.  
Steward.

[3.] It is agreed that the musicians of this cittie shall have an officer to levie tharrerages of ther stipend and to call in the same henceforth from tyme to tyme, or to take pawnes for it; also that they shall have suche libertie to

Pawnes

Roll v.  
m. 12.<sup>1</sup> 9 Elizabeth<sup>2</sup> See p. 53, and vol. i., p. 252.



answere the earle of Kildare<sup>1</sup> as Mr. Maior of this cittie 1566-7,  
Earl of  
Kildare.  
for tyme being shall see to be meet, and not without his  
licence. It is also graunted that Thomas Quyrke shalbe  
henceforth free from cesses and chardges, soo that he  
shall serve in person as a drommer whensoever the Maior Drummer.  
of this cittie shall goo into the fielde, if the said Thomas  
be therunto required, having reasonable stipend for his  
service.

[4.] It is agreed that Phillip Dryname, drommer, shall Drummer.  
have fourtie shillinges, Irishe, by the year and his livery Livery.  
of the cittie, and his table with the Maior for the tyme, Table.  
so longe as he shall use hymselfe honestlie in his service,  
and do use diligence in attendaunce on the Maior, and Mayor.  
serve with his dromme in the fielde and otherwise as the  
Maior for the tyme shall appoint hym, and he to have  
wages as a drommer during the tyme of his service in  
any iorney. Journey

1567. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1567

[1.] It<sup>3</sup> is agreed and established, by auctoritie of the  
said assemble, that the heires and assignes of Mr. Walter  
Tirrell, to whom the howse buylded on the slypp next Tirrell.  
Slypp.  
Crane.  
the Crane do appertayne, shall cause the said slypp [to  
be] made cleane by the feast of Penthecost next, and that  
the said buylding made upon the said slypp to be amended  
according to the teanor and effect of the deade therof  
made by this cittie to the said Mr. Tirrell; otherwise  
that it be lawfull to the Maior and treasurer to reentre  
and seize the said house to thuse of the cittie, any grant  
therof made to the contrary notwithstanding.

[2.] It is agreed that Mr. John Ussher and Mr. Walter  
Cusake, alderman, shall appoint and rate whate sir John

<sup>1</sup> An account of Gerald, eleventh earl of Kildare, with his autograph and patent for re-establishment of the earldom, will be found in "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland,"

part iv., London, 1882.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1567.

<sup>3</sup> This is preceded by a cancelled and partly obliterated entry.

1567.  
Sir John  
Woolly.  
K. of  
revenue.  
Table of  
contents.

Kerlyf,<sup>1</sup> caplen, shall have for the writing and making of the roll of the revenue of the cittie and a table of the custumes of this cittie, and, upon their relacion to be made to Mr. Maior of the same, that then warrant to be made by Mr. Maior to the treasurer for the payment of the said sir John.

Roll  
m. 12

Sir William  
Sarsfylde.

1567.

1567.

1567.  
O'Reilly's  
country

[3.] It is agreed that where[as] Sir William Sarsfylde,<sup>2</sup> knyght, Maior of this cittie, receyved xxxv.li., sterling, in waie of lone, of certaine the aldermen and outhers the cittisens, which somme the said Mr. Maior alledged that he have disbursed to the cittisens that were with hym in service at Drogheda and Cair O Reylies contre,<sup>3</sup> if Mr. John Ussher and Mr. Walter Cusake, aldermen, shall finde, upon the disclosing of the said Mr. Maiors disbursementes to the said cittisens that served, that the said somme is [w]holie and fullie disbursed, that then a generall cesse to be made for the payment of the said somme to them that lent the same.

Richard  
Stanyhurst.

Table.

All  
Hallows.

[4.] It is agreed that Richarde Stanyhurst, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall have a yeres respite for payment of twentie poundes, sterling, that he oweth for the arrearages of the rent for the tyeth of Taghdo, parcell of the possessions of Allhallouse, and that the treasurer, taking the said Richardes bonde for payment of the saide some, shall allowe the saide xx.li., sterling, to the fermors of the said possessions upon their next paiement to be made for their rent of the said possessions.

Christopher  
Fagane.

[5] Christopher Fagane is elected alderman in place of John Money, deceased.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 42.

<sup>2</sup> In reference to this matter, Edmund Campion, in 1571, wrote as follows:— "When the deputy [sir Henry Sidney] was absent in England, the towne of Droghelagh was in hazard to be taken by the [Ulster] rebels, which to preserve, at the request of the lady Sidney, then residing in Droghelagh, came Master Walshe, then Mayor of Dublin,

with a chosen band of goodly young men citizens, and brake the rage of the enemies. The deputy returning, made him knight."—"Historie of Ireland," Dublin, 1633, p. 23.

<sup>3</sup> The lands of the sept of O'Reilly formerly extended over the greater part of the district now known as the county of Cavan.

[6.] It is agreed by the authoritie of the said assemble 1567  
 that John Gaydon Fitz Nicholas, now Sheryf of this John  
 cittie of Dublin, shall, from this assemble forward, during Gayden  
 and for the terme of his lyfe, be discharged and free of Fitz  
 and from all manner of cesses that shalbe made or cessed Exemption.  
 for any purpose within this cittie by the authoritie of Cesses  
 the corporacion therof or of the rulers therein, in con- Corpora-  
 sideracion of the said John Gaydons sodaine calling to tion rulers.  
 the said office of Sheryf.

[7.] It is agreed that Richarde Conderan shall have a Richard  
 stipende of fyve poundes yerelie, to be paid by the Conderan.  
 tresorer of the cittie, of the customes of the fleyshambles Flesh-  
 in the Fyssh strete, and to have his lyverey and his shambles.  
 table of the Maior, videlicet, the lyverey to be iiiij. Livery.  
 yarde brode clothe; in consideracion wherof the said Richarde Table.  
 shall attende dailie on Mr. Maior for the tyme being, and Broadcloth.  
 to overse and keape good ordre in the saide fleishshambles Attendance  
 and fysshambles by the appointment of Mr. Maior for Fish-  
 the tyme being. The setting and letting of the customes shambles,  
 of the said shambles reserved to the Maior and tresorer Customs of  
 of the said cittie for the use, behoufe and most profit of shambles.  
 the said cittie, and towards the reparacion and main-  
 tenance of the said shambles.

1567. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

It is agreed that the forren bowchers shall bringe no Butchers.  
 fleishe to be sold in this cittie but onely on the Saturday Saturday.  
 wickely; soo as the bowchers of the cittie do keep the Prices.  
 Maiors prices appointed and approved, and none shall Sale of  
 sell no meate but in the open shambles of this cittie, upon meat.  
 forfaitor of the same; and shall also keepe the Mydsomer Midsun-  
 lyght after the old manner, upon paine of ten poundes mer light.  
 yerelie to be forfaited to the tresorer of the cittie, and Thursday.  
 that they shall store the cittie with fleische upon the  
 Thursday wyckely. And yf the bowchers of the cittie do  
 not keepe these ordres, that then the Maior for the tyme  
 being may call in again the forreyne bowchers.

1567. Fourth Friday after 29 September. Roll vi  
m. 12.  
 Mayor: John Fitzsymon. Sheriffs: John Lutrell,  
 Gyles ALEN.

Mr. Richarde Fyane, alderman, elected thesaurer of the  
 said cittie.

Sir Thomas Fitzwilliams, knyght, is elected alderman  
 in steade and place of Mr. Bartholomew Ball, late deceased,  
 whose soule God pardon.

The names of the auditors appointed to hire and take  
 the accompt of the revenue of the cittie the Tuisdaie next  
 after the feast of All Sainctes next ensuinge, videlicet, the  
 said Mr. Maior and thesaurer, Mr. Cristofer Sedgrave, Mr.  
 Robert Ussher, alderman, Patricke Gygen, James Dartas,  
 late Shiryves, John Quatermas, John Dorning, James  
 Malone, Nicholas Baron, William Stubs, Nicholas Syle.

It is agreed by the said assemblee that Mr. Maior  
 for the tyme being shall from hensforth direct warrantes  
 to the Shiryves from tyme to tyme yerelie for payment  
 of Patricke Uriell, sword berrer, [h]is stipende for his  
 office of sword berrer.

1567-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1567.

[1.] It is agreed that James Dartas shalbe alderman in  
 the stede and place of Mr. John Spensfelde, late deceasid.

[2.] It is agreed, for soundrie respectes and especiallie  
 in consideracon of one honndred and fyftie peckes of  
 corne, one halfe wheate and bere malt, thother halfe ote  
 malt, to be paid to Mr. John Fitzsymon, nowe Maior,  
 in consideracon of his soldaine calling to the said office,  
 by Mr. Richarde Galtrym, alderman, by the feast of  
 Easter next ensuing, that the said Mr. Galtrym shall have  
 foure yeres respite from the election to be Maior next  
 after the feast of Sainct Michell tharchangell last past  
 before this assemblee.

1568. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

[1.] It is agreed that Mr. Nicholas Pentney shalbe

<sup>1</sup> 1611: both.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 18 April, 1568.

dysynyshed and discharged from the rowme of alderman of this cittie for diverse consideracions, and by fyne of fourtie poundes, Irishe, and in his place is elected Patricke Goghe, and the said fyne is given to Mr. Michell Bea, in consideracion of his calling to supply the rowme and office of Maior for this next yere.

[2.] It is also agreed that Barnabe Reylye, one of the Shiryves mace berrers, for that he, being old and impotent, not hable to supplie his office, have surrendered the said mace and office, shall have yerelie foure nobles, Irishe, of the revenue of the cittie, to be paid to hym by the tresorer for tyme being, during his lyfe, at the feastes of Michelmas and Easter yerelie, by equall paymentes; and in his place and stede is elected and appointed Thomas Reylye, to occupie the said office, with all the profits belonging to the said office, so long as he shall well demeane hymselfe therin.

[3.] It is agreed that the marshall, Nicholas White, shall have the oversight of the fysshambles as the marshalls of this cittie have had heretofore, in consideracion that he shall with better diligence and more carefulnes attende his office; and that the graunte made therof to Richard Conderan shalbe, by the auctoritie of this assem- blee, revoked and repealed for so moche.

[4.] It is agreed that no bakers nor outhers shall buye any fyrris, fagots, ne outhur fuell but for his own occupacion, and yf any do regrate the same soo by hym bought, that he shall forfete for every tyme soo offending xx.s., to be paid to the use of the tresorie and presenter equally, provyded that this lawe doo not extende to hostlers ne winteners, but that they may take money for such fagots as they shall burn within their howses and tawernes.

1568. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] It is agreed by the said assemblie that Mr. Richard Galtryme, in consideracion of one hondreth and fyftie



Just.  
Magist.  
Wardens  
Cittie.

Respect  
Majesty.

Cases.

Said to  
quere.  
Charter.

peckes of malte, halfe wheate, halfe ote malte, to be paid to Mr. John Fitzsymon, nowe Maior, towards his chardges, being called to that office uppon the suddayne, shalbe respited from the election to be Maior of this cittie from and during foure yeres next after the feast of Saint Michell tharchangell next, videlicet, anno a thousande, fyve hondred, threscore and eight.

[2.] It is agreed that a cesse shalbe made upon all the cittisens for the payment of suche money as was spent in suit to the quenes majestie, by the factors and agents of the cittie, for the confirmacion of the chartor and outhere requestes to be obteyned of her highnes in the cittisens behalfe, and that such foure auditors as the comens shall appoynt, by and with the advice of Mr. Maior and of ther owne companyes, do heare the accompt of Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon and Mr. Walter Cusake, aldermen, and Nicholas Duff, the said money being disbursed in England for the said purpose.

Work.  
Bridge of  
Smothies  
court.

Water.  
Duffes.  
Muntes.

Coals.

Porters.

Porters.

[3.] It is agreed that there shalbe a man owt of every howse in the cittie and suburbs appoincted for the ending of the worke of the bridge of Smothes court, to be appoincted and disposed in such ordre and sorte as Mr. Maior shall thinke good.

[4.] It is agreed that the watyr ballyves of the cittie shall from hensforth fynde sufficient measures for the measuring of fyre colles, to be made brode after the maner of the making of the cole peckes, and the same to be of the assise of the barrail of Bristowe bande, or els that the said watyr balyves shall lose their duetic of coles, and that the portors of the cittie shall henceforth measure the coales, and none outhers, upon payn of forfaiture of the coales soo measured by any that is no portor.

Expenses.

Expenses.

[5.] It is agreed that suche parte of the pavement of the Hangman lane as rests undon shall be fynysshed upon costes and chardges of the treasury of this cittie by the appointment of the said Mr. Maior.



1568. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1568.

Mayor: Michael Bea. Sheriffs: Nicholas Duff, Richard Rounsell.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Nicholas Fitzsymon elected treasurer.

Treasurer.

Auditors: The Mayor; Nicholas Fitzsymon, treasurer; Cristofer Sedgrave, Edmund Barane, James Dartas, John Gaydon, John Goghe, John Quatermas, John Durnyng, John Morrone, William Pygot, and Nicholas Sile.

Auditors.

Masters of works: John Lutrell Fitz Thomas; David Rochford.

Masters of works.

[1.] It is agreed that Peter Carricke, sherman, shall have xiii.s. iiiii.d. hereafter yerclie of the revenue of the cittie for keaping, opening, and closing the Bridge gate and Gormondes gate in due tymes, and keaping the said gates cleane from tyme to tyme.

Gates.

[2.] It is agreed that Alexander Coyne, belman, shall have the belmans lyvery, he doing his duetic as wele in that office as in banysshing straunge and aliant beggars forthe the cittie, and keaping the swyne owt of the cittie.

Bellman.

Livery.

Beggars.

Swine.

1568-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1568.

1568-9.

[1.] Where[as] in the assemble holden in the tyme of the mayoraltie of Sir William Sarsfelde, knyght, it was ordered and agreed that Mr. John Ussher, alderman, bringing the lordship called Fercoulyn, with the appurtenances, into the quiet possession of the cittie of Dublin, upon his propre costes and chardges, shuld have the moitie or haulfendell of the profits and commoditie of the said Fercowlyn during his naturall lyfe, as in the roll of the said assemble more at lardge appearith:<sup>2</sup> it is therefore ordeyned and agreed, by the autoritie of this assemble, that yf the said Mr. Ussher doo accomplish his said promyse to and with the cittie in bringing the said Fercowlyn into the quiet possession of the said cittie by the feast of Sainct Michell tharchangell next after

Sir William Sarsfelde.

John Ussher.

Fercoulyn.

Roll of Assembly.

<sup>1</sup> 11 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 46.

1568-9.  
Prohibi-  
tion.

this present assemble, then the said Mr. Ussher to have the benefit of the said grant and ordre; otherwise the said grant made thereof to him to cease and be utterlie void and of none effect, and the cittie to be at libertie to dispose the [w]hole at their will and pleasure.

Roll vii.  
m. 13.

Meat.  
Prohibi-  
tion.

[2.] It is also agreed that no person ne persons from hensforthe shall eat fleshe within the cittie of Dublin or suburbis of the same on Frydaie or Saturdaie, on payne of fyve poundes, lefull money of Irlande; the halfe therof to be to the fynder and presenter, thother halfe to the cittie workes.

Friday.  
Saturday.

Bakers.  
Millers.

[3.] It is lyke manner agreed that no baker, myller, loader, portor nor berrer from hensforth shall demaunde any offringes, and that the Maior and Shiryves officers to have their offringes according to the auncient custum; and that the trompetor shall bringe none in his company when he goo to any cittisens howse for his offring or outhewise, upon payne of forfaitor of his office

Offerings.

Ancient  
custum.

Trumpeter.

[4.] It is agreed, for eschuing controversy that may ryse on Shroftuysday in bearing balles, that every occupacion to keape ordre in ryding with their ballis as they are appointed to go with their pageants<sup>1</sup> on Corpus Christi daye by the Chayne Boke; saving to every man the auncient preemynence of byrthe and marriage.

Shrove  
Tuesdai.  
Ballis

Pageants.  
Corpus  
Christi.  
Chain  
Booke.

1569.

1569 Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

Richard  
Condran.

[1.] It is agreed that Richard Condran, yeman, shalbe allowed and receive his wages of *v.li.* till Mighallmas next cominge, and no further to have the same, but to be utterlie dischargid therof, notwithstandinge anny former graunte made to him, provided that he shall have the preferment of the next office that shalbe void of any of the officers of this cittie.

Discharge.

Fyan,  
treasurer.

[2.] It is also agreid that suche warrantes as Mr. Maior directid unto Mr. Fyan, late thesaurer of this cittie, for

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i. p. 239.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 10 April, 1569.

the liveries of the musicians, and for payment of Con-  
 dran [h]is stipend, and for the liverie of Alexander, the  
 master of the beagers, shalbe allowed, notwithstanding  
 anny matter to be objected to the contrarie.

1569.  
 Liveries.  
 Musicians.  
 Master of  
 beggars.

[3.] It is agreed that [for payment of] the mony  
 bestowed in England in and abowtt the suit of our laste  
 graunt as for other chardges and expencis of our cittisens  
 during this laste parliament, and for all other chargis to  
 be answerid by the [w]hole corporacion of this cittie, a  
 generall cesse shalbe made upon the cittisins, and cessors  
 to be appointedt therfore.

England.  
 Suit.  
 Expenses.  
 Parliament.  
 Corpora-  
 tion.  
 Cess.

[4.] Forasmuche as hitherto there hathe bene a greate  
 disorder in the busshels of this cittie, as well by altringe  
 the measure of the commen or standard pecke, as by  
 the varyaunce in the private peckes or busshells of the  
 same cittie, and also lake of good order in receivinge of  
 graine or deliveringe of graine without strike, contrarye  
 to the lawes of this realme; it is for remedie of the said  
 disorders, ordeyned and agreid, by the aucthorite of this  
 assemble, that the commen or standard busshell of this  
 cittie shalbe hencforthe dowble the standard busshell of  
 London; whiche London busshell as appeareth in the  
 Tolsell of this cittie is of viii. gallons, and soo the busshell  
 of this cittie to be of xvi. gallons, and not over and  
 above, and that in everye warde of this cittie, and also in  
 the markett place of this cittie, there shalbe one commen  
 busshell of the said measure remayninge with a strike  
 to strike withall; and that none shall hencforthe within  
 this cittie take or give any grayne but by strike,  
 accordinge to the statuits or lawes of this realme, upon  
 paine of the forfitors and penalties in the same lawes  
 conteyned, and of disfranchisinge, if the offender shalbe  
 free of this cittie; and that none cittisine or inhabitant  
 of this cittie shall take or give graine by any busshell  
 that shall not be sealid with the seale appointedt for that  
 purpose, nor shall use within this cittie or fraunches, any  
 busshell of outhere measure then is above appointedt

Bushels.  
 Measures.  
 Standard  
 pecks.  
 Grain.  
 Dublin  
 standard  
 busshell.  
 London.  
 Tholsel.  
 Wards.  
 Market-  
 place.  
 Strike.  
 Statutes.  
 Seal  
 for busshels

upon the paynes in the statuits of the realme made for Roll vii. m. 13 b.  
 the same, and of disfranchisinge, if the offender shalbe  
 free of this cittie.

1569. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Yearly  
 Court of  
 Election of  
 Mayor  
 Aldermen  
 Change of  
 Mayoralty. [1.] It is agreed by the auctoritie of this assembleie to  
 exchewe the contencion that yearlie risethe upon the  
 election of Maior, that everie alderman shall keape his  
 turne for bearing the chardge of Mayoraltie according  
 to his auncientie, and all lawes, ordinances, establish-  
 ments, licences, grauntes, and orders hertofore made or  
 graunted to the contrarie herof, shalbe by the auctoritie  
 of this assembleye revoked, repelled, annulled, and utterlie  
 frustrated and made voide.

Enrolment  
 Orders. [2.] Wher[as] controversie hathe growen for the en-  
 rolment of suche orders as weare paste in the comen  
 assembleie, for remedie wherof and exchewinge all con-  
 troversies and doubtes hereafter to be moved in that  
 behalfe, it is agreid and ordeined by the auctoritie  
 aforsaide, that att everie post sembrie herafter all suche  
Test  
 Assembly.  
 Great  
 Assembly.  
 Attest-  
 ment  
 by Mayor,  
 Sheriffe,  
 and  
 Aldermen. orders as shalbe agreid upon in the great assembleie  
 shalbe subscribed with the handes of the Maior and  
 Sheriffes, and of foure of thaunsientes of the aldermen  
 that hathe bene Maiors beinge then present.

Sir Thomas  
 Cusake,  
 Sir Thomas  
 Fitz-  
 Williams,  
 Aldermen. [3.] It is agreid, by the saide assembleie, for certeine  
 consideracions moved in this assembleie, and speciallie  
 for that sir Thomas Cusake and sir Thomas Fitz-  
 williams, knights, beinge chossen and appointed to the  
 rowmes of aldermen of this cittie, doe not beare nor yeld  
 with the reste of the aldermen in cesses and taxes, to the  
 grett chardges and buordeininge of the residue of the  
 saide aldermen, that the saide sir Thomas Cusake and  
 sir Thomas Fitzwilliams shalbe from hensforthe amoved  
 and displased from the roulmes of aldermen of the saide  
 cittie.

Aldermen  
 Goughes. [4.] John Goughe, late Sherife, is elected alderman, in  
 the stede and place of the saide sir Thomas Cusake.

Gyles Alen, late Sherife of the saide cittie, is elected  
alderman, in the stede and place of the saide sir Thomas  
Fitzwilliams.

1569.  
Alen.  
Fitz-  
williams.

1569. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter Cusake. Sheriffs: William Fitzsimons,  
John Lennane.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Sir William Sarsfeld, knight, elected treasurer. Audi-  
tors: Walter Cusake, Mayor; Sir William Sarsfeld, trea-  
surer; Edward Barane, Patrick Goghe, John Whitt,  
senior; John Luttrell, Robert Byce, John Dornynge,  
James Ryan, Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, Nicholas  
Shile, Thomas Downe, baker, John Jenyns, tanner.  
Masters of works: Richard Rounsell, David Rochforde.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

[1.] Wheareas divers the bayliffes and Sherives was  
thought to be in arerages of tenn poundes upon ther  
severall accomptes made unto the cittie, as appeare in the  
roll of Mr. Goldinge [h]is Maioraltie, which beinge by  
the late auditors of this cittie diligentlie examyned is  
founde no debt, and the same by them signified to this  
assemblie; whereupon it is ordeined and agreid by  
the auctoritie of this assemble, that the said baliffes  
and Sherives, and everye of them, is dischargdged of the  
saide supposed arerage.

Arrears.

Roll.

Auditors.

Discharge.

[2.] It is also agreid, wheareas Mr. John Ussher, alder-  
man, upon his accompte, beinge late thesaurer, is dis-  
alowd by the auditors of sondrie sommes by hyme  
defrayed and disbursed in the citties affayres, that  
Mr. James Stanihurste, recordor, and Mr. Edwarde Fitz-  
simons, gentleman, shall give ther advice unto the above  
named auditors conserninge the saide sommes disalowd  
and the doubttes growinge therupon, and the saide  
auditors beinge soo resolved, to passe the saide Mr.  
Usshers accompte withoute further delaye; and whosoo-  
ever shalbe founde in any arrerages to the cittie, the  
same to be aunswerid forthwithe in money or silver  
pawnes.

John  
Ussher.  
Account.

Auditors.

James  
Staniburst,  
Recorder.

Sums  
disallowed.

Silver  
pawns.



1569.  
Sheriffs.

[3.] It is also agreid that the Sherives nowe present, and ther successors Sherives of this cittie, be froo hens-forthe dischargd from the keapinge of the gaoele of the Newgate of this cittie, and to have allowance yearelie of fortie shillinges Irishe, for the rentt of the saide Newgate, upon ther accompte.

Roll vii.  
m. 15.

Gate of  
Newgate.  
Allowance.

City  
Masons.

Craftsmen.

Exactions.

[4.] Wheare[as] certeine abussis is thoughte by the assemble to be in the fre masons of this cittie, being feawe in number, not permitinge others masons that be good craftsmen to occupie or labor in this cittie without exactinge and payinge (as it is affirmed) halfe ther daylie wages to the saide free masons ; for advoidinge of which abbuse, it is agreid by this assemble that suche forren masons, beinge goode craftsmen, as will come to Mr. Maior and Mr. Recordor, shalbe by them licensed and permitted to worke in this cittie, and within the fraunches of the same till the next assemble for proffie of ther workmanshipe and goode demeanor, and beinge founde then to be good workmen, and of honeste conversacion, shalbe admitted free unto [the] fraunches of this cittie, puttinge ther billes up to the assemble, and that the said free masons, nor the master or wardens of ther corporacion, shal not vex, areste, or sue the saide forren masons in the meancetime.

Workman-  
ship.  
Good  
demeanour.

Bill to  
Assembly.

General  
cesse on  
citizens.

Suits in  
England.  
Common  
Corpora-  
tions.

Leases  
Fee farm.  
Fines.

[5.] It is agreid, wheras order was taken by semble, that a generall cesse shoulde be made upon the cittisens for the payment of suche money as they disbursed towards the sentes in England, which amountethe to the some of thre houndrethe poundes sterlinge, that if the comens of this cittie, and the corporacions of the same, do not come and make a cesse for the same by the next poste semble, accordinge the former graunte,<sup>1</sup> that then soo myche of the late graunte<sup>2</sup> obteyned to the cittie shalbe leashed for reisonable rentts, or putt in fee fearme, and incois or fynes to be payed and received for the same

<sup>1</sup> See p. 55

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.



tyll the saide somme be repaied by the advice of Mr. <sup>1569.</sup>  
 Maior, Mr. Recordor, Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Nicholas Fitz- <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 simons, Johne Luttrell, thelder; Patricke Gygen, Symon <sup>Recorder.</sup>  
 Grove, James Malone, Nicholas Sheyle, John Morran,  
 William Stubbis; that a survey be first made of the <sup>Survey.</sup>  
 same landes by the parties aforsaide, and befor any  
 graunte to be made, the saide survey to be made within  
 this twentie one dayes nexte after this daie, 1569, or by  
 any eighte of them, Mr. Maior and one of the aldermen  
 beinge twoo, with the viii. of the saide persons survivinge  
 duringe the saide tyme.

1569-70.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1569. <sup>1569-70.</sup>

[1.] Where[as] order was taken by an assemblie that  
 the whcete pecke shoulde conteyne but syxtene gallons, <sup>Contents of</sup>  
 and that no man shoulde measure with noo pecke above <sup>wheat-</sup>  
 that measure and contente, upon payne conteyned in the <sup>peck.</sup>  
 saide lawe: it is nowe further orderid and establisshed, by  
 the aucthoritie of this assemblie, that the same pecke  
 shalbe made and sealed, and to be used hensforthe within <sup>Seal.</sup>  
 the cittie, and suburbes of the same, and soo contynue, and  
 that the olde peckes to be called in, and proclamacion <sup>Old pecks.</sup>  
 made accordinglye, soo sone as convenyent may be, and <sup>Proclama-</sup>  
 no forfeiture or fyne to be taken tyll after proclamacion <sup>tion.</sup>  
 be made as aforesaid.

[2.] It is agreid that there shalbe a chartor made to <sup>Charter.</sup>  
 the companye of bowchers, upon suche reasonable con- <sup>Company of</sup>  
 dicions as well for ther conformite to the orders of the <sup>Butchers.</sup>  
 Maior of this cittie, for the tyme beinge, as also for the  
 reasonable license to be gyven to bowchers of the countrey <sup>Country</sup>  
 to resorte with ther victuals into the cittie in the open <sup>butchers.</sup>  
 market dayes, and outhr reasonable condicions touchinge <sup>Market</sup>  
 that facultie. <sup>days.</sup>

[3.] It is agreid that the saide Mr. Maior, Mr. Roberte  
 Ussher, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimons, and Mr. John Ussher,

1569-70. Roll vii.  
Tholsel. and Aldermen, do sitt and attende in the Tolsell on Twisdaie m. 15.

Offers for tenements. offers as shalbe made by the cittizens for any the tenementes latelye graunted<sup>1</sup> unto the cittie being nowe to be leashed or putt in fee ferme, or so mucche of them as shall dischardge the money disburssed in the suite of the saide graunte, and whosoover wyll gyve moste for the saide tenementes, duringe the saide two dayes and betwyxte that and the poste semblie, to have the same in lease or fee ferme.

John Ward, Sheriff. m. 15 b.  
captain of city soldiers. [4.] It is agreid that Johne Whitt, late Sherife of this cittie, shalbe satisfyed of suche money as is due to hyme for his service as captaine of the citties soldiers in the northe, and the same to be dulia examyned by Mr. Maior and . . . that then the saide Mr. Maior to make forthe a warrant of the same.

John Fitzsimons. [5.] It is agreid that Johne Fitzsimons FitzWalter shall have foure poundes, Irishe, yearly, soo longe as he shall use hyme seilfe in gode demeanor, and untyll he be preferred to some outhere office or roulme; to be payed yearelie of the threasurie of this cittie, at Midsommer and Christemas, by equal porcions.

James, sword bearer. [6.] It is agreid that John Lambene shall have the office of sworde berrer of this cittie, with all suche fees and perquisites as belongethe unto the saide office, and to have and enioye the same soo longe as he shall use and demeane hyme seilfe well therin.

Condrane, water bailiff. [7.] It is agreid that Richarde Condrane shall have the office of one of the water bailifes of the cittie, which George Springhame latelic hade; to have and enioye the same soo longe as he shall use and demeane hyme seilfe well therin, with all fees and perquisites due and belonging to the same office.

Musicians of city. Livery. [8.] It is agreid by the autoritie of this assemblie that the musicyans of this cittie shall have ther liverie coates

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

yearelye, with a cognisaunce of this cittie upon everye 1569-70.  
City  
cognizance.  
coate, at the chardge of the threasurie of this cittie ; in  
consideracion wherof and of ther salarye appointed the Salary.  
same musicyans shall, three severall dayes or nightes  
everye weke as tyme of yeare shall require, sarve in and Service.  
City.  
Suburbs.  
throughout the cittie and subburbes as the like musicyans  
doo in the citties of Englande, and at the like howres, and Musicians  
in England.  
that allowance shalbe made for ther liveries gyven before  
this tyme.—Walter Cusake, Maior ; William Fitzsimons, Mayor.  
Sheriff.  
Sherife ; John Lennane, Sherife ; Michael Bea, Cristofer  
Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, John Fitzsimons, John Ussher,  
James Bedlewe, Cristofer Fagan, Jamys Dartas.<sup>1</sup>

1570. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1570.

[1.] It is ordeyned and agreid, by the authoritie of the  
sayde assemblee, that Mr. Maior that nowe is, nor his Mayor.  
successors, Maiors of the said cittie, from hensforthe by  
any manner of meanes shall not intermeadle with the  
receipt of any parte of the revenu of the sayde cittie, Receipt of  
revenue of  
city.  
but onelye by the handes of the threasurer of the sayde  
cittie for the tyme beinge, and the sayde threasurer from Treasurer.  
hensforthe to receyve the sayde revenu and [render] his  
accounte therof accordinge to the auncient and accus-  
tomed manner.

[2.] It is agreid by thauthoritie of this assemblee that  
Cristofer Hydherdon, [otherwise] called Cristie Hither-  
tone, shall have the fearme of Donaghkeyrnye, [with all] Donagh-  
keyrnye.  
members therof, the teithe or tenthe of corne onelye Corn.  
excepted, for tearme of [thre] score one yeares over and  
above the yeares that he nowe hathe in the same fearme,  
yeldinge and payeing therfor all suche rentes and dueties  
as he nowe is charged to yelde and paye ; and, over that,  
he shall paye yearelye forthwith at everye [feaste] of  
Cristemas to the Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, Christmas.  
Brawne.  
a goode and sufficient brawne, or for the insufficiencie

<sup>1</sup> Some of these names are partly obliterated.      <sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1570

1570. therof twentie shillinges lawfull money of Irlande. He shall also be bounde to tyll well and trewlye all the arrable grounde of the same fearme soo as for lacke of goode and dillygent tyllage the [tenthe aforesaid] shall not be dismynysshed, lessened or impayred; in consideracion of which graunte, the saide fermore shall paye to the threasorer of this cittie, for the use of the corporacion therof, by Trinitie Sondaye next, exl. markes, lawfull money.

Gaoler. [3.] It is agreid that Dennys Saye, gaoler, shall departe  
Newgate. the Newgate at Mighalmas next, and that William Kellye Fitz Martten, the younger, shall supplie the roulme of gaoler from the saide Mighalmas, fyndinge sufficient surties to dischargde the cittie for the saide . . .<sup>1</sup>

1570. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 14.

Breaking pavement. Issues. [1.] It is ordeyned and agreid, by thauctoritie of the saide assemblie, that no inhabitaunt dwellinge in this cyttie, or the suburbes of the same, shall frome hensforthe breake the pavement against ther doores to make any goute or yssu above grounde, and that all suche yssus and gouts alreddye made shalbe forthwith reformed and made up as the rest of the pavement, upon payne of sixe shillinges and eighte pence, to be paied and levyed of everie man offendinge to the contrarie, halfe thereof to the master of the cittie wourekkes for the tyme beinge, and thother halfe to the threasurye of the cyttie.

Works on river. Account. Cens. [2.] It is lyekwise agreid that Walter Whitt, Patricke Crosbey, William Man and James Kenwycke shall veiwe the wourekkes done upon the ryver, and after gyve ther best advise to Mr. Maior and his breatherne howe the same wouрке shalbe converted to the commoditie of the cyttie, and that Mr. Edwarde Barran and Mr. Gyles Alen, aldermen, shall take the accounte of Mr. Maior [h]is disbursmentes and receyuts of the cesse graunted for the

<sup>1</sup> This entry was followed by signatures which are faded.

saide wourcke, and yf Mr. Maior have defrayed and disbursed more then his said receyuts, that then, upon the relacion of the said auditors, order to be taken for payment and satisfaction of the saide Mr. Maior.

[3.] It is agreid that Nicholas Whitt, marshall, soo longe as his dilligence, attendaunce, and goode usinge of him seylfe in takinge payenes in oversyghte of the countrey bouchers, and in the reysonable prycesinge of ther fleyshe, shalbe lycked of and thoughte goode by Mr. Maior, shall have foure nobles, Irishe, yearelie, to be payed of the custome or rentt groweinge of the countrey shambels.

[4.] It is agreid that Henrye Ellys, warden of the beggars and overseer of the swyne, soo longe as he shall use hyme seilfe dyligentlie in banysshinge of straunge beggars oute of the cyttie and keapinge the streetes within the walles [free] frome swyne, shall have twoo pence of everye alderman and a pennye of everye house within the cyttie, once by the yeare, and too have his lyverye suche as outhers in his roulme have had of the cittie. Signed: Walter Cusake, Maior; William Fitzsymons, Sheriff; John Lennane, Sheriff; William Sarsfelde, John Ussher, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsymon, Rychard Galtryme and James Bellewe.<sup>1</sup>

1570. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Henry Browne. Sheriffs: Nicholas Ball, Simon Growe.

Richard Rounsell, merchant, elected alderman and treasurer.

Auditors: Henry Browne, Mayor; Richard Rounsell, treasurer; Michael Bee, Edward Borrane, Patrick Googhe,

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 14b is occupied by the following: 1. letter of attorney, in Latin, from William Raulf to George Leake, 30 November, 1570; 2. recognizance, in Latin and English, 16

March, 1570-71, from Alexander Barnewall, of Robertstown, in the county of Meath, and William Barnewall, of Dublin, merchant, for payment of 12*li*. 13*s*. 4*d*. "sterling current of England."



1570. John Luttrell Fitz Robert, Nicholas Duffe, John Dorninge, Roll vii  
Auditors. James Ryan, James Malone, Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, m. 17.  
John Morrane, and Nicholas Maghre, baker.

Sworl- [1.] It is agreid that the sworde berrer [h]is stipende,  
bearer. to the intent that he shall the better attend upone Mr.  
Maior for the tyme beinge, shall have a yerelie augmen-  
tacion of his stipend, being now eighte poundes thyr-  
Stipend. ten shillinges foure pence, the some of xxvi.s. viii.d., soo  
in the [w]hoole per annum x.li., Irishe.

[2.] It is agreid, by thauuthoritie of this assemblie,  
that all and everye souche person and persons as hathe  
Land of taken any of the cyttie lande in fearme shalbe com-  
city. pelled by Mr. Maior to feytche forthe ther leases and  
Leases. paye ther fynes and rentes, accordinge to ther takeinge  
and premisses.

[3.] It is agreyd, at the instaunce and request of the  
commens, tenderinge and consideringe the poverttye of  
Edmond Edmonde Ball, of Dublin, tayllor, [that he] shalbe dis-  
Ball. chardged, with his suyrctie, of the bande of recognisaunce  
Acquit- whearein the saide Edmonde, with his suyrctie, were  
taunge. bounde for the payement of xl.s., Irishe, to the cyttie for  
the arreradges of certeyne rentt for the lytle shoppe by  
Saint Mighells pype.

[4.] It is agreyd that every alderman appointed for  
Aldermen. the warde wheare he dwell shall leavye and cause to be  
Wards. levyed the cesse that was made for the wooreke of the  
Cesse. ryver of Lyffie; and if the cesse so made and levyed do  
Works. not serve to paye the [w]hoole chardges of the saide  
Liffey. worke, that then the threasurye of the cyttie to paye  
Treasury the rest.  
of city

1570-71. 1570-71.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1570.

All [1.] Wheras the steple of Allhallowes,<sup>2</sup> with the  
Hallowes. rest of possessions, was graunted by the cyttie to Mr.  
Steeple. Challenor for tearme of yeares yet to come, whose  
Challenor.

<sup>1</sup> 13 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 34.



intrest Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymon, of Dublin, alderman, 1570-71.  
 hath obtained and enjoyed of the said steaple, which  
 now ys fallen in greate ruine and decaye, and lycke to Decay.  
 come to the grounde if reparacion be not done the rather Reparation.  
 upon the same, the lacke wherof woulde have bene a  
 greate defacesynge for that parte of the cyttie: therefore  
 it is agreyd, by this assemblie, that the saide Mr. Nicholas  
 Fitzsimons shall have the saide steaple for tearme of lxi.  
 yeares, and he payeing the rentt of syxtene pence, lawe- Rent.  
 full monnye of Irlande, per annum, and keapinge the  
 saide steaple, with the roufe and loftes, stiffe and staunche, Roof.  
Lofts.  
 and keape a vane or weather cocke upon the toppe of Vane.  
 the spyre of the saide steple; and the saide tearme to  
 begyne after the expiration and ende of the saide lease  
 made unto the saide Challenor.

[2.] Wheareas a messuadge in Saint Fraunces strete, St. Francis  
street.  
 of the rent of twell[ve] shillinges per annum, upon the  
 wronge surveighe taken therof, beinge no parte of the  
 quenes majesties inheritaunce, amonge outhur mes-  
 suadges graunted by her majestie unto the cyttie in fee Grant from  
queen  
Elizabeth.  
 farme, whearebye the cyttie is chardged with the saide  
 xii.s. yearelie of deade rentt: it is agreid that the saide  
 Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimons shall have the saide some of  
 xii.s. in fee farme, he recevinge the cytties graunte,  
 bringinge into the same another house to be inserted in  
 the saide graunte in place and stedde of the house  
 whearein Edwarde Pottygari dwelled, beinge of the same  
 surveighe and yearelye rentt of the same house, and  
 the saide Nicholas payeing yearelie for the saide twell[ve]  
 shillinges the some of syxtene shillinges, and also paye-  
 inge all chardges for the [reneuinge] of the saide cytties  
 graunte, and payeing the double rent of the saide  
 twell[ve] shillinges to the cyttie at the ende of the  
 tearme of twentie and one yeares.

[3.] Mr. Thomas Brandon elected alderman in place of Alderman.  
 Mr. Nicholas Dowdall, deceased.

[4.] It is agreid that Mr. Roberte Ussher, of Dublin, Ussher.

1570-71  
From  
Shamblde  
Court.

alderman, shall have the two teanementes in the Fysham-blestrete whearein lately dwellid John Quatermas, and which latelie was graunted unto Richarde Nott, of Dublin, merchante, who for certeyne consideracions is contented the saide Mr. Ussher to have the same for the tearme of threscore one yeares, the saide Mr. Ussher payeinge for the fyne and income of the same twentie poundes of lawefull monnye of Irlande, and souche yearelye rentt as the saide Richarde Nott shoulde have payed for the saide teanementes.

Roll vij.  
ll. 17 b.

Nicholas  
Pentneye.

[5.] It is agreyd that Mr. Nicholas Pentneye, in consideracion that he have beane at greate chardges in payeinge of soundrye fynes to the use of the cyttie, shalbe nowe dischargd of the cytties parte of the fyne due to be payed for not bearinge his ball on Shroftuysdaye next.

Fines.

Ball.

Marringe.

Newman.

Ball.

[6.] It is agreid that Umfrey Forthe, servaunte to the lorde chauncellor, in consideracion that he shall marye and take to wyffe Margarett Newman, the daughter of Walter Newman, shalbe dischargd of the cytties parte of the fyne for not bearinge his ball.

1571.

1571. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Cow.  
Work on  
Liffey.

Wardle.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[1.] It is agreid that every alderman appointed to leavie the cesse made for the woureke upon the Lyffye, shall receyve and cause to be receyved the saide cesse within ther wardes, and to accompt for the same to Mr. Maior, and if the cessys so made and levyed do not searve to paye the [w]hoole chardges, that then the threasurye of the cyttie to paye the rest by Mr. Maior hys warraunt to be made to the threasurer.

Pavement.

Dames  
Gate.  
Hoggen  
Greene.

[2.] It is agreid that no person nor persons frome hensforthe shall place any dounge on the pavement betwyxt the Dames Gate and the Hoggen Greane; and that they shall suffer no dounge to remayne upon the

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1571.

saide pavement against ther houses or gardinges in the saide streete above xxiv. owres, and that they shall make cleane before ther gardinges of all ramaylic, dounge, or outhere fylthe with all convenyent speade; and to place the same and all outhere dounge that shalbe caryed to the saide greane, in the greate holl by Allhallowes, and not elsewheare upon the same greane, upon payne of vi.s. viii.d., halfe to the spier and finder, and thother halfe to the cyttie workes.

[3] It is agreid that Walter Goodwinge shall have thoffice of cranner or keaper of the Cranne, with all perquisytes and profytes thereunto belonginge, in as lardge and ample manner as Thomas Heywarde, lat cranner, had and enjoyed the same; to have and occupie the saide office to the saide Walter, frome the feast of St. Michaell tharchangle next ensuinge, duringe and so longe as his servise shalbe lycked of.

[4.] It is agreyd that Richarde Layckey, of Dublin, shall have a lease in revercion for threscore one yeares of the house or tenement in the Castelstreet wherein he dwellyth, parcell of the possessions of the late dissolvdyd house of St. Marie abbaye, by Dublin, payeinge therefore yearelye to the threasurie of the cyttie fortie shillinges, lawefull monny of Irlande.

[5.] It is agreyd that Johne Whytt, of the Bridgestreet, late Sheryfe, shall call to Mr. Walter Cusake for fynissheinge of his accompt for the cesse made in the northe in the tyme of Mr. Nicholas Fytzsymons Mayoraltie; and yf that cesse beinge levyed be not sufficient to satisfie the said Johne Whytte of suche monny as was due unto hyme for servise in the said journey, that then further order shalbe taken for his payement.

[6.] It is agreyd that Mr. Fyane and Mr. Sedgrave shall have Mr. Maior [h]ys warraunt unto the threasurer for suche monnye as they disbursed for the cyttie [h]ys use, to be allowed in payement of ther rents due to the cyttie; and that all outhers shall have the lycke warraunt

1571.  
Gardens.Great holl  
All  
Hallowes.Office of  
Craner.

Layckey.

Castle-  
street.St. Mary's  
Abbey,  
Dublin.John  
Whytt.Account.  
Cess.  
Journey to  
the north.Fyane.  
Sedgrave.Money for  
use of city.

1571. Allowance. and allowance, beinge in the licke case of the saide Mr. Fyane and Mr. Sedgrave. Roll vij. m. 17 b.

Amotou. [7.] It is agreyd that Thomas Reylie, for certeyne  
Sergeant. reisonable causes moved unto this assemblie, shalbe  
amoved from hys office [of] seryant at Mighallmas next,  
and then one suche to be appointed and placed in his  
roulme as shall seame fytt to the assemblie.

1571. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 16.

Richard Galtryme. [1.] It is agreid by thauuthoritie of the saide assemblie  
Alderman. that for diverse consideracions appearinge to Mr. Maior  
and his breatherne, thaldermen, that Mr. Richarde Gal-  
tryme shall be dischardgyd of and frome the place and  
felowshypp of alderman for ever, and shall have his  
place in stacions and holdinges as Mr. Pentney hath, doinge  
therefore as an alderman ought to do, and beare in  
cesses, contribucions, and chardges; and that Mr Patricke  
Dowdall ys elected alderman to supplie the rowme and  
place of the saide Mr. Galtryme: in consideracion  
whereof, whereas the saide Mr. Galtryme beinge electyd  
to supplie the rowme of Maior for this next yeare,  
whereof he is nowe dischardgyd, the saide Mr. Dowdall  
ys electyd to supplie the saide rowme of Maior of this  
cittie for the next yeare, and ys contentyd and pleased  
to stande to the same election: And wheare ther was  
graunted by the cittie to the saide Mr. Galtryme as an  
ayde towards the mayntenaunce of the saide office of  
Maioraltie for this next yeare, sevenscore tenn peckes  
corne, halfe wheate and beare malte, and thother halfe  
ote malte, or twenttie poundes in monnye, yt ys agreyd  
that the saide Mr. Dowdall shall have the same corne or  
monnye, and the cytties porcion of all forfyturs that  
shall growe due to the cyttie in the tyme of his  
Maioraltie.

Beurer of standard. [2.] It is agreid that William Bermynghame shall have  
thoffice of one of the sergyantes, called the rowme of the  
berrer of the fotemen standarde or auneynt of this cittie,

vii.  
6. beinge nowe voyde by the deathe of Thomas Lyname, <sup>1571.</sup> Lyname  
with all comodyties and perquysytes therunto belong-  
inge, so longe as he shall well demeane hymeseylfe  
therin, and his service therin shalbe well lycked of.

[3.] It is agreid that Thomas Nolane shall have the <sup>Nolane</sup>  
office that Thomas Reylic nowe occupyeth, from the  
feaste of Saint Michaell tharchangle next cominge,  
whyles his servise therin shalbe well lycked of.

[4.] It is agreid that the saide Thomas Reylic, in con- <sup>Reylic,</sup>  
sideracion of his longe servise as one of the sergyantes of <sup>sergeant.</sup>  
the saide cyttie, shall have as a beadesman of this cyttie <sup>Beadsman.</sup>  
twenttie shillinges, Irishe, yearelic, duringe his lyfe, to be  
payde to hyme by the treasurer of this cyttie quarterlye,  
of the revenus of this cyttie, that is to say, every quarter,  
this annuytie or pencion to begyne frome the feaste of  
Saint Mighell tharchangle next comynge.

[5.] It is agreid that Ann Hermor, wydowe, late wyfe <sup>Anne</sup>  
to Thomas Rynane, officer, deceasyd, shall have the per- <sup>Hermor,</sup>  
quysytes due to the saide office tyll Mighallmas next <sup>widow.</sup>  
cominge.

[6.] It is agreyd that the inhabytantes of the Bridge- <sup>Bridge.</sup>  
street keye and Oxmantowne shall have one of the <sup>street.</sup>  
bels of Saint Georges to be put to the use of a clocke <sup>Quay.</sup>  
over the Bridge gate in the towre ther, whensoever all <sup>Oxman-</sup>  
thinges appertayninge to the saide clocke be made upp in <sup>town.</sup>  
full aredynes. Provyded that yf yt shall fortune that <sup>Bell.</sup>  
the saide inhabytantes do not contynue the same as a <sup>St.</sup>  
clocke, that then the saide bell to be restoryd to the <sup>George's.</sup>  
cyttie againe. <sup>Clock.</sup>

[7.] It is agreid that the gramer scoole master shall <sup>Master of</sup>  
have the gramer scole house in the Rame lane, and that <sup>grammar.</sup>  
the same be repayred presentlie by the master of the <sup>school.</sup>  
cyttie wourkes, the saide master keapinge a free scoole <sup>Rame lane.</sup>  
duringe and so longe as he shalbe thought fytt for that <sup>Free</sup>  
purpose. Signed: Henry Browne, Maior; Walter Cusake, <sup>school.</sup>  
Sheriff; Cristofer Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, John Ussher. <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
James Bellewe, Edwarde Barrane. <sup>Sheriff's.</sup>



1571  
 County  
 Assembly

[8.] Memorandum that in the comen assembleie holden Roll vii.  
m. 16 b.  
 the fourthe Frydaye next after the feast of the Nativitie  
 of St. Johne Baptiste, in the yeare of oure Lorde God,  
 1571, and in the theyrtenthe yeare of the raigne of oure  
 soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. William Talbott,  
 of Molachyde,<sup>1</sup> in the countie of Dublin, esquier, per-  
 sonallie appearinge before Mr. Henrie Browne, Maior of the  
 saide cyttie, Nicholas Ball and Symone Growe, Sherives  
 of the same, cittisyns and comens of the saide cyttie,  
 beinge then assemblid, dyd exhibyte an auncient chartor  
 graunted and gyven by Johne, son of the kinge of Eng-  
 land, and lorde of Irlande, unto one Richarde Talbott  
 and his heyres for their homadge and searvice of the  
 [w]hoole lande of Mullachyde, wyth all thappurtenaunces,  
 with certeyne priviledges and libertees, amongest which  
 are conteyned these woordes, cum sach et soch et toll  
 and them, with outhere auncient wordes of priveledge,  
 by vertue wheareof the saide Mr. Talbott claymeth to  
 be frea of custome for hyme and his men of the towne of  
 Mullachyde aforesaide, within the fraunches of the cyttie  
 of Dublin, of all thinges to be bought and solde within  
 the saide cyttie and fraunches, and prayethe the allowance  
 of the same unto hyme accordinglie. Upon whiche hys  
 request and consideracion of his saide graunte, it ys  
 agreid, by the auctoritie of the saide assembleie, that the  
 saide Mr. Talbott shall have for hyme and his heyres the  
 full and just allowance of the liberties graunted by the  
 saide woordes above wrytten and by everye of them soo  
 farr as by the lawes of this realme they ought to have.<sup>2</sup>

Mayor  
 Sheriff  
 Privileges.  
 Freedom  
 from  
 custom  
 Allowance  
 of Liberties.

1571. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Patrick Dowdall. Sheriffs: Andrew Luttrell,  
 Thomas Doyne. m. 18.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 176, and "Chartularies  
 of St. Mary's Abbey Dublin," London,  
 1881, vol. ii., p. 511.

<sup>2</sup> This is followed by transcript of a  
 recognizance dated 13 December, 1569,  
 from George Costell, gentleman, to John

Symeott, for 16l. 10s., "lawfull money  
 of England, to be payed . . . at the  
 feaste of Saint John Baptest, com-  
 monlie called mydsomer daye, next  
 ensuinge."



Michael Bea is elected treasurer.

Auditors: Patrick Dowdall, Mayor; Michael Bea, treasurer; Walter Cusake, Patrick Gygen, Nicholas Duffe, William Fitzsymons, John Doringe, John Doungan, John Morane, limner, Michael Sheyle, shoemaker.

1571.  
Treasurer.  
Auditors.

David Rouchforde elected master of works.

Master of  
works.

[1.] Item: It is ordeyned, agreid and establisshed, by thauuthoritie of this assemblie, that whatsoever persone or persons, free or inhabitaunt within the fraunches of this cyttie, shall from hensforthe attempt or presume to load or transporte any prohibitt wares, contrarie to the tennor of the statutes and actes of the realme latelye past, ordered and establisshed in that behaulfe, shalbe depryved, expelled and amoved from enioyeinge of any the liberties, fraunches or fredome of this cyttie for ever.

Prohibited  
wares.

Expulsion

[2.] It is agreid that Thomas Reylie shall have and enioye his office of one of the Sheryves seriauntes in as lardge and ample manner as was graunted to hyme in the begynning, notwithstanding any order taken hertofore for his displacinge and amovinge from the same.

Sheriffs'  
sergeants.

[3.] It is agreid that two pryvies shalbe buylded and made by the masters of the cytties wourekcs upon the chardges of the cyttie, one by easte Mr. Fyans newe towre and thother over the myll stream without Gormondes gate.

Latrines.

City works.

Fyan's  
tower.  
Gormonde's  
gate.

[4.] It is agreid, also, that Mr. Sedgrawe, Mr. Roberte Ussher, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimons, Mr. Bea, and Mr. Barane shall take the viewe of the Scarlett lane, and to make relacion therof to the post assemblie of the surveye therof; and, after, who wyll sue for the said lane or parte therof by byll, the same to be sett and lett to fearme, accordinge the surveye made by the said aldermen; and that the same aldermen, with the consent of Mr. Maior, to take order for the makinge cleane of the said lane by Isoldes towre, and to see the mearinge of the same lane by the towre.

Scarlett-  
lane,  
Surveye.

Isolde's  
tower.

1571. [5.] It is further agreid that Thomas Umfrye, of Roll vii, m. 18.  
City title. Dublin, baeker, in consideracion of the greate chardges he  
St. Thomastreat have beane att in the lawe for mayntenaunce of the  
Horse-market. cytties tittle and possession of the howses buylded upon  
the olde horsse marekett in Saint Thomastreate shall  
have a lease for twentie one yeares upon the garden by  
sowthe the said horsse marekett, he, the said Thomas,  
payeinge yearelye to the cyttie two shillinges yearelye and  
bearinge the chardge in the lawe for the mayntenaunce  
of the possession therof in the right of the cyttie.  
MAYOR, Sheriffs. Signed: Patrick Dowdall, Maior; Henry Browne, Richard  
Fyen, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsymon, Robertt  
Ussher, Michael Bea.

1571-2. 1571-2.<sup>1</sup>—Fourth Friday after 25 December.

[1.] It is agreid, orderyd, established and enacted, by  
Tanners. auctoritie of this assemble, that no tanner or tanners  
Hides. within this cittie shall sell or cause to be solde any hyde  
or hydies unles the same be well, truelye and sufficientlie  
Leather. tanned, and that all souche lether tanned as shalbe put to  
sale by the said tanner or tanners, or any outhere for them,  
shalbe, before any sale made therof, assayed and proved  
Sayemasters. by two sayemasters appointed by the Maior and aldermen  
for the tyme beinge, or the more number of them, to  
veiwe, searche and judge wheather the saide lether offred  
to sale be sufficientlie tanned, and, fyndinge the same suffi-  
cientlie tanned, to signe and seale every hyde soe to be  
solde with a seale appointed for the same purpose, the  
saide sayemasters takinge for every hyde soe sealed  
and allowed *ob.*<sup>2</sup> Irishe. And if any tanner or tanners  
doe make sale of their leather contrarie to this lawe,  
Particular. [they] shall forfeict for every tyme soe offendinge  
Penalty. viii.s. iiiii.d., and to be imprisoned accordinge the Maiors  
discreacion for the tyme beinge. And, further, it is  
lickwyse enacted and established, by auctoritie afore-

<sup>1</sup> 14 Bill deth.

<sup>2</sup> Obolus, one halfpenny.

saide, that yf any shomaker or shomakers, or any outh<sup>er</sup> person or persons within this cittie and fraunches therof, bye any lether of any the saide tanner or tanners, and not beinge sayed and sealed as aforesaide, shall forfeit all the saide lether soe bought, thone haulfe therof to the cittie and thother haulfe to hyme that shall seise and finde the same. And lyekwise it is established, by auctoritie aforesaide, that if the shomakers of this cittie, or any of them, bye any lether in the country of country tanners, that they shall bring the same leather, before they cut and put the same in shoes or boots, before the saide sayemasters, and by them to be sayed and sealed as aforesaide, upon peyne of forfeiture of the saide lether, the one haulfe to the cittie, and thother haulfe to the seiser, and to be also imprisoned by the discreasion of the Maior for the tyme beinge. The names of them that are appointed to be sayemasters: Edmonde Baron, merchaunt, is appointed to keape the seale; and Richard Broocke, currier, and Johne Williams, shomaker, sayemasters.

1571-2.  
Shoe-  
makers.

Leather

Country  
tanners.  
Shoes.  
Boots.Saye-  
masters.  
Seal.

[2.] It is also agreid by this assemblie that if any freeman of this cittie, or inhabitaunt of the same, doo frome hensforthe loode or transporte any of the forbydden wares, without payeing the custome appointed by the statute for the transportinge of the saide prohibytyd wares, he shall forthwith be disfraunchysed and lose his liberties without favour or grace. Signed: Patrick Dowdall, Maior; Thomas Lutrell, Sheriff; Thomas Doyne, Sheriff, written by me, Richard . . . ; Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimon, Robertt Ussher, Nicholas Fitzsimon, John Ussher, Jamys Bellewe.

Forbidden  
wares.Mayor.  
Sheriffs

[3.] It is ordered and established by auctoritie of this assemblie, on the petition of Mr. James Bedlowe, who is nowe chosen, and . . . by . . . , used in the said cittie, to be Maior of this cittie of Dublin aforesaid this nexte yeare, the rather for that we do knowe the state of the said Mr. Bedlowe to be chardged with children and outherwayes, that therefore the said Mr. Bedlowe shall

James  
Bedlowe,  
Mayor.

1571-2. have for his better mayntenaunce in the said office of Roll vii, m. 13 b.  
 Mayoralty. Maioraltie, over and above thauncient and ordynary  
 Allowance. allowance, the some of forttie poundes sterlinge, curraunt  
 and lawefull money of England, of oure free gyfte and  
 benevolens, the saide some to be levied, perceyved and  
 payed out of the commen threasurie and revenu of  
 the said cittie, or outhewise, the said yeare of his  
 Maioraltie, for that wee will have oure orders and lawes  
 to be from hensforthe observed and kept.

Freemen. [4.] It is also agreid, by the said authoritie aforesaide,  
 Foreigners. shall maynteine any forreyne, or his cause, tytle or suit, by  
 Suits. any meanes against the liberties and rightes of this cittie,  
 that, upon due proufe and knowledge therof the said  
 freeman forthwith to be disfranchised and lose his  
 liberties of this cittie without any favour or grace.

Citizens. [5.] It is also agreid that all the goodes of any citizen  
 Intestacy. that shall from hensforthe dye intestate shalbe taken by  
 Mayor. inventorie and presentyd unto Mr. Maior of this cittie,  
 and his successors, by suche persons as shalbe appointed  
 by the saide Mr. Maior, and that to be done imediatlie  
 upon the decease of the saide citizen dyeinge intestate ;  
 and that the saide Mr. Maior shall dispose the saide  
 goodes, givinge them forthe, or the value therof, for the  
 better finding and maintenaunce of the childerne of the  
 persone deceased, being of nonadge, to suche persone and  
 persons as shall finde sufficient suirttie for the repaye-  
 ment of the saide goodes or monye, and findinge of the  
 saide infantes in the meanewyle tyll they come to full  
 adge, accordinge the vocacion of ther parentes ; and that  
 the saide Mr. Maior twishe by the yeare shall call before  
 hyme the saide suirties to understande wheather they  
 shalbe then sufficient for thaunsweringe of the saide  
 infantes goodes : outhewise, to provyde for the better  
 securitie of payement, to provyde outhir suirties that  
 shalbe sufficient for the purpose aforesaid.

[6.] It is agreid, further, wher[as] straungers and

foreins doth daylie encroche upon the liberties and priviledges of this cittie, under cullor of subpoosed liberties, priviledges, glybes, that is to saye, Saint Marie abbaye, Thomascourte and outhere suche lieke places in the suburbes of the saide cittie, to the greate prejudize, hinderaunce and vexacion of the saide citzizens, for remedye and abolishinge therof, that Mr. Maior shall pursue the transgressors and usurpers aforesaid, by order of the quenes majesties lawes, and whate chardges shalbe requised to be disburced by the threasorer of this cittie, and he to have allowance therof upon his accompt.

1571-2.  
Foreigners.  
Encroach-  
ments.  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.  
Thomas-  
court.

[7.] It ys agreid that Nicholas Shyle, of Dublin, shoemaker, for certeyne consideracions and causes alledged in this assemblee, shalbe dischargd of the income and lease graunted upon a howse in Thomastreate, and that the same shalbe sett to hyme that wyll gyve moost for hit for the benefit of the cittie.

Discharge.  
Thomas-  
street.

[8.] It ys also agreid that Thomas Reylie, late officer, shall have his stipend of twentie shillinges yearlye, duringe his lyfe, as doth appeare by a former graunte made unto hyme for the same in the tyme of Mr. Henrye Browne, late Maior. Signed: Patricke Dowdall, Maior; Henry Browne; Richard Fyane; Andrew Lutrell, Shyryff; Thomas Doyne, Sherife; Nicholas Fitzsymons; Walter Cusake; Michael Bee.

Thomas  
Reilly.

1572. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

1572.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Mr. Patricke Dowdall, nowe Maior, shall have in fearme of the cyttie all voyde grounde within the cittie walles, wheare no rent nor langable is answerid nor paied for the same; so as the same graunt shall not be preiudiciall ne hurtfull to the cittezens havinge gardens or landes within the walles of the said cittie; payeinge therfor accordinge the surveyeighe therof to be taken, with suche condicion as shalbe agreed upon by the learned counsell of the cittie.

Patrick  
Dowdall,  
Mayor.  
Void  
ground.

Langable.

Survey

Learned  
Counsel.

[2.] That Mr. Johne Googhe, alderman, shall have the

John  
Googhe



1572  
A. Allen's  
C. C. C.

lane in the south syde of Saint Audoens chourche, joyninge to the west syde of his house, for tearme of threscore one yeares from Mighallmas next, payeing yearlye to the thresorer of this cittie thyrtye shillings, foure pence, not using any noysance or hyndraunce to any outhere man. Roll vii  
m. 18 b.

S.  
George's  
lane

[3.] That Edward Barrane, alderman, shall have the seller, with thappurtenances, in Saint Georges lane, parcell of the possessions of Saint Georges, for tearme of threscore yeares from Mighallmas next, payeing yearlye to the thresorer of the cittie fyftie shillings, lawfullmony of Irland.

Nicholas  
Casshell,  
Drummer.

[4.] That Nicholas Caishell, drommer, shall have thre poundes, Irishe, per annum, for his wadges, with meate and dryneke with Mr. Maior, so that he attend upon Mr. Maior daylie, and usinge hyme seilfe honestlie, and to goo to hostinges, jorneyes, and outhere usuall places, as well abroad as in the cittie, he fyndynge suyrtye soo to do.

Hastings,  
Journeyes.

Michael  
Bea,  
alderman.

[5.] That if Mr. Michael Bea, alderman, do showe by deade sufficient that there is an intrest in revercion for xxx. yeares, after the lease graunted to Mr. Walter Peparde by the prynce, of the possessions of the late St. Marie abaye,<sup>1</sup> upon a house in St. Nicholas streate, whearin John Goldinge nowe dwellyth, parcell of the saide possessions, that then the saide Mr. Bea to have ten poundes, Irishe, of his fyne or income for the lease, graunted to hyme by the cittie upon the saide howse, remytted and forgyven.

S.  
Nicholas  
strete.

1572. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 19.

Mayor,  
Sheriffes,  
Treasurer

Mayor: James Bellewe. Sheriffs: Walter Ball, Thomas Cosgrawe. Mr. Walter Cusake elected treasurer.

Auditors.

Auditors: James Bellewe, Mayor; Walter Cusake, treasurer; Cristofer Sedgrawe, Robert Ussher, Mr. Barran, Nicholas Duffe, Nicholas Ball, James Malone, John Dorninge, John Doungan, Nicholas Sheyle, Dionicius Saye, Richard Rounsell, John Morrane, tanner, James Foster, tailor. Master of works: Thomas Doyne.

Master of  
works.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.



[1.] It is ordeyned, established and agreyd, by <sup>1572.</sup> thauthoritie of the assemble holden the daye and yeare above wrytten, that all prohibited wares, that shalbe <sup>Prohibited wares.</sup> frome hensforth seysed as forfiture by force of any estatute and act of parlyament, shalbe brought to the heighe crosse of this cittie of Dublin, ther to be solde to <sup>Sales at High Cross, Dublin.</sup> them that woull give moost therfor, soo that the byer shalbe sworne to have the same wares, beinge woll, <sup>Wool.</sup> yarne, or fells, wrought within the fraunches of the saide <sup>Yarn. Skinf.</sup> cittie, upon payne of xx.li., thone haulfe therof to the enformer and thother haulfe to the cittie wourek.

[2.] It is agreid, by thauthoritie of the saide assemble, that Mr. Maior of this cittie for the tyme beinge, and his successors, with thadvice of syxe of his breatherne, the aldermen, shall nominate, assigne and appointe the number of talloo chaunlers in this cittie for his yeare, and <sup>Tallow-chandlers.</sup> that none outhere persone nor persons then souche as shall soo be appointed shall woureke or make any candels for <sup>Candles.</sup> sale within the fraunches of this cittie, upon payne of forfiture of the candels so made to be solde, thone haulfe therof to the seiser, and thother haulfe to the cittie wourek.

[3.] It is agreid and thought goode by the saide <sup>City Custom House.</sup> assemble that a house or place shalbe appointed for receipt of the cittie custome, and an officer for that purpose made and constituted; and that entre shalbe made ther of ingate and outegate, by free and forreyne, the free payeinge for entre a penny, Irishe, and the straungers two pence, Irishe; with further orders for the decent orders of the premises as are used in outhere custome houses. Signed: James Bellewe, Maior; Walter <sup>Mayor.</sup> Ball, Sherife; Thomas Cosgrave, Sherife; Richard Fyan, <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimons, Robert Ussher, Walter Cusake, Patricke Goughe.

1572-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1572.

1572-3.

[1.] It is agreid, ordeyned and established by the auctoritie of this assemble that forasmuche as sundrye

1572-3.  
Quarter  
Assem-  
blies.

Aldermen.

Absence

Licence

weighttie causes beinge moved in the quarter assemblies of this cittie cannott be discussed nor duellie exanynd as the qualitie of them doth require, by the occasion that the aldermen do not come to the assemblee as they are bounde to do, but some do fayne excuses and some do travaile into the cuntrye of purpose to be absent from the treatye of the said causes, thinckinge therbye to exchewe the displeashrs of suche as mought be touched in the same assemblies: for remedie whearof it is ordeyned by the saide aucthoritie that no alderman of this cittie, beinge within the cittie or fraunches therof at any time within foure dayes before the quarter assemblee dayes, or that shalbe in his howse or dwellinge place in the cuntrye within eight dayes next before the same quarter assemblee daye, shalbe absent from the quarter assemblee of this cittie without the speaciall lycens of Mr. Maior and syxe of thaldermen, upon the payne of xx.s. to be forfeicted to the threasure of this cyttie, tociens quociens, without favour.

Roll vii  
m. 19.

Balls

Youth of  
city.

Marriages.

Shrove-  
Tuysday.

Ancient  
orders.

[2.] Forasmytche as the goode orders for bearinge of balls by suche of the citizens and inhabitaunts of this cittie as doo marye haithe beane of late, by the covin, fraude and decept of some of the youthe of this cittie that by the same orders should have borne standinge balls, circumvented, and by their evill devices wrought to be as to them semed of no effect, under collor of makinge their mariadges upon Shrove Tuysdaie, it is ordeined and established by thaucthoritie aforsaid that everie cittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie that shall from henceforwarde be maryed upon eny Shrove Tuysdaye, shall eyther the same daye beare his ball or paye his fyne appointed for his defaulte; and it is also ordeyned that everie cittizen or inhabitaunt of this cittie that shall marye, havinge goodes to the value of twentie marckes, shall beare a standinge ball upon Shrove Tuysdaye, beinge the daye of his maryadge or outhewise, after thaunctient orders, if he shalbe within this realme, or paye the due fyne.

[3.] It is also agreid, by the saide authoritie, that no 1572-3. person nor persones, beinge forreners to the fraunches of Foreigners. this cittie, shall frome henceforwarde buy any butter, otes, Butter. Oats. hey, or grasse, to be solde agayne in grose or by retayle Hay. within the fraunches of this cittie, upon payne of forfeiture of a fyne of xl.s., haulfe therof to the thesaurie of this cittie and thother haulfe to the fynder, spyer and presenter.

[4.] It is agreid that Mr. Maior that nowe is, and his successors, shall cause Mr. Thomas Fitzsymon, alderman, to make upp his parte of the Key accordinge to his lease. Quay.

[5.] It is agreid that the master of the cittyes woureks shall doo the reparacion of the rouffe of the Crann lofte, Crane. and that the Sheriffs shall have the same lofte for ther custome house, payeinge xiii.s. iiii.d., Irishe, rentt to the Custom House. thesaurie for the same per annum.

[6.] It is agreid, by the authoritie of the saide assemblee, that Mr. Patricke Dowdall, alderman, shall have the custome fynes and profits due, or hereafter to Fines be due, unto the cittie for any prohibited wares that is Prohibited wares. looded by any person or persons sithence the feaste of Saint Mychaell tharchangle last past, or hereafter shalbe looded and stollen pryvillie awaye tyll the feaste of Saint Michaell tharchangle next ensuinge, the saide Mr. Dowdall yeldinge and payeinge for the same to the thesaurie of the cittie forttie pownds lawefull monny of Irland, thone haulfe at Easter, and thother haulfe at Mighalmas next after.

[7.] It is agreed that every parochie within this cittie Parishes. and suburbes of the same, shall make, upon ther owne proper costs and chardges, certeyn grapers, with their chaynes and ropes, with ladders, to be kept within their parochie chourches, and the same to be made by the oversight of the cheife in every parochie, and the chardges therof to be cessed by them accordinge to the habilitie of the parochians. Chains. Ropes. Ladders.

[8.] It is agreid, for certeyne weightie consideracions

1572-3. and causes, that Mr. Johne Ussher, alderman, shalbe Roll vij  
m. 19 b  
 Aldermen: amoved from the roulme of alderman of this cittie, and  
 John Ussher, that Mr. Nicholas Duffe ys elected alderman in the place  
 Nicholas Duffe. and styde of the saide Mr. Ussher. Signed: James  
 Bellewe, Maior; Walter Ball, Shreve; Thomas Cossgrawe,  
 Mayor. Shreve; Patricke Dowdall, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Henry  
 Sheriffs. Browne, [Walter Cusake], Patricke Googhe.

1573. 1573. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

[1.] It is agreid and graunted by the Maior, Sherives, cittyzens and commens in this present assemblie congregated, of their [w]hole and full assents and consents, and by thauuthoritie of the same assemblie, that Mr. Johne Bathe, of Drumconraghe, in the countye of Dublin, esquier, shall have in revercion for threscore yeares and one the fearme of Clonturcke by Dublin, with all the lands, tenements and hereditaments spirituall and temporall therof, parcell of the possessions of the late dissolved house, abbaye, priorye or religiouse house of  
 John Bathe, Drumconraghe, All Sainets, by Dublin; the same tearme of threscore and one yeares to begynn immediatlie from and after the expiracion or determynacion of suche tearme of yeares and intrest as Richarde Fagane, nowe fermor to the  
 Farmer to Corporacion of city. corporacion of the cittie, haithe in and upon the same fearme, in as ample, lardge and beneficiall manner as the same Richarde haithe the same, and for the same rents, reservacions and duties as the saide Richarde Fagane haithe the saide fearme. And, over that, under these  
 Conditions of lease. condicions under written, that is to say :

Counsell. i. Mr. Bathe shalbe of counsayll with the cittie in  
 City causes. all ther causes freelye duringe his life, and shall speacke in their mattiers in all courtes and places.—ii. If the cause toutche the quenes majestie, he shall retain upon his chardges a sufficient hable counseailor in the lawe to speake in the cittie cause, suche as the cittie shall lyeke of.—iii. Mr. Bathe his heyres shalbe of counsaile

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 25 March, 1573.

lyekwise to the ende of the tearme with the cittie, if 1573.  
 they shalbe learned in the lawe, and, if not, they shall Clouturcke.  
 at all tymes, upon their chardges, reteine a sufficient  
 and hable counseailor in the lawe to speacke in the  
 cittie causes, suche as the cittie shall lycke of.—iv. Mr. City  
 Bathe shall not molest or disquiet the fermor of the causes.  
 cittie, or his tenaunts or assignes, in their possession Tenant in  
 for the yeares that he hath in that ferme.—v. The possession.  
 land shalbe meared and bonded and measured by the Bounds,  
 standarde, and, that done, the same moares and landes Measures.  
 and number of Englishe and standard acres shalbe Acres.  
 specified in the lease to be made to Mr. Bathe.—vi. Mr.  
 Bathe shall set ashes or outhere trees upon the meares Ashes,  
 and bonds in everie place of them, or outhere lycke Trees.  
 monuments that shall perpetuallie remayne as know- Monu-  
 ledge of the lymytes of the landes, and shall maynteine ments.  
 and keape them well and sufficientlie to the ende of the Limits.  
 tearme, and at the ende shall have the same marckes Marks.  
 and monuments. Upon the not performance of all and  
 singuler these condicions, the lease to be voyde and  
 the lande to returne to the cittie.—vii. He shall keape  
 upp and repaire the chourche and maineteyne a preist Church,  
 to searve there duringe the tearme. Priest.

[2.] It is agreid that Mr. Gyles Alen, alderman, shall Gyles Alen.  
 have a lease of thre score one yeares upon the lytle Little  
 Steyne, parcell of the possessions of Allhallowes, for Steyne.  
 and in consideracion of the payeinge of twenttie five All  
 shillings for the chardge of soldiars which was due to be Hallows.  
 aunsweryd by the thesaurie of the cittie, the saide Mr.  
 Alen yeldinge and payeinge yearelie to the thesaurie of  
 this cittie for the saide Steyne twenttie shillings, lawefull  
 monnye of Irlande, as more plainelie shalbe expressed in  
 his lease. Charge of  
soldiers.

[3.] It is also agreid that Mr. Maior shall make a Mayor's  
 warrant to William Fitzsymon and Johne Lenman, late warrant.  
 Sherifs, for the allowance and satisfaction of five pounds  
 due upon the cittie for issues in the greane waxe bokes. Issues,  
Green wax.



Robert  
Treasurer.  
St.  
Audoens's  
church.

[4.] It is agreid that Mr. Robert Ussher, alderman, shall have allowance of fortie shillinges, Irishe, beinge charged upon hym in his accompt as threasurer, which rested upon Mr. Challenger for the lane by Saint Audoens chourche, which he could not by any meanes receive. Roll vi  
m. 19

Suit  
Gild of  
Thomas  
court.

[5.] It is agreid that William Typper, of Dublin, backer, in consideraicion that he gave [occasion] of suite in the castell for the glybe of Thomascourte, wheareby the cittie is [dryven] to chardges, that he shall satisfie and paye the saide chardges to Nicholas Ball by the nexte assemblye, outhewise the saide Typper to be disfraunchessid.

Nicholas  
Fitz-  
symons.

[6.] It is agreid that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, shall have allowance by warrant, directed by Mr. Maior to the threasurer, for payement of eyght pounds starlinge, for a goshaweke which he bought for the use of the cittie, which haweke dyed.—Signed: James Bellewe, Maior; Walter Ball, Sheriff; Thomas Cosgrave, Sheriff; Walter Cusake, Richarde Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Robert Ussher, Thomas Fitzsymons, Henry Browne.

God-hawk

Major  
Sheriff.

1573. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 20

Corporation  
of  
merchautes.

Thomas  
Moore.

License  
granted.

License  
reserved  
to the bodye  
of the cittie.

Letters  
Patent.

Shippment  
of yarne.

It is agreid, ordeyned and established by the auctoritie of the saide assemblee, that if the master and wardens of the corporacion of merchautes within the cittie of Dublin shall buy, or compoude with Mr. Thomas Moore,<sup>1</sup> gentleman, pencioner to her majestie, for a lycense of thre thowsande packes of lynnne yarne graunted by her heighnes to the said Mr. Moore, that then the custome reserved to the bodye of this cittie by statute for any yarne loaden forth this realme, aswell for that allreaddye shipped as that heereafter shalbe duringe the date of the saide Mr. Moores letters patent, to be cleare remytted and forgiven aswell the saide Mr. Moore as the saide master and wardens, or any outhere that shall shyppe any yarne duringe as before the date of the saide Mr. Moores

<sup>1</sup> See Appendix.



letters patentt.—Signed: James Bellewe, Maior; Patricke 1573.  
Dowdall; Walter Ball, Sheriffe; Thomas Cosgrave,  
Sheryffe; Cristofer Sedgrave, Walter Cusake, Henry  
Browne, Edwarde Barran, Nicholas Duffe.

1573. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Christopher Fagan. Sheriffs: John Coyne, Mayor  
Sheriffs.  
Patrick Browne.

Treasurer: Henry Browne. Treasurer.

Auditors: Christopher Fagan, Mayor; Henry Browne, Auditors  
treasurer; Nicholas Fitzsymons, Richarde Rouncell,  
Patrick Gygen, Nicholas Ball, John Pentnye, John Dur-  
nynge, William Piggott, corviser, John Bellewe, smith,  
Robert Sheyle, shoemaker, and Richard Huis, tailor.

Master of works: Richard Whytt. Master of  
works.

Walter Ball elected alderman in place of Robert Ussher, Alderman.  
deceased.

[1.] It is agreid, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, that Law.  
Mr. Maior and Sherives now beinge, and ther successors,  
shall execut the law made and ordeyned for fyrr reackes, Ricks:  
furze,  
heath.  
and heathe reackes to be within the compasse of the same  
lawe and penaltie therof, and if the saide Maior and  
Sherives shall neglect the execution of the saide lawe in  
takeinge petty fynes, permyttinge the saide fyrr and Fines.  
heathe reackes to remayne contrarie to the tenor of the  
saide lawe, the same beinge duelic proved, that then the  
saide Maior and Sherives and ther successors to paye the  
fyne appointed on thowner or owners of suche fyrr and  
heathe reckes.

[2.] It is agreid, by the lycke authoritie, that when  
any suite shalbe made unto the assemblie from hensforth, Applica-  
tions  
to assem-  
bly for  
grants.  
for any the possessions pertayeininge to this cittie, that  
no aunswer shalbe made to any suche byll or peticion  
duringe the tyme and space tyll three assemblyes after  
the presentinge and exhibitinge of any such peticion or  
byll, to then tent that better advice, [etc., as in vol. i.,  
p. 251.]

1573.  
Stables.

Horses.

Condittes.

Fines.

[3.] It is agreid that all they that keape stables, or comen resorters to this cittie, within the walles of the saide cittie, permyttinge suche horssees as shall stand in ther stables to be watered at any the condittes within this cittie, to paye as a fyne for the furst fault, *vi.d.*, the second fault *xii.d.*, and the horsse waterir to be punysshed at the discreacion of thalderman of the warde.

Account of  
John  
Whytt.Service at  
Dundalk.

[4.] It is agreid that the abovenamed auditors shall peruse thacompt of Johne Whytt, late Sherif, concerninge his chardges and receiptes, beinge in the citties service at Dondalcke, and whate shalbe founde by them due to the saide Whytt, and not leaviable by the cessors in that behaulfe, that then Mr. Maior to make his warraunt to the threasurer of the cittie for payement of so mytche as shalbe founde due by the saide auditors to the saide Whytt, and not founde leaviable as aforesaide.

Pension.

John  
Fitzsymon,  
Rever-  
tion.

[5.] It is agreid, for soundry consideracions and respectes seaminge goode, in this assemblie, that the pension and yearelie annuytie of foure poundes hearetofore graunted by an assemblye to John Fitzsymon Fitz Walter, be called backe and voyde, by auctoritie of this assemblye, from the feast of Saint Michael tharchangle last past, the saide graunte or any outhere thinge to the contrarie notwithstandinge.

Attend-  
ance.  
Quarter  
Assemblye.  
Mises.  
Growth.

[6.] It is further ordeyned and agreyd by this assemblye that from hensforthe no cittizen or commoner, nominated and appointed to be of the members of eight and fortie, fourscore and syxten, shall com to the quarter assemblye, without a seamelye gowne, upon payne of *iii.s. iiii.d.* without favor to be payed to the threasurer of the cittie.

A  
M  
VSworn  
cittizens

[7.] It is agreid and establisshed by thauthoritie aforesaide that no voyce shalbe allowed to be gyven to any graunt or peticion to be made to the assemblye from hensforthe but the voyce of the *xxiiii.* juries, *xlviij.* dijuries, and *lxxxvi.* sworne cittizens.

[8.] Wheare[as] divers inconvenyences is dayelye moore

and moore lyek to ensue by meanes of keapinge of stables 1573.  
 in the lane by the keye called Burnells lane, not onely for Quay.  
 daunger of fyre, but also by encrease of donge and filthe Burnell's  
 in the same: for remedye wheareof, it is agreid, by lane.  
 authoritie aforesaide that the constables of the warde,  
 whearein the saide lane is, fyndinge any horssees or horsse Horsen.  
 in any seller or house in the saide lane, the owners or  
 owner of the saide stables or sellers, that the owners of Stables.  
 the stables to paye vi.s. viii.d., tociens quociens, thone  
 haulfe to the cittie and thother haulfe to the constables.  
 Provided that this lawe doo not extend to any cittizens  
 horssees that he occupyeth for his owne pryvate use.—  
 Signed: Cristofer Fagan, Maior; James Bellewe; John Mayor.  
 Coyne, Sheriff; Patrick Browne, Sheriff; Cristofer Sheriffs  
 Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsymone, Thomas Fyning, Michael  
 Bea, Walter Cusake.

[9.] Ordinance, partly erased, ending as follows:  
 declared, expressed, graunted or past by any assemblye  
 hertofore in any wise notwithstanding.

[10.] And, further, it is lickewyse ordeyned and estab-  
 lysshed, by thauthoritie aforesaide, that the graunte  
 made and past by an assemblye before this tyme for the Appoint-  
 appointment and payeing of the cleareck of the Tolsell ment and  
 unto the recorder of the saide cittie, shalbe forthwith payment.  
 voyde, revoaked, repealed and disannulled by theis pre- Clerk of  
 sentes, any thyng before graunted [or] past by [any] Tholsel.  
 assemblye to the contrarye notwithstanding, and that Revoca-  
 from hensforthe the election and appointment of the saide tion.  
 cleareck to be onelye in the Maior, Sherives, cittizens and Election  
 commens of this cittie, any thinge to the contrarye not- and  
 withstanding. appointment.

[11.] And, further, it is agreid and establisshed by  
 authoritie aforesaide, that the recorder from hensforthe Recorder.  
 shall have the yearelye fee of nyne poundes, and the Yearly fee.  
 twentie shillinges appointed by order in the Chayne Chain  
 Booke; and that he shalbe resydent and keape his Residenee.  
 tynnuall dwellinge within the lymyttes and fraunches of

1573. Recorder. this cittie; and that he shall not receave no office of the prynce, ne yearelye fee or annuytie; and that he shalbe sworne yearelye when the Sherives and outhur officers of this cittie shall take ther othes; and that the saide recorder shall have the saide office but duringe the goode wyll and pleasure of the Maior, Sherives, cittizens and commens of this cittie. Roll m. 21

[12.] It is condensed, graunted and agreid, by thauuthoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Henrye Burnell, gentleman, shalbe recorder of this cittie in the roulme and place of Mr. James Stanyhurst, late recorder, whom God hath called unto his mercye, to have, exercise and enioye his saide office of recorder to the saide Henrye, duryng the good wyll and pleasure of the assemblye of this cittie, receavinge and perceiving, for the exercise of the saide office, by thandes of the treasurer of the saide cittie for the tyme beinge, the some of nyne poundes, lawefull monnye of Irland, and twenttie shillinges of the lycke monnye, by thandes of the Sherives of this cittie for the tyme beinge, as is lymyted in the Chayne Booke,<sup>1</sup> at the feastes of Easter and Mighalmas, by equall porcions yearelye duringe his aboode in the saide office.

[13] Albeyt that by thauncient lawes<sup>2</sup> of this cittie the keyes of the commen seale of this cittie weare commytted to the custodie of the Maior, Baylifes, the xxiii. juries, yet nevertheles for further indifferencie and quyetnes it is agreed and established by authoritie aforesaide, that from hensforthe the Maior for the tyme beinge shall have one keye, the Maior of the Staple the second keye, the treasurer of the cittie the thyrde keye, both the Sherives the fourthe keye, and the twoo keyes more to be delivered to the lxxxxvi., and they to deliver the same to be keppte to twoo of the masters of the incorporacions suche as they shall thynck moost fytt, and to remayne and be removed yearelye at ther discrecions, and that every

<sup>1</sup> The entry here referred to does not now appear in the "Chain Book."

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 231, 237.

of the keepers aforesaid to brynge ther saide keyes to the Tolsell every post assemblye daye to seale suche thynges as shall passe in the greate and commen assemblye.

1573.  
Tolsell.  
Post  
Assembly

[14.] It is agreid that the auditors of this cittie shall peruse thaccompte of Henrye Kyng of his disbursements upon the reparacion of the house over the Crame, and whate shalbe founde due unto the saide Henrye by the saide auditors, and by them to be certified to Mr. Maior, that then the same Mr. Maior to dyrect a warraunt to the treasurer for the payement therof, and he to have allowance upon his accompt as treasurer.

Henry  
Kyng.  
Crame

[15.] It is agreed, also, that the inhabitauntes of Thomastreate shall pave the strete before their houses, and grounde that they occupie, untill the same doo cum unto the channell, wheare the water ronne, or untill the same do cum unto the greate pavement lyinge betwixt bothe the channels; and, as for that greate pavement, thinhabitauntes next adioyneinge unto the same, fyndinge onelye sande and gravell to searve the paveinge the cittie, shall stande to and be at the residue of the chardges of the said greate pavement.

Thomas-  
street.

Great  
pavement.  
Sand.  
Gravel.

[16.] It is agreid, by this assemblye, at the humble petition and request of John Dyllon, cleareke, and for certeyne reasonable causes and consideracions by hym moved, [that he] shalbe dischargd and amoved from the place and roulme of thalderman of this cittie, and that Mr. John Ussher is, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, restored and called agayne unto the roulme of alderman of the said cittie.—Signed: Cristofer Fagan, Maior; John Coyn, Sheryf; Patricke Browne, Shiryve; James Bellewe, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fitzsimon, Thomas Fyninge, Walter Cusake, Patricke Dowdall, Henry Browne.

John  
Dyllon,  
clerk.

John  
Ussher.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

1573-4.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1573.

1573-4.

It is agreed, ordeyned, and establysshed, by the auctoritie of the aforesaide assembly :



1573-4.  
Baran.  
S. Lartre.  
L. . . . .  
L. . . . .  
L. . . . .  
L. . . . .  
L. . . . .  
L. . . . .

Further  
cause of  
Baran's  
of city.  
Charges.

All  
Hallows.

John  
Challoner.

John  
Lennan.

St Nicholas  
gate.  
Letting.

Ground.

Gormwelles  
gate.

Barry

Mayor  
Council.

[1.] That Edmond [Baran] alias Saint Michael, sub-sheriff, and Nicholas Sedgrave, officer, in consideration of being imprisoned by the lord deputie and counsell for . . . as it . . . and in consideration the saide officers . . . are but yong in office and that although they . . . not the matter for which they weare imprisoned so muche . . . they ought to have done, yet they are thought to have done well for good wyll and furtheraunce of the citties liberties, that therefore the cittie shall beare three poundes sterling towards ther chardges during ther imprisonment, and themselves to beare the rest.

[2.] That Mr. Walter Cusake, alderman, shall have threscore and one yeres in reversion upon a howse of Allhallowes grounde, being on the sowthe syde of the Castlestreete, begining after the expiration of a lease nowe in being thereof to Mr. John Challoner, late alderman, yelding therout yerelie three poundes ten shillinges, foure pence, lawfull money of Ireland.

[3.] That Mr. John Lennan, merchant, shall have threscore yeres and one upon a messuadge adjoyninge upon the southwest of Saint Nicholas Gate, if the cittie shall thinck the same mete to be letten betwene this and the next assembly, yelding therfor yerely fowreten shillinges, lawfull mony of Ireland: provyded that he shall have no more grownd then the cittie shall thinck mete to be letten.

[4.] That Mr. William Barrene shall have Gormwelles Gate for terme of threscore yeres and one, in reversion after the expiration of the intrest presently in being therupon, yelding therout yerely xlvii.s., lawfull mony of Ireland; and Mr. Richard Rowncell to take the lease in his name, to thuse of the same Barrene, and being suertie of the contynuall paiment of the rent during the yeres. Signed: John Ussher, Maior; Henry Cusake, Sherrive; Thomas Caue, Sheryff; Cristofer Fagan, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave, Michael Bea, Walter Cusake, Henry Browne, James Bellewe.



1574. Fourth Friday after Easter<sup>1</sup>

1574.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feast of Easter, anno Domini 1574, regni regine Elizabeth decimo sexto, in the assemble then holden, theise ordres, statutes and lawes were taken, establisshed and past as herafter insuyth, videlicet: Assembly.

[1.] That for the mattier depending against Mr. Michell Bea before the lord deputie and counsaill sethens the tyme of his Maioraltie, that he shall, at all open syttinges of the lord deputie and counsaill, call to their honors to have hyring of his cause; and whate chardges shall growe in prosecuting the same, soo as Mr. Maior for the tyme be made pryvey and consent therto under his hande; the bodie of the cittie, for that it is thought to toutche them, to beare and paie the same; and whate is or shalbe ordred against the said Mr. Bea for the same cause by the lord deputie and counsaill. It is also agreid that whate sommes of money is resting by the said Mr. Bea to the bodie of this cittie, that he shall have respitt for payment of the same untyll his forsaid cause be determyned before the lord deputie and counsaill, or that some other ordre be taken touching the same cause by the Maior and nombres of this cittie with the said Mr. Bea, or with the lord deputie and counsaill. Michael  
Bea.  
Lord  
deputy  
and  
council.  
Hearing of  
cause.  
Respite for  
payment  
to city.  
Mayor.  
Numbers.

[2.] Where[as] it is thought that this cittie is exceedingle infected with the horrible vice of whoredome, and the preachers of Goddes worde do contynuallie pronounce Goddes vengeaunce to be at hande yf the same be not speedylie remedyed; it is therefore ordeyned and establisshed by authoritie of this assemble that whatsoever maide from hensforth shall defile her bodie with fylthie fornicacion within this cittie or suburbis, being duelic convicted therof, by testimonye of her neighbours or otherwise, shall forthwith be comytted to pryson, and there remayne in irons or stockes during xxi. daies, and Vice.  
Prison.  
Irons.  
stocks.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1574.

1574  
Market  
place.  
Pillory.

then after to be brought forth to the market place and pilloried two market daies, and soo banysshed the cittie for ever, unles after she be maryed to sum honest man, and then upon her amendment to be restored and receyved as an inhabitaunt, and that the partie whiche commytted fornyeacion with her shall lykewise be commytted to prison, and pilloried as is aforsaid, and banysshed this cittie for a whole yeare; and yf he be a prentice, that yeare shall not be accompted in his terme, but shall searve his master one other yere in steade of that; and yf he be no prentice, that he be never receyved into this cittie before he have shewed good tokens of his repentance and amendment; and also that all suche as are well knowen to have defiled ther bodies before this tyme, and are not maried, shall departe this cittie by Michelmas next, upon payne of the punyshment aforesaide, provided that this act extend not to wyddowes that have kept their good fame sithens their husbandes deathes, nor to norsses untill they have nurssed the children they now have in chardge.

Roll vii  
m. 22.

Banish-  
ment.

Appren-  
tices.

Widows.

Nursses,  
Children.

Munition,  
Walls.

Treasure.

Cesse.

Cessours.

Pepparde.

Scarlet-  
lane.

[3.] Where[as] the cittie is presentlie destitute of munycion, and also the walles of the same and defences of the suburbis not soo well as neade requireth, and that the cittie is not stored so of treasure as can supplie the lacke and defaultes aforsaid: therefore it is agreed by this assemble that a generall cesse shall be made upon the whole bodie of this cittie to furnyshe the said lacke and neade, and for that purpose are appointed cessours for thaldermen, Mr. Walter Cusake, Mr. Edwarde Barane, for the Shiryves, John Lutrell Fitz Robart, Symon Growe, and, for the rest, the maisters of every corporacion.

[4.] That Anthony Pepparde, gentleman, shall have a lease of lxi. yeres upon the Scarlet lane, from the parte therof reserved to the cittie bakehowse all eastwarde, paing yerelie to the cittie *vi.d.* Irishe, for every yarde square therof. Provyded that every neyghbor ioyning to the said lane shall have suche porcion therof as ioyneth

vii.  
2. to his backsyde, paing as aforsaid and reserving pas- 1574.  
sage for Richarde Ussher throughe the said lane to his Richard  
orcharde there. Ussher.

[5.] Wheare[as] the officers of this cittie, not regarding Officers of  
ther dutie and chardge in ther offices, doth neegligent and city.  
disorderlie use the same: wherfore it is agreed and  
ordeyned by this assemble that, upon any abuse and  
mysbehavior of any the said officers, Mr. Maior and  
Shiryves for the tyme being may remove and displace Removal.  
the said officers upon ther said mysbehavior, yf they shall  
thinke good.

[6.] That Mr. Patricke Dowdall, Mr. John Ussher, Water-  
aldermen, William Fitzsymon and Nicholas Ball, shall bailiffs.  
peruse, examyne and consider thauncyent tables, rolles, Ancient  
bokes and recordes, that concerne the watyrballyves fees tables,  
and dueties, and shall add or take from the same accord- rolls,  
ing to ther discretions. records

[7.] That Thomas Betaghe, in consideracion of his Betaghe.  
povertie, being chardged with many yonge children.  
shalbe released and remytted of his fyne of fyttie Release.  
shillinges, being taxed upon hym by an assemble late Fine.  
for loding prohibited waris. Prohibited  
wares

[8.] That Edmond Saint Michell, alias Baran, shall  
have the office of watyr ballyf which Richard Fitzsymon Water-  
latelie had, whom God have called to his mercy, with all bailiff.  
fees and perquisites belonging and apperteyning to the  
same office, serving in person without substitute.

[9.] That Mr. Walter Cusake, Mr. Richard Rounsell, Malone.  
John Lutrell Fitz Robart, and James Malone, shall peruse Account of  
the recknynges of John White, late Shiryf, of his Sheriff of  
chardges, being capitayne in Dundalke,<sup>1</sup> and upon the Dundalk.  
certificate to be made therof by them to Mr. Maior and  
his bretherne, thaldermen, then full ordre to be taken for  
his dischardge and payment.

[10.] That Thomas Joye, one of the commen seriauntes, Common  
sergeant.

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 48, 84.

1574. Roll vii.  
m. 22.  
George Fitzsymon shall be removed from his rowme and office, and that George Fitzsymon is appointed to exercise his office and supplie his rowme.

Nicholas Fitzsimon, Alderman.  
[11.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsimon, alderman, shall be called before Mr. Edwarde Barane, Mr. Gylys Alen, aldermen, Robert Stephens, John Pentney, and Robert Syell, to rendre his accompt for the costome of prohibited waris, and also of all outhers that complaint or information shall be made against for lyke cause; and also to take and receyve his and their auctoritie, and this to be don by the next assemble.

James Dartas.  
[12.] That for as moche as Mr. James Dartas dyd, at the tyme that he shuld by course supplie the rowme of Maioraltie, being thereunto elected by Mr. Maior and aldermen, uterlie refuse to take the same; by whiche dealinge of his behaulfe brought the ordre soo ferre out of course as without trouble will not be brought into soo good ordre as it hath ben; for ensample to others that myght herafter use the lyke, we doo, according to a former lawe made for lyke mysdemeanor, dysmyshe hym from all the liberties of this cittie. m. 22 b.

Refusal of Mayoralty.  
Richard Fagane.  
Isoble's tower.  
[13.] Wheare[as] Richarde Fagane, of Dublin, merchant, have purchased the lease graunted by the cittie to Walter White, of Dublin, mariner, upon the house bewest Isoldes towre, which he have cancelled in this assemble, and haith the same lease made in the saide Richardes name for the resydue of the yeres unspent in the saide fyrst lease under the commen seale of this cittie, accordinge to the teanor of the saide fyrst lease. Signed: Cristofer Fagane, Maior; John Coyn, Sheryf; Patricke Browne, Shirryve; James Bellewe, Cristofer Sedgrave, Thomas Fytzsymon, Michell Bea, Walter Cusake Henry Browne, Patricke Dowdall.

Mayor,  
Sherriffs.

1574. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 23.

Memorandum: That [on] the fowrth Friday next after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John the Baptist, the

vii.  
3. yeare of our Lord God 1574, in the assembly then holden, <sup>1574.</sup> these orders, statutes, and lawes [were] then taken, <sup>Assembly</sup> established and past as hereafter followeth :

[1.] Wheare[as], in the assembly holden the fourth Friday next after the feast of Easter last past, Mr. James Dartas, alderman, was deprived and dismissed from his liberties and fraunches of the said citie, as by [order] therein taken doth appeare; nevertheless yt is condissended and agreed, by auctoritie of this assembly, that the said Mr. Dartas, in consideracion of his humble submission made unto this assembly, . . . be restored <sup>Restora-  
tion to  
franchise.</sup> again unto his fraunches; and in consideracion also that the said James is weake and unwealdie, by reason of his sicknes and diseases, not able to supply the chardges and rowme of [alderman], that he shalbe dysmissed from the <sup>Alderman.</sup> said rowme of alderman from hencforth for ever, and that he [pay] for a fyne the som of *xlv.li.*, corrant mony of <sup>Fine.</sup> England, towardes the mayntenaunce of Mr. John [Ussher] who hath taken upon him to supply the rowme of the Maior of this cittie for this next yere ensueing.

[2.] It is also agreed that Robert Byce, gentleman, shall have a lease for terme of lx. and one yeares upon the towre over the Dammes gate, Buttevant's towre, <sup>Dame's  
gate,  
Butte-  
vante's  
tower,  
Bulwark</sup> and the bulwark betwixt bothe the said towres, paing yearely to this citie the som of *vi.s. viii.d.* Irishe, and that he shall performe all such covenantes, condicions and clauses as shalbe comprised in the said lease for houylding and reparacion of the said towres.

[3.] That Thomas Joy, late officer, beinge deprived, in respect of his sicknes and diseases, wherby [he is] not able to execute thoffice he had in chardge, shall have of benevolence and charitie of this citie Irishe, . . . by <sup>Benevo-  
lence,  
Charity  
of city.</sup> the yeare, at Michellmas and Ester, by even porcions, to be paid by the handes of the [treasurer of] the citie.

[4.] That the fraunches and liberties of this citie shalbe <sup>Riding of  
franchisees.</sup> rydden about and vywed of the Maior and citizens the seconde day of August next following, according the



1574. ancient lawe provided in that behaulfe, and that such as Roll vii.  
m. 23 have not observed the said lawe hereunto shall pay the fyne [therin] comprised.

Fine  
Execution  
of penal  
laws. [5.] That Mr. Maior for the tyme being shall execute all penall lawes, according the teanor [therof], upon complaint, informacion, or eny other knowledg given him by eny orderly meanes.

James  
Queydrot.  
Allowance. [6.] For certeine reasonable causes proponed by James Queydrot, merchant, in [this] assembly, that the said James shalbe allowed fyve poundes, lawfull mony of Ireland, of his [fyne] or incom graunted to the citie for his lease made upon the house wherin Pathrik Malone [dwelleth] in Saint Thomas street.

Malone.  
Auditors. [7.] That the auditors appointed by the citie shall hire the accompt of Mr. Patrick [Dowdall], alderman, of such chardges as he have bene at in suit for mayntenaunce of the cities right against, and the said auditors to gyve such allowance to the saide Patrick as at thend shalbe thought reasonable.

City's  
right.  
Laws.  
Aldermen.  
Mayor.  
Attend-  
ance. [8.] Wheare[as] ther is a penall lawe heretofore made that every alderman of this citie that hath bene Maior or then after should be Maior, should have a servaunt to attend upon him, and making default therof to pay the penaltie comprised in the said lawe: therefore it is agreed by this assembly that the said lawe to be revoked, frustrat, and voyd, and that the aldermen shall have seriantes attendant from henceforth at ther owne pleasure.

John Bath.  
Dromeon-  
ragh.  
Clonturck.  
Rent.  
Priest.  
Church.  
Ash trees.  
Council. [9.] That Mr. John Bath, of Dromeonragh, esquier, shall have xxi. yeares lease in revercion upon Clonturck, after Richard Fagans lease be expired, paeing the same rent that he paieth, and, in want of paieng his rent within twoo monethes after the feaste of [All] Saints, his lease to be voyd; and further that he shall fynd the prest, repaire the church, and shall bonde, meate and meare the grounde [and shall plant] one hondreth ashes abowte the same meares within thre yeares next ensuing; and shalbe of counceill with the citie during his life freely; and shall



ii. preserve the said ashes [as above] ther growing at the end <sup>1574.</sup>  
 of the said terme; and shall enter in bonde of *c.li.* for [the <sup>Clonturek.</sup>  
 observance] . . . of the above condicions or covenantes  
 during the forsaid yeares. This graunt was in con-  
 sideracion of a former graunt made unto the said John  
 Bath for lxi. yeres on the forsaid Clonturek, and  
 therfor the said former graunt to be voyde. Morover,  
 that the land of the said [Clonturek] shalbe measured,  
 bonden, and mered betwene this and the next assembly <sup>Bonds.</sup>  
 by those persons following: Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons,  
 alderman, Mr. Edwarde Barran, alderman, Pathrick  
 Gygen, merchant, John Geydon, merchant, John Pentony,  
 merchant, Richard Fagan, merchant, Robert Seyle,  
 shomaker, Deonyse Hay, tailor, Nicholas Shele, shomaker,  
 and John Myain, tanner, or eny fowre of them, Mr. Maior  
 and Sheriffes for the tyme being adding to them such  
 as they shall thinke goode.—Signed: Cristofer Fagan, <sup>Mayor</sup>  
 Maior; John Coyn, Sheryf; Patricke Browne, Sherriff; <sup>Sheriffs</sup>  
 James Bellewe, Richard Fyan, Cristofer Sedgrave,  
 Nicholas Fitzsymons, Walter Cusake, Henry Browne.

1574. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Ussher. Sheriffs: Henry Cusake, <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 Thomas Caue. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

Treasurer: Patrick Dowdall. Auditors: John Ussher, <sup>Treasurer.</sup>  
 Mayor; Patrick Dowdall, treasurer; Cristofer Fagan, <sup>Auditors.</sup>  
 Edward Barrane, Walter Bath, John Lennane, Richard  
 Fagane, William Pyggott, John Morane, Richard Hays,  
 tanners.

Master of works: Nicholas Whytt, merchant. <sup>Master of</sup>

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That from hensforthe  
 every one claymeinge the fredome of this cittie by any of  
 them that hath bought the same shall not be  
 admytted to the fraunches of this cittie but by suche a <sup>Admission</sup>  
 fyne as the Maior, aldermen and commens for the tyme <sup>to frau-</sup>  
 beinge shall thynke beneficiall for the commenwealthe <sup>chise.</sup>  
 of this cittie, and if eny be admytted contrarye to this

1574.

Disfranchisement.

lawe it shalbe lawefull for the Maior and aldermen, upon due prooffe therof made before them, to disfranchese eny so admytted.

Roll vii.  
m. 24.Drummer  
of city.

[2.] That Phyllipp Dryname, drommer, shalbe admytted to the rowme of drommer of this cittie duringe the pleasure of Mr. Maior and aldermen, havinge by the yere the annuall stipende of fowre poundes, lawefull money of Irland, to be payed by thandes of the threasurer for the tyme beinge, at the feastes of Easter and Mighalmas, by equall poreions; and the saide Phyllipp to use diligent attendance in proper persone, with fowre outhr drommers, to serve in suche places of the cittie as shall seame goode unto Mr. Maior and aldermen.

Attendance.  
Drummers.Shoemakers.  
Shoes.

[3.] That the shomakers of this cittie shall make shoes of goode stuffe, well tanned and curried, to shoue the cittizens, and to sell and utter the same at suche reasonable prices as shalbe thought goode by Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge; outhewise, upon ther defaulte, Mr. Maior to call in the counttyre shomakers, gyvinge them suche libertie to utter and sell ther shoes within the cittie, accordinge as hath beane accustomed, without any lett or disturbance of the shomakers of this cittie from tyme to tyme.

Prices.

Country  
shoemakers.Thomas  
Shelton.

[4.] That Thomas Shelton, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall have lycens to buylde a rowfe and loft over the walkinge place next bewest the seller which he holdeth of the cittie by the Cranne, by the oversyght and appointment of Mr. Maior, and suche of the aldermen as he shall call to assosyate hyerein for that purpose. The said Thomas to have the same in fea fearme, payeinge systene pence per annum to the threasurie of this cittie.

Crane.

Nicholas  
Duffe,  
Sheriff.

[5.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe, late Sherif, and all outhers that hath supplied the said rowme, which hath disbursed any somes of monnye for making warrauntes from the lord deputie and counsell to the corporacion of the cittie for the bordinge of souldiors in this cittie, shalbe repayed of the saide monnye by Mr. Maiors warraunt, to

Disbursements.

Bordinge of  
soldiers.

be directed unto the treasurer of this cittie, and that all  
 suche warrauntes made by the lord deputie and counsell  
 shalbe delivered, beinge anexed to Mr. Maior [h]is saide  
 warrauntes unto the treasurer of this cittie from tyme to  
 tyme; and that from henceforthe the late Maiors and  
 treasurers shalbe dischargd of thaccompt and payement  
 of the saide lord deputies warrauntes, and the same to be  
 aunswered and accompted for to the cittizens by the  
 treasurer for the tyme beinge accordinge to the tenor of  
 the warrauntes.

[6.] That whensoever henceforwarde any place of the  
 numbers of xlvi. and xvi. that shall becum voyde, that  
 the election shalbe made of suche of the corporacions as  
 shalbe thought meate to supplye the same, if none of the  
 Trynitie Yelde shalbe better lyked of by the assemblee  
 to be nominated to that place. And further it is agreid  
 that Mr. Maior, Mr. Recorder, twoo aldermen, twoo that  
 hath beane Sherives, and four of the numbers shalbe  
 appointed to peruse the citties lawes, and that so mannye  
 of them as shalbe thought goode and expedient for the  
 commenwealth of this cittie shall remayne in force, and  
 the residue being thought preiudiciall and hurtfull for the  
 saide commenwealth to be disannulled, made frustrate and  
 voide, and that the said lawes remayneing in force may  
 be copied by them, every corporacion painge for the same,  
 and the same to be kept in their commen hall.

[7.] That none that hath poore houses within this cittie,  
 and suburbes of the same, shall place any in ther saide  
 houses without thassent of Mr. Maior, and of suche as  
 shall have chardge or oversight of the poore for the tyme  
 beinge.

[8.] Whereas James Foster, tailor, was proved to  
 have offended a lawe of this cittie, forbidding cittizens  
 and fremen to buye of forreners suche wares as they  
 might have to buy with fremen of the saide cittie, the  
 penaltie of which lawe is the forfeiture of tenne poundes,  
 and to be disfranchesyd: it is therefore agreid that the

1574	saide lawe shalbe put in execution upon hym and upon all suche others as shalbe duelic proved to have offended the same.	Roll vi m. 21.
Alderman.	[9.] John Gaidone Fitz Nicholas is elected alderman in place of James Dartas, merchant. Signed: [John Ussher, Maior; Henry Cusake, Sheriff; Thomas Caue, Sheriff; . . . Walter Cusake, Henry Browne, James Bellewe, Edward Barran, Patricke Goughe.	
Mayor. Sheriffs.		
1575.	1575. Fourth Friday after Easter. <sup>1</sup>	m. 25.
Absence on assembly days.	Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That everye citizen or freeman of the number of xlviij. that doo absent hymselfe and is not present on the assemblie dayes at the	
Hour.	houre of tenn of the clocke in the forenone shall paye every tyme for his absency, yf he shalbe in the cittie or	
Fines.	within the fraunches of the same, vi.s. viij.d. fyne, and that every one of the number of the four score and sixteen shall paye every tyme for his absency lyckwise at the	
Aldermen.	howre of tenn of the clocke, iii.s. iiiij.d. fyne. And also it is agreid that every alderman beinge within this cittie	
Station days.	or the fraunches therof, that do not every stacion daye	
Attendance.	gyve his diligent attendaunce upon Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge, shall paye for every tyme so offending ii.s. fyne; and every of the xlviij, and four score and sixteen	
Thoisel.	fayeling to be on the saide assemblie dayes in the Tolsell at the howre of nyne of the clocke, shall paye xii.d.,	
Clerk of upper house.	or xxiiii. howres imprisonment at his choise, the saide fynes to be levied and rered by Henry Kyng, clearke of the upper house, having for his labour ii.d. owte of every	
Forfeitures.	suche forfeiture, and he to render accompt therof at suche tymes as suche persons having auctoritie for that	
W. d.	purpose, shall require hym therunto. And further it is established for the cittizens better warnyng in this	
Hour.	behaulfe, that the furst bell every assemblie daye shalbe a quarter of an howre before nyne of the clocke; the	

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1575.

saide fynes of the upper house to be bestowed for a <sup>1575.</sup>  
longe table, stooles, a carpett, and suche lycke implements Carpet.  
nowe wanting to the same.

[2.] That the auneynt order for providing for the <sup>Provision</sup>  
poore shall be contynued, and that Mr. Walter Cusacke <sup>for poor.</sup>  
and Mr. Nicholas Duffie, which weare of the overseers <sup>Overseers.</sup>  
the last yeare, shall have ioyned unto them this yeare for  
that purpose Mr. Richard Rouncell and Mr. Walter Ball,  
and William Bryan to be collector, and to give his  
receiptes to Mr. Rouncell to be by him disbursed to the  
poore according to the wyll and appointment of the saide  
Mr. Walter Cusacke and Nicholas Duffie, Mr. Walter Ball and  
the saide Mr. Rouncell, and that the alderman of every  
warde shall appoint twoo for keaping owte of the  
vacaboundes. This order to be begon on Sondaye next. <sup>Vagabonds.</sup>

[3.] That no man shall bye any fyre cooles but for his <sup>Coals.</sup>  
owne provicion, and not to sell yt agayne; and if any do  
outherwise, that the Maior for the tyme being sell the  
same to suche as wantt at suche pryce as he shall thynke  
sufficient at this assembye, holden this iiiii.th Frydaye  
after Easter, 1575.

[4.] That all cittizens from the adge of systene yeares  
to threscore, savinge suche as are or have beane Maiors,  
Sherives and aldermen, shall muster every Maye daye, <sup>Musters.</sup>  
and at other ordenarye musters, upon payne of ii.s. fyne <sup>May-day.</sup>  
of every one that shall make defaulte, and that the con-  
stable shall give warning of the same order at the  
saide mustering dayes, and shall have of the saide fyne  
viii.℥., the Maior of the Boldrynge viii.℥., and the cittie <sup>Mayor of</sup>  
wourckes to have the rest. <sup>Bullring.</sup>

Mr. Nicholas Ball is elected and chosen alderman, in <sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
stedd and place of Mr. Edward Barrane, alderman,  
deceased.

[5.] That Patrycke Walshe shalbe master of the <sup>Master of</sup>  
begyers or pore people of this cittie, and custos of the <sup>beggars.</sup>  
swyne, so longe as hee for his goode usadg therein shalbe <sup>swine.</sup>  
thought worthye therof, he fynding suirttie. Signed: John



Ussher, Maior; Thomas [Caue,] Sheryff; . . . Roll vii.  
 Patricke Dowdall, James Bellewe. m. 25.

1575. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 25.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feaste of the nativitie of Saint John the Baptist, anno Domini, 1575, et anno regni domine nostre regine Elizabeth, que nunc est, decimo septimo, in the assemblie holden, these orders, statutes and lawes weare then taken, established and past as hereafter foloweth:

Assemblie.

Orders,  
 statutes,  
 laws.

Visitati<sup>n</sup>.  
 Infecti<sup>o</sup>.  
 Plague.

Departure  
 of inha-  
 bitants.

Watch.  
 Ward.  
 Cesses.

Absence.

Expulsion.

Where[as] upon complainte made by the commens of this cittie that seithens the visitacion of thinfection of the pladge, dyvers of thaldermen, Sheryves and Sheryffes peares and inhabitauntes of this cittie are departed and gone into the countrie, leving noo sufficient menn to keape ther howses and doores open, to be aunswerable to watche, warde and cesses, necessarie for the keapinge and saufe garde of this cittie: it is therefore ordeygned and establisshed, by the authoritie of the saide assemblie, that all suche persons as in manner aforesaide doo absent themselves, being warned by lettre, messenger, or outhewise, and if that they and everye of them so absenting themselves, do nott come or send a mann, as aforesaide, at or by the last day of the moneth of July, that then they and everye of them shalbe expulsed of and from all the freadomes and liberties of this cittie, and never to be restored to the same againe.

#### VIII.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1575—1579.

1575. Fourth Friday after 29 September.<sup>1</sup>

Mayor  
 Sheriffs.

Mayor: Patrick Goghe. Sheriffs; William Barnewall, Richard Fagan.

Defence of  
 city.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That all suche that hath nott in theyr howses for the deffence of the cittie accordinge

<sup>1</sup> An entry at head states that this assembly was held at Helmagenocke, within the franchises of Dublin, on account of the pestilence then in the city. The membranes of this roll are not in chronological sequence.



the lawe past the last Mydsomer assemblye, are dis-<sup>1557</sup>franchised without they bringe due prowffe before Mr. <sup>Disfranchisement.</sup> Patricke Googhe, nowe Maior, for ther owne descharge before the poost assemblye.

[2.] That John Forde, Clement Ffraunch, botmakers, Thurston Anderton, pewter[er], and Yvan Meryddyth, are, for dyvers contemptes against the state and lawes of the <sup>Contempt.</sup> cittie, disfranchesyd and dissmised from all liberties and franchises of the same cittie.

[3.] That John Blackneye shall have, use and exercise <sup>John Blackneye, water-bailiff.</sup> the office of watter bayliff of this cittie in styde and place of Mr. Edmond Barron, deceased, during his good behavvour, executing duelly of his office, and doying his duetye and obedience to the Maire of Dublin that is, or any tyme hereafter shall be.

[4.] That Fraunces Caudell shall have, use and exercise <sup>Francis Caudell, Mayor's sergeant</sup> the office of the Maiors sergant of this cittye, in styde and place of William Bremeiam, deceased, during his good behavvour, [etc., as in no. 3.] and during the Maire for the tyme being [h]is pleasure.

[5.] That Arlandyr Bowcly shall have, use and exercise <sup>Arlandyr Bowcly, common sergeant.</sup> the office of a common sergeant of this cittie in styde and place of Henry Ardaght, deceased, during his good behaviour, executing duelly his office, and dowying his duete and obediens to the Maire and Sheriffes of Dublin, that is nowe or any tyme herafter shall be, and duryng the Maire for the tyme being [h]is pleasure.

[6.] That Nichollas Boucly shall have, use and exercise <sup>Nicholas Boucly.</sup> the office of a commen sergeant of this cittye in styde and place of Thomas Nowllde, decessed, during [etc., as in no. 5].

[7.] That (*blank*) shall have, use and exercise the office of a common sergeant of this cittye in styde and place <sup>Common sergeant.</sup> of George Fitzsymons, during [etc., as in no. 5].

[8.] That Nichollas Bernes, nowe of Dublin, mariner, shall be and is admitted to the fredomes and libertyes of <sup>Nicholas Bernes, mariner.</sup> the cittie of Dublin, at the request of Mr. Patricke

157. Goghe, Maire of the said cittie, during his naturall life, and dwelling in the same cittie as a cittezen. Roll viii.  
m. 3.

Admission  
to fran-  
chise. [9.] That Henry Herrysonne, ioyner and carpender, shalbe and is admitted into the fryudomes and libertyes of the cittie of Dublin, at the request of Mr. Patrick Goghe, Maior of the said cittie, during his naturall life, and dwelling in the same as a cittizen.

Denis  
Collier,  
physician,  
surgeon. [10.] That Denis Collier, phisician and surgien, shalbe and is admitted to the fraunches, fryudomes and libertyes of the cittie of Dublin, in consideration that he nowe adventured his life in this contagious tyme of plague into the cyttye, attendyng upon the Maire and every other that shalbe in danger or neede of phisiecke or surgrye; that he shall continue duringe his life in service of the cittie, as well in the tyme of plague as in all other tymes, doying his duety, taking for his [fee] as the patient and he shall agree, or as the Maire for the tyme being shall resonnablye order or adward.

Goughe,  
Alderman. [11.] That John Goughe, of Dublin, alderman, shalbe from hencefourthe dismysed and expelled from all fredomes, frauncheses and libertyes of the citty of Dublin, for that he hath not kept two lawfull men in his house to watehe and warde in the saide house, and to redye and rescu the watehe of the cittye if occasion showld serve, by vertue of a law<sup>1</sup> established the fowrthe Fryday after mydsomer, in the assemblye then holden before Mr. John Ussher, Maior, in [the] Tholsell of Dublin, 1575. m. 3 b.

Disfran-  
chisement. [12.] That James Dartas, of Dublin, John Guedon FitzNichollas, alderman elected, Sir William Sarsefield, knight, alderman, Edward Pepar[d], Michael Bee, alderman, Gilles Allen, alderman, John Lewtterell, the elder, Thomas Fitzsymons, alderman, John Lewtterell, the yonger, Richard Galteron, Thomas Caue,<sup>2</sup> late Sheriff,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 100.

<sup>2</sup> On the roll each of these names forms the subject of a separate order. The names are followed by a partly oblite-

rated list of other persons similarly expelled, among whom were the following:—Robert Rychford, Thomas Myeaghe, Edmund Barnuell, Thomas

ii. shalbe dismysed and expulsed from all the fredomes, <sup>1575.</sup>  
 frauncheses and libertyes of the cittye of Dublin for <sup>Expulsion.</sup>  
 transgressing and offending the lawe aforesaid.

1575-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1575. <sup>1575-6.</sup>  
 Memorandum: That the iii.th Frydaie next after the  
 feaste of the Nativitie of oure Lord God, in the yeare of  
 His Incarnacion 1575, et anno regni domine nostre regine  
 Elizabeth, que nunc est decimo octavo, in the assemblie <sup>Assembly.</sup>  
 then holden these orders, statutes and lawes weare <sup>Orders.</sup>  
 taken, establisshed and past, as heerafter ensuythe, <sup>Statutes,</sup>  
 videlicet: <sup>Laws.</sup>

[1.] Whereas complainte was made by dyvers the  
 commens and inhabitauntes of this cittie that the infec- <sup>Infection.</sup>  
 tion of pladge dyd growe in this cittie cheiflie by meane <sup>Plague.</sup>  
 that the inhabitauntes of this cittie and suburbes, whose  
 howses was or is infected with the same disseise, do <sup>Disease.</sup>  
 keape the same secreate, and soo ther neighbors or <sup>Conceal-</sup>  
 outhers repayinge to them are trapped in the same <sup>ment.</sup>  
 disease or seycknes onely by that meane: it is therfore <sup>Sickness.</sup>  
 for remedye therof enacted, ordeigned and establysshed,  
 by the auctoritie of this assemblie, that if any freeman <sup>Freemen.</sup>  
 or inhabitaunt of this cittie or suburbes doe keape <sup>Inhabi-</sup>  
 secreate any one that fall seycke within his or ther house <sup>tants.</sup>  
 or houses, and doo not informe Mr. Maior for the tyme <sup>Houses.</sup>  
 beinge, the alderman his deputie or constable of the  
 warde wherin he dwell, within xxiiii. howres after the  
 person fall seycke, that then the same householder, for <sup>House-</sup>  
 not making relacion as aforsaide to be imprysoned for <sup>holders,</sup>  
 fowre score dayes, and his house cloased uppe soo manye <sup>Imprison-</sup>  
 dayes, and after banisshed the cittie for ever, and alsoo <sup>ment.</sup>  
 loose his freadome and bee disfraunchesyed of and from <sup>Penalties.</sup>  
<sup>Disfran-</sup>  
 chisement.

Shelton, Patricke Fininge, James Din-  
 haam, Thomas Berthe, Richard Nott,  
 Robert Bathe, Denis Kevan, Richard  
 Ronsell, Patricke Whitte, William  
 Maior, John Foster, Patrick Whessyd,  
 George Eyencs, Edmond Conran, Pa-

trick Duffe, John Penteny, Patrick  
 Malone, Richard Haye, Robert Vese,  
 George Fagan, Nicholas Byrne, Trys-  
 tram Ardeeson, William Calfe.

<sup>1</sup> 18 Elizabeth.

1575-6 all the lyberties of this cittie, if he bee a freman, for Roll viii. m. 1.  
ever.

1575-6  
roll,  
AD  
Hallows,  
1575-6  
for the in-  
fecti.  
[2.] That the greate gardinge in Allhallowes nowe in  
the occupacion of William Stuoks, shomaker, is appointed  
to buylde lodginges in for the releife of the infected ;  
also, that Mr. Edward Peppard [h]is house ther, and the  
steapell, bee in lycke sorte taken for lycke use as afore-  
saide ; and that Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge shall see  
lodginges made for suche as shall happen to be infected  
upon the cittie revenue ; and that honnest house holders  
Sick folks. be appointed to keape the seyke fowlkes, and the parties  
that send any person being seyke thether shall fynde  
them meate and dryncke and all outhere necessaries ; and  
that a gate shalbe made uppon the utter gate of Allhal-  
Gate of  
All  
Hallows.lowes, and the same to be locked and garded with suche  
number of watchmen as Mr. Maior shall thyncke expe-  
dyent. It is lykewise agreid that, wheare[as] Mr.  
Nicholas Fitzsymons tooke awaye the sklates of the gate  
house of Alhallowes, that Mr. Maior shall compell hym  
Building. to come and buylde the same in decent order.

Disfran-  
chisement. [3.] Wheare[as] dyvers free inhabitauntes of this  
cittie are disfraunchesyed by vertue of a lawe<sup>1</sup> made the  
last midsommer assemblie, in anno 1575, for not havinge  
nor leavinge sufficient persons in ther howses, upon ther  
Departure  
to country. departure into the cuntrye, shounynge from thinfec-  
Plague. tion of plage that heare then was, by meanes wheareof  
Depopula-  
tion of city. the cittie was greatelie weakned and dispopulated : it is  
therfore ordeigned and establisshed, by the authoritie of  
the saide assemblie, that Mr. Patryeke Goughe, nowe  
Maior, Mr. James Bellewe, thesawrer, and Patryeke  
Dowdall and Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, callinge to them  
Master of  
Corporation  
court. twoo or three masters of the corporacions, shall have full  
and whoole power and authoritie, by vertue of this  
Taxes. assemblie, to levie suche fynes, upon suche persons as  
Subscrip-  
tion.  
Restora-  
tion. have made ther submission, as to them shall seame resoon-  
able, and then, upon payement of ther fynes, to restore

<sup>1</sup> See p. 100.

ii. them to ther former liberties: and all suche as have 1575-6.  
not made ther submission, yf they doo not submytt  
themselves by Shrofftyde next and immediatlic ensuinge, Shoppes.  
that then ther shoppes to be cloosed upp, and ther boodies Imprisonment.  
to be put in pryson, and ther to remayne untill they  
paye suche fynes as the saide Mr. Maior and thaldermen  
aforesaide shall leavie or appointe upon them.

[4.] That Phyllyppe Dryname, dromer, shall have Philip Dryname, drummer.  
the stypend of fowre poundes, Irishe, per annum, dur-  
ing the tyme of his goode service and obedience; and  
that the Maior for the tyme being shall gyve hym his  
table and twoo yardes and a haulfe broode cloothe for Broadcloth.  
his lyverie, hee gyving goode and diligent attendance  
upon the Maior as a servinge man ought to doo, and  
performing all suche [covenantes] as hee promysed  
before, which is to instructe and learne fowre outhr Instruc-  
tion to  
young men.  
Striking  
drums.  
honest yonge men to strycke the drome, and to be in a  
redynes at all tymes, when occasion shall serve, on  
stacion dayes and outhers, etc., accordinge the cove-  
nantes agreid with hym.

[5.] Auditors: Patrick Googhe, Mayor; James Bellewe, Auditors.  
treasurer; Richard Rouncell, Nicholas Duffe, Patricke  
Bron, John Luttrell Fitz Robart, John Dornynge, William  
Pyggott, Robert Sheyle, Richard Ball, junior. Signed:  
Patricke Googhe, Maior; Richard Fyan, Henry Browne,  
Cristofer Fagan, Patricke Dowdall.—Partly obliterated.

[6.] Whereas dyvers persons of goode and sufficient Ancient  
orders.  
abilitie have bene, accordinge the auncient and lawdable  
orders of this cittie, called and elected to the rowmes, Elections.  
places and offices of aldermen, Sherives, constables and Aldermen.  
Sheriffs.  
Constables.  
other offices within the saide cittie, which, of their mere  
wylfulnes, hath and contynuallye, from tyme to tyme,  
undutiefullie and little ponderinge their othe, do refuse to  
take and enter into the said rowmes and offices when Refusal  
of office  
they are duelly elected therunto, wharby greate con-  
troversie and inconvenience hath hapened and daylie  
more and more lycke to happen, to the overthrow of all



1575-c.

auntient orders and the commen state of this cittie, if speedie remedie be not provided: it is therefore orderyd, by the aauthoritic of this assemblie, that whatsoever

Roll viii.  
m. 1 b.Election,  
Aldermen.

person hee be that is or shalbe elected to be an alderman accordinge the auntient manner used within this cittie,

Refusal of  
Fine.

and will refuse to accept the same, shall forfeite and paie as a fyne one hundred poundes, currant monny of Englande, to the threasurie of the said cittie, to the use of said cittie. And if anie person or persons be chosen and elected accordinge the auntient manner used in the said cittie to

Sheriffs.

the office of Sheriffe, and will refuse the same except he pourdge hymescilfe by othe . . . that [he is] not able to supplie that rowme, [he] shall alsoe paie one hundred poundes, as aforsaid. Alsoe, if anie refuse to be deputie alderman . . . shall forfeite x.li., to be paid as

Deputy  
Aldermen.Constables  
of wards.

aforsaid. And, further, if anie refuse to be constable of anie warde within this cittie, wherin he be dwellinge, he shall also forfeite and paie fyve poundes sterlinge in manner as before is appointed: provided that the constables and deputie aldermen of everie warde shalbe amoved and changed everie yeare.—Signed: Patricke Goghe, Maior of Dublin; William Barnewall, Richard Fagan, Sheriffs; John Ussher, Christofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymon, Patricke Dowdall, James Bellewe—Partly obliterated.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Disfranchisement.

All those nominated persons, and every one of them, is dyssemysed of and frome the fredome, fraunches and libertyes of Dublin for the like cause and consideracion aforsaid:—Nicholas Veldon, John Dorning, James Rien, Thomas Smithe, Walter Plunket, Richard Flowdy, Robert Talbot, Thomas Colman, James Quyetrot, James Veldon, Adrian Henrysone John Dulling, Patricke Longan, Patricke May, John Unffroy, John Marchant, Georges Waffer, John Foster, Nicholas Lyste, Richard Whitte, Nicholas Moree, James Gaskoinge, Nicholas Lynsey, John Lamney, Rychard Goodshepp, Matthew Guedon, Robert Sylle, Nicholas Dronegould, James Bedloo, Thomas

m. 2.



iii. Jareble, Thomas Byrne, Simon Hande, William Betha, 1575-6.  
 Christofer Hay, James Conell, William Kelley, Thomas Cusake, Michel Druman, John Stahens, Walter Sedgre, William Duffe, Robert Cadell, Patricke Finsenne, John Malon, John Byertt, Rychard Gennad, James Tyrell, Geoffroi Brotton, Richard Auster, William Plunckett John Richfford, Walter Galteron, Richard Hewes, Richard Duffe, Guedon Fitzhery, John Foo, John Elyott, Walter Kelley, Matthew Goodying, Phillippe Odone, John Maran.

Disfranchisement

[7.] It is agreid, by thauuthoritie of this assemblye, that a cesse shalbe made of the some of twoo hundred poundes, sterlinge curraunte monny of England, for the watchinge and gardinge of the cittie in this present tyme of trowble and seycknes in this cittie; and for to sesse the same ther is nominated, by the authoritie of this assemblye, those persons whose names ensue:— For the Maiors: (*blank*); for the Sherives: Johne Luttrell Fitz Robart, and Mr. Nicholas Duffe; and [for] the rest of the merchauntes: Johne Lennane [and] Mr. Nicholas Ball; for the xlviiii., lxxxvi., and the rest of the commens: Richard Hodgesson, Thomas Verdone, merchaunts, William Pyggott, tanner, and . . .

Cess for watching and guarding city.

Cessors.

1576. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1576.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Wolfran Barnewall, Lucas Bath, James Eustace, Richard Taylor, Gerald Fagan, merchants; Patrick Merchaunt, cooper; Edmund Rowland, shoemaker; Bartholomew Veldon, Richard Dowden, tanners; John Downgan, joiner; Patrick Banes, mason; Walter Elyotch, smith; John Brown, currier; Geoffrey Crumewell, John Ferroll, bakers; John Donnaghe, miller, . . .<sup>2</sup>

Admissions to franchise.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 22 April, 1576.

<sup>2</sup> Membrane 2 b is occupied by two deeds as follows:—1. Walter Newman conveys to Walter Goldinge, of the grange of Portmarnock, gentleman, John Ussher and Richard Galtryne, of Dublin, merchants, leases, tithes, interest, possession in the house whereiu

he dwells in the High street, Dublin, a garden in Rochell lane, and all his goods and chattels within the realme of Ireland. 8 March, 1562-3. 2. Jane Tooker, widow of Nicholas Tooker, of London, grocer, appoints Thomas Chester, of London, draper, to act as her attorney. 2 December, 1575.

1576.

1576. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Roll viii  
m. 8.Orders,  
Laws,  
Decrees.

Assembly.

Treasure.

Prosecution of  
Laws.Pretended  
privileges.Assessment on  
corporations.Defence of  
franchises.Care of  
river,  
Quay,  
Water,  
Mills.

Memorandum: That the fourthe Fridaie nexte after the feast of the Nativitie of Saint John Baptiste, in anno Domini 1576, and the xviiiith yeare of the reigne of oure soveringe ladie, quene Elizabeth, thos orders, lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordeyned and establisshed etc., in full assemblie holdene within the fraunches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

[1.] That forasmuche as ther is no present store of trespure in the threspure house of this cittie to beare the costes and chardges in prosecutinge the lawes in the behalfe of this cittie agaynst those forrens that by collor of pretended places of pryveledges, as well within this cittie as otherwhere neare adioyning therunto, do greatlie anoye thenhabitauntes of the said cittie, that the somme of fiftie poundes, sterlinge current monney of Englund, shall be assessed upon the severall corporacions of this cittie, according the auncient mode, and the same to be putt into the custodie of Mr. Christofer Sedgrawe and Mr. Christofer Fagan, aldermen, to be by theme disborste, as occasion shall serve, for the defence of the said francheses; and if the said som shall not suffice for the purpose as aforsaid, then so muche more to be chardged and sessed in lick manner as aforsaid, and that Mr. Patrick Goghe, nowe Maior, Mr. Richard Rownsaile and Mr. Nicholas Ball, aldermen, shall prosecut the lawe in mayntenaunce of the frencheses and liberties of this cittie as aforsaid, calling unto theme John Penteny, Robert Sheile, shomaker, Denis Saye, taylor, and William Browne, baker, to assesse and assyst theme from tyme to tyme in the premisses, as occasion shall serve.

[2.] That if eny filthie sand, gravell, stones, or other [kynde] of filthred be throwen into the ryver, or be restinge upon the keye, and that the water balyves do not presentlie see the same conveighed and carried awaye before the Mayor or Sheryves for the tyme beinge, or eny of the aldermen, do espye and fynde the fault. then

every of the water balyves shall paie (as a fyne) for every fault so founde ii.s. sterlinge, to the master of the Trenetie Yelde, for the tyme beinge, to thuse of the said yelde, and also the boddies of the said water balyves and (*oblit.*) theme to be comitted to the Newgate ther to remayne for xlviij. howres, by the appointment of the Maior for the tyme beinge.

[3.] That no freman hencforwarde shall [levy] eny kynde of custome out of suche wodd as he or they shall bringe in his or ther boote or vessell to the havene and keye of this cittie, and there dischargde the same.

[4.] That the severall corporacions of and within this cittie shall beare and paye the therde parte of that which the Trenetie Yelde payeth of the [cesse to be] levied for the kepinge of the calledors in Allhallowes, fyndinge of pore seeke people in the same, and otherwise, porters of gates, and others, the som of v. markes, sterlinge current of Englund, beinge the therde parte of ccli. cest as afforsaid.

[5.] That Condrane,<sup>1</sup> nor none of his fellows, officers, nor ther successors, officers of this cittie, shall bey or take upp eny tymber, lathes, bordes, planckes, colme, or ores, for themselves or eny others use, except for ther owne onlie provicion, uppou payne of forfiture of the premisses and imprisonment of the said Condrane, or eny of his fellows, officers, as often as . . . who comitethe the said fact; and that all ancient lawes made for the premisses shall stand in force; and, also, that no other person or persons shall at eny tyme bey eny of the . . . sell the same agayne, uppou payne of forfiture of the thing so bought, and . . . of the partie or parties unles hit be onelie coulme, which whosoever beyeth to have license of the Mayor for the tyme being, to sell the same to the lyme men at suche reisonable [rates as the] said Mr. Mayor shall appoint.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 49.

1576. [6.] That William Fyton, William Stubbs, . . . Roll viii  
 Smithe, and Robert Sheile, upon ther owne propre costes m. 8.

Warrants for soldiers  
 and chardges, shall . . . gettinge of all suche warrantes as remayneth as yet unaunswere for soldiours cest within this cittie and suburbes from tyme to tyme.

Sheriffs [7.] That Edward Whitt, merchaunt, and Edmunde [Devenishe, the] yonger, merchaunt, shalbe Shiriffes of this cittie from Mighelmas next, for one whole [yeare] then following.

Stairs. [8.] It is lickwise agreed that the stayres builded by  
 Chapel. Raulf Grimesditchè, [on the] sowthe side of the chappell  
 Bridge-foot adioynning to the bridge foote, shalbe pluct downe, for-  
 asmuche as he builded the same without licens of the  
 Mayor, cittie. Signed: Patricke Goghe, Maior, Dublin; William  
 Sheriffs. Barnewall, Shiriffe; Richard Fagan, Shiriffe; Richard Fyan, Christofer Fagan.<sup>1</sup>

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: William m. 7.  
 Goughe, clerk. Admitted, on having served appren-  
 ticeship: Patrick Plunkett, Richard Barnewall, William  
 Barnewall, Thomas Barry, Walter Gerrott, Patricke  
 Aspolde, Martin Hussey, Robert Hamon, merchants;  
 Charles Doyn, Patrick Forster, Catherina Roo, Catherina  
 Stanley, Alsona Bryde, Anstacia Farrenun, single women;  
 John Nevell, baker, Henry Browne, tanner, James  
 Browne, barber, Margaret Byrne, William Briskey,  
 Christopher Alene, cutler. Henry Hussey, junior. Ad-  
 mitted, on payment of fines: Hugh Buckley, mason;  
 John Gygen, cook; William Cranch, Simon Hobelthorne,  
 glaziers; William Mando, sherman; Walter Robens,  
 armourer. Also: George Ussher, as son of Thomas  
 Ussher, freeman; Thomas Plunkett, as son of Henry  
 Mayor, Plunkett. Signed: Patricke Goghe, Maior, Dublin;  
 Sheriffs. William Barnewall, Shiriffe; Richard Fagan, Shiriffe;  
 Richard Fyan, Christofer Fagan.

<sup>1</sup> Membrane 86 is occupied by tran- | 1576, between Owen Murry and Thomas  
 script of a partly obliterated indenture, | Jenison, of Dublin.

1576. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1576.

Mayor: John Goughe. Sheriffs: Edward Whitt, Edmond Devnishe. Mayor, Sheriff.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That ther shalbe henceforwarde two callodors and two visitors appoynted to attend frome tyme to tyme, upon those that shalbe infected, within this cittie and suburbs therof, and theme to kepe and burie as occasion shall serve; and the said callodors and visitors to have *vi.d.*, sterling, apese by the daie, and the same to be payde monthlie out and upon the cittie revenues, of the furst that can be receved; and the said callodors and visitors to contynewe in paie so long tyme as it shalbe thought convenient by Mr. Mayor and his bretherin. Plague. Visitors to the infected. Burials. Payments.

[2.] That Corbett Daylie, gonner, shalbe restored to his office agayne in consideracion that he shall bryng upp and trayne in his facultie and science some yong man suche as Mr. Mayor for the tyme being and his bretherin shall appoynt; and also shall gyve his dilligent attendance upon Mr. Mayor frome tyme to tyme, and not to departe frome hym without his speciall license; and the said Corbett shall have the halfe yeares fee that is supposte to be dewe before he was displaced frome his office, yf the same shall not be founde to be dewe unto hym; and the other yeares fee which he claymeth to be dewe, he shall lose for his misdemenor; and, withall, if he do not his dilligent service to the Mayor and cittie of Dublin henceforwarde, he to be forthwith removed, and an other to be appoynted and placed in his rowme. Corbet Daylie, gonner. Training. Attendance on Mayor. Fee.

[3.] That frome this tyme forwarde no hering fishe shalbe made within the cittie walls and suburbs therof, upon payne of forfeiture of the same, yf the gells therof be not every night carried without the cittie and presentlie buried under the grounde. Herrings.

[4.] That Edward Whitt and Edmond Devnishe, nowe Sheryves, shall paie the some of eight pounds, Sheriffs.



1576. Banquets. Drinking on St. Stephen's Day. Irishe, to be employed for payment of callodors and others in eise of the cittie, for and in consideracion of the baneketes and dryneking which by them should be bestowed uppon Hallonday and Saint Stephens daie. Roll viii. m. 4.

Ancient laws. Corn. [5.] Where[as] it appereth by auncient lawes of this cittie that ther was a certayne quantitie of corne to the number [of] xxxvi. peekes or therabouts assigned unto the common officers of this cittie out of the mylls neare adioyning unto the same, which corne by some means unknowen hath bene of longe tyme detayned and unpaid: it is therfore agreed by thauctoritie afforsaid that an officer shalbe sent to the said mylls to demaunde the payment of the said corne, and withall to gyve the myllers chardge that they from heneforward shall paie no more corne out of the same mylls unto Mr. Justice Talbot<sup>1</sup> except he showe what title he claymeth in the same frome the cittie before Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder.

City officers. Mills. Millers. [6.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, shall have a lyverie out of the cittie condit into the howse wherin he nowe dwelleth, and that for tearme of threscore and one yeares, payeinge therfor yearelie unto the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being, to thuse and behofe of the said cittie, xl.d., lawfull money of Ireland, of annuall rent: provided that the same lyverie be not prejudiciall nor hurtfull to the said condit.

Justice Talbot. [7.] That Mr. Richard Rouncell, alderman, shall have a lyverie out of the cittie condit into the howse wherin he nowe dwelleth, payeinge therfor yearelie unto the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being iiii.s. iii.d. of annuall rent: provided alwaies that the same be not hurtfull to the said condit.

Conduit. Payment. [8.] That Henrie Kynge shall have in chardge the keping of such wares as shall com into the newe hall, and that John Fitzsymons shall have the keping and chardge of all suche prisoners as shalbe comytted therunto.

Ware. New hall.

Prisoners.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 33.



[9.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman of the 1576.  
 warde of Thomastret, with thadvice of the deputie <sup>Thomas-</sup>  
 aldermen of the same warde, shall appoynt one or two <sup>street.</sup>  
 such as they shall thinck good to have care and over-  
 sight of the keping cleane of the streame of the said <sup>Strenn.</sup>  
 strete, and to punishe at ther discreSSIONS all suche per-  
 sons as shalbe found throwing or washing eny filthred in <sup>Washing.</sup>  
 the said streame; and that every persone that hereafter  
 shalbe found . . . shall paie unto the cittie as a fyne  
 [vi.s. viii.d.] over and besides his or ther punishment.

[10.] That if eny the Sheryves of this cittie, ellected <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
 and sworne, do depart frome henceforth this realme <sup>Departure.</sup>  
 without the lisencc of the Mayor, aldermen, cittesens <sup>Licence.</sup>  
 and commons of this cittie, he shall paie as a fyne unto <sup>Fine.</sup>  
 the cittie one hundred pounds sterling, tociens quociens,  
 and shalbe imprisoned xl. daies for his contempt; and  
 also that none ellected to be Sheryve shall departe the  
 saide realme, after his ellection, without lisencc of Mr.  
 Mayor and aldermen for the tyme being, uppon payne  
 of one *c.li.* sterling, [to be] forfayte and payde out of his  
 or ther goodes to the cittie; and that the Sheryves  
 henceforward be chosen when the Mayor is chosen.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>Chosing of  
 Mayor and  
 Sheriffs.  
 Admis-  
 sions to  
 franchise.</sup>

Admissions to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
 ship: Christopher Dillon, merchant; . . . Brangan,  
 shoemaker, Bartholomew Wodlock, weaver, William  
 Dorren, "hellier," Morgan Enose, tailor, Catherine Poell,  
 James Dermott, "joyner," William Dockron, "pewtrrer."<sup>2</sup>

1576-7.<sup>3</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1576.

1576-7.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Edward Whitt and

<sup>1</sup> The entries on m. 4 b are partly obliterated, and relate to the following matters:—1. "Hindrances" at All Hallows in connection with infected people there. 2. Order concerning application by William Fitzsymons for a lease of ground in the Castle street, in the holding of his mother. 3. Grant to Thomas Verdon, merchant, of a lease in reversion of two ruinous and decayed cellars in St. George's lane. 4. Extension of lease of

the grange of Baldoyle to Edward Fitzsymons. 5. Order relative to "those that have lyveries of the condites." Appointment of auditors:—Treasurer: Christopher Fagan. Master of works: Patrick Browne. At end are signatures as at p. 110, No. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Other names on this list are obliterated.

<sup>3</sup> 19 Elizabeth.

1576-7.  
Sheriffs.

Edmond Devnishe, Sheriffes, and ther successors, Roll vi  
m. 5.  
Sheriffes, shall from henceforwarde duringe ther tyme in  
office have the appoynting and placing of the cranner,  
forasmoch as they are to render accompt of the Crane.

Cranner.

Slips.  
Merchaunt  
Quay.

[2.] That Mr. Thomas Fitzsimons, alderman, shalbe  
compelled to builde and repaire enie defectes and faultes  
of the slips upon the Merchaunt Key, according the  
tearme remaining of his lease, otherwise the said lease  
to be forfeited and made voyde by a condicion in the  
same expressed.

George  
Russell,  
clerk of  
Tholsel.  
Accounts.

[3.] That George Russell, clerk of the Tolcell, shall have  
three poundes, Irishe, for and in consideracion of his  
paines taken and to be taken in percloasing of thacomptes  
of this cittie, and writing of all warrantes as shalbe  
appointed to the counstables of the severall wardes of  
this cittie as occasion serveth; and also that he shall  
have fortie shillings, Irishe, yerly, to be paied unto him  
by the treasurer of this cittie, from Mighelmas last  
past, so long as he shall well demeane himselfe in his  
chardge.—Signed: John Goughe, Maior, Dublin; Edward  
Whyt, Sheref; Edmond Devnys, Sheryfe.

Constables  
of wardes.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs

Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.

m. 6.

1577.

1577.—Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 9.

Orders.  
Lawl.  
Decrees.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie nexte after the  
feast of Easter, 1577, and in the sixth yeare of the reigne  
of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, those orders,  
lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordayned and  
established, etc., in full assemblie then holden within  
the franches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Bell.

Tempest.  
Storme.  
Prayers.

Danger on  
seas.

[1.] That Mr. Mayor and his bretherin shall devise and  
appoynt where a bell shalbe knolled in tyme of greate  
tempest and storms, to thend that every well disposed  
citzezen may be remembred to pray for ther neighbors  
which be in danger upon the seas, and that Mr. Mayor

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 7 April, 1577.

and aldermen shall take order what allowance or rewarde 1577.  
 shalbe gyven to hym that shall take payns in knoling Kuolling  
 of the said bell; and what warrant the said Mr. Mayor  
 and aldermen shall make for the payment therof, the  
 same to be allowed unto the thresorer for the tyme being  
 upon his accompt.

[2.] That the master of the carpynters and Richard Carpenters.  
 Bleake, joyner, shall surveigh the contry shambuls, and Country  
 the wourekkes don upon the newe hall, what costes and shambles,  
 chardges is bestowed upon the same by Mr. Patrick New hall.  
 Goughe, and what they shall certefy therof the said Mr. Goughe.  
 Goughe to have allowance accordingle upon his  
 accompt, forasmuche as he did the same without warrant,  
 and yet thought good that the same should be awnswered  
 and allowed.

[3.] That Thomas Joy, late officer, shall have hence- Thomas  
 forwarde, over and besides his stipend and pencion of Joy,  
 iiii. nobles ayeare, the some of xiii.s. iiii.d. yearlie, to be officer.  
 payed unto hym by the handes of the thresurer of this  
 cittie, upon his good demeanor and behavior.

[4.] That yf the waterbayliffes do not place and sett Water-  
 a good pearche or boye, this side the feast of St. John bailliffs.  
 the Baptist next ensuing, upon the barr, that then Mr. Buoy.  
 William Fitzsymons is authorised by this assemblie to Bar.  
 place a boye or pearch ther, and to take the same  
 perquisites and allowances hetherto paied for that  
 purpose by shipping for and in consideracion of his Perqui-  
 chardges and travayle. sites.  
Shipping.

[5.] Where[as] ther is as yet uncollected and unrecevid  
 one hundred markes, current mony of Englonde, of the Arrears of  
 cesse made and agreed upon in the tyme of the late cess.  
 infection, to be levied and recevid upon the severall Infection.  
 corporacions of this cittie: it is therfor agreed, by Corpora-  
 thauctoritie afforsaid that Mr. Geyles Allene and Mr. tions.  
 Nicholas Duffe shall cesse the inhabitantes within the  
 cittie; William Piggott and Thomas Dermot, the Thomas-  
 inhabitantes of Thomastret and Saint Fraunces stret; street.  
Frauncis-  
street.

1577.

Oxman-  
town.  
Streets.

Richard Hodge and Richard Nott, thinhabitantes of Oxmanton; and Patrick Buck and William Bryane, thinhabitantes of Saint Patrickstret, Saint Brydstret, and the Shipp stret.

Roll viii.  
m. 9.Colman's  
brook.

[6.] That all suche cittesens as hath yssues rooning to Colmans broke shall contrybut for the cleaning therof, and that Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Henry Browne, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. Nicholas Duffe, Mr. Nicholas Penteny, Mr. Gygen, and James Malone, or eny foure of theme, shall cesse the chardges on the rest which have (as before) ther yssues rooning to the said broke.

Common  
pasture of  
the  
City.

[7.] Where[as] the comon pasture of this cittie is daylie pastured by the cattle of such as be unfremen, and bereth nor yealdeth with eny the other fremen and inhabitantes of the same, wherby the pasture of this cittie aforsaid is greatlie decayed, and wilbe, unless spedie remedy therein be provided: it is therefore by thauctoritie aforsaid ordered that none shall with ther cattle pasture the comons but free citezens, and that proporcionatlie. The said proporcion to be oversene, touching the comons of Oxmanton, by Mr. John Ussher and Mr. Nicholas Duffe; the lick order to be taken for the comons of St. Stephens and the Hoggen Greane, by Mr. Rouncell and Mr. Ball; and who of the cittezens kepeth more cattell then he ought and shalbe alowid, he to pay yearlie for the overplus to the use of the cittie so miche as the said persons shall appoynt, and what they do herin to certefie therof the next assemble.

Cattle.

Commons.

Overseers.

Oxman-  
town.  
St.  
Stephen's  
Green.  
Hoggen  
Green.Edward  
Fitz-  
symons.

Baldowile.

Bast.

[8.] It is also agreed, in the poste assemble after Easter, 1577, that Edward Fitzsymons, of the grange of Baldowill, gentleman, shall have a lese for six skore and one yeares uppon the [w]hole lordshipp of Baldowile in as lardge and ample manner as nowe he holdeth the same and the tithes therof; the said Edward, his executors and assignes, yealdinge therout yearlie to the cittie, frome the begynning of the said tearme, xl.li., current and lawfull mony of Irland, at the feastes of

Easter and Michelmas, by even porcions; with clause of 1577.  
 reentry yf the said rent be behynd by the space of x. Clause.  
 wickes after eny the dayes of payment; he and his  
 assignes to be of the cittie counsell, and to do other City  
 agrementes and covenantes expressed in the oulde lease Counsel.  
 which, upon the making of this lease, is to be surrendred;  
 the land to be metted, and the said Mr. Fitzsymons<sup>1</sup> to Meter.  
 forbear and forgyve the receipt of his yearlie fee of the  
 cittie untill Mr. Challenor [h]is intrest be ended, and  
 from thenceforth to have his fee as nowe he hathe the  
 same during his naturall lyffe; and masters John Ussher,  
 Patricke Browne, John Penteny, Richard Haye, Richard  
 Fagane, Robert Seyle, or eny foure of theme, are  
 appoynted to mett the forsaid land betwene this and the Boundaries.  
 next assemblie, at which tyme the said lese to be per-  
 fected; the chardges of the metting of the said land to  
 be equally devided betwene the cittie and the said Mr.  
 Fitzsymons.—Signed: John Goughe, Maior, Dublin; Mayor.  
 Edward Whyt, Shyrref; Edmond Devenishe, Shyrref; Sheriffs.  
 Patricke Goughe, Walter Cusake.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Admissions  
 William Mallon, merchant; Edward Allen, Nicholas to fran-  
 Comisker, Richard Pairick, tanner, Nicholas Weston, chise.  
 Morgan Doune. Admitted in right of wife: John  
 Melling, yeoman . . . Signed: John Goughe, Maior; Mayor.  
 Edward Whyt, Shiriffe; Edmond Devenishe, Shiriffe; Sheriffs.  
 Christofer Fagan, Richard Rounsell, Nicholas Duffe.

1577.—Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] it hath bene Tailors.  
 complayned by the wardens and company of tailors  
 [of this] cittie that dyvers of the free cittezens of the  
 same hath and dothe put such [work] as appertayneth  
 to ther sciens to be made and don by forrens, not only Foreigners.  
 [to the hendraunce of the saide master, wardens and

<sup>1</sup> Edward Fitzsymons, attorney-general, Ireland, 1569, queen's serjeant, | 1573, appointed keeper of the rolls,  
 | 1578.



1577

company, but also contrary to the . . . lawes made and ordayned by this cittie for the same purpose: it is therefore [agreed] by thauctoritie of this assembly that upon the delivery of the names of [such as] have offended the said lawes unto Mr. Mayor, he to see correccion upon the [same] in sort as the saide lawes appoynt.

Roll v  
m. 9 fGeorge  
Russell,  
clerk of  
Tholsel.  
Ancient  
Rolls.  
Appren-  
tices.

[2.] Where[as] it hath bene showed by George Russell, cleareck of the Tholsel, [that] ther be severall lawes made and apperinge in the auncient rolls of this cittie [that] every apprentise within this cittie showld, within a yeare and a day next after his entry unto service, have his indenture made and enrolled by the cleareck of the Tholsel: it is therefore agreed and established by thauctoritie afforsaid that the same lawe shall stand, and that the cleareck shall make a boke for a register wherin the contentes of the tyme and yeares contayned in the indentures of such apprentises shalbe entred and kept, and also that he shall make dillygent serche of such as are aprentises, and to take a trewe note of ther yeares, they paycing hym his fees for the same, if they be not already payed, which fee for the enrolment is *iiii.d.*, and for the making of the indentures *ii.s.*, Irishe.

Enrol-  
ment.Register  
book.

Fees.

Marshal.

Execu-  
tions.  
City court.

[3.] Where[as] petition have bene made by Nicholas Whytt, Marshall, that some honest man shulde be by the cittie henceforward appoynted to serve the executions awarded out of the cittie courte: it is therefore agreed, by thauctorytie afforsaide, that the Sherryves for the tyme beinge shall place some honest and dilligent person for the executinge of the saide executions and the quenes commissions, and to have the perquisites therunto appertayninge for his paynes; and if the executions be nott servide and returned to the court within six wickes next after they be adwarded, that then the saide Sherryves shall answer the same themselvis.

Perquisites.

Riding of  
franchises.

[4.] That the fraunches of this cittie shalbee rydden by the tenth of August next following, when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt.

[5.] That John Durning shall have a lease in 1577.  
 reversione, for threskore and one yeares, uppon the  
 small lane called the Butter lane, payeng therout yearly Butter-lane.  
 during the said tearme unto the thresorer of this cittie,  
 for the behofe of the said cittie, iis. lawefull mony of  
 Irlond, the said lease to begyne next after the expiracion  
 of a lease theruppon graunted to Patrick Mole, deceased.

[6.] That henceforward the Mayor and Sheryves of  
 the yeare paste shalbe master and wardens of St. Master and  
 Wardens of  
 St. George's  
 Gild.  
 Georges Yealde the nexte yeare followinge, as it hath  
 bene accustomed. Signed: John Goughe, Maior; Edward Mayor.  
 Whyt, Sherreff; Edmond Devenishe, Sherreff; Richard Sheriffs.  
 Fyan, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Henry Browne, Patricke  
 Dowdall, Christofer Fagan, John Ussher.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace: Catherina Admissions  
 to fran-  
 chise.  
 Waltren. Admitted, on having served apprentice-  
 ship :—William Gryffen, Roger Roche, Thomas Fottrell,  
 merchants ; John Taylor, baker, Thomas Ogane, smith,  
 James Morron, slater, James Owen, " boucher," Alison  
 Seyle, John Cleare, Patrick Lyon, tanner, Elizabeth  
 Braghall, Alson Enos.—Signed by John Goughe, Maior,  
 and others, as above.

1577. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Giles Allen. Sheriffs : Walter Sedgrave, Mayor.  
 Sheriffs.  
 James Barry.

Treasurer : John Ussher. Auditors: Giles Allen, Treasurer  
 Auditors.  
 Mayor ; John Ussher, treasurer ; Michael Fitzsymons,  
 Nicholas Duffe, Patricke Browne, Richard Fagane, John  
 Dorning, William Picott, Robert Seyle, Richard Hay.  
 Masters of works : Richard Fagane, Edward Whytt. Masters of  
 works.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] That the Maior that now  
 is shall at the next daie of accompt see that the auditors Day of  
 account.  
 appoynted to here the accompt of the cittie revenues Auditors.  
 City reve-  
 nues.  
 shall not only then enter in heiring them, but daylie  
 contynu until they end theme ; and for that when they  
 breke abroad at dynner tyme they are hardlie gotten Dinner  
 time.

1577. together agayne, so reckninges of foure yeares unper-  
closed: it is therfore agreed, by thauctoritie afforsaid, Roll viii.  
m. 10.  
Auditors. that the auditors shall contynually remayne in the  
Tholsel. Tholsell the [w]hole daie, and ther dynners be upon the  
Dianers. cittie chardges until they fynishe the accomptes, and then  
Arrears. if the Mayor shall see the levieng of the arreradges  
according as the debt shalbe stalled, he at the yeares end  
to paie the same upon his owne pours.

[2.] Memorandum: That in the said assemblie Mr.  
Richard Fyane, alderman, of his charitable and good  
Richard Fyane. St. Andrew's Church. disposicion (as far as in hym lieth) hath gyven St.  
School-house. Androwes churche unto this cittie frauncklie and frelie, to  
be converted into a scole howse or pore howse, as to the  
cittie shall seme most convenient.

[3.] Where[<sub>s</sub>] the comon pasture<sup>1</sup> of this cittie is  
Common pasture. daylie oppressed with the catle of forrens which beareth  
Cattle of foreigners. no cesse, scott or lott with the said cittie: it is agreed  
Ussher. therfore by thauethoritie afforsaid that Mr. John Ussher,  
Quyne. John Quyne, and Thomas Shelton, or eny two of theme,  
Shelton. to take upp all such catle of forrens as pasture the  
comons in Oxmanton; Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Patrick  
Orman- Gygene and Edward Peppard in lick sort the catle that  
town. pasture St. Stephens Greene, and the Hoggen Greene,  
St. Stephens' Green. and the same catle to withhold till thowners therof  
Hoggen Green. gyve some acknowledge unto this cittie for the same.

[4.] That James Malone, merchant, shall have a lese  
James Malone. for lxi. yeares upon a little plott of grounde adioyning  
Meadow. Ellen Hores medue,<sup>2</sup> payeng for the same yearly xii.*d.*,  
so as the same be not prejudiciall to Mr. Fagane, the  
Fishermen. high way or the fishermen.

[5.] That frome heneforth the waterbalyves shall take  
Water- balyffs. no more out of every bote, fishing hering within the bar,  
Fishing. but two hundred hering for the seyson of that yeare: pro-  
Herrings. vided that this shall not be hurtful to freemen of this cittie.  
Season.

[6.] That Thomas Dermote, merchant, shall have a  
Dermote.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 116.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 196, 494.

ii. lese in possession of the howse wherin he nowe dwelleth 1577.  
 in St. Thomastret for threskore and one yeares, payeng St. Thomas-  
 therout yerlie unto the thresory of this cittie iiii.li.,  
 lawfull mony of Irlond.

[7.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall have a  
 lese of lxi. yeares upon a howse in Patrickstret near Patrick-  
 ayoyning unto St. Nicholas gate, supposed to be wrong- street,  
 fully detayned from the boddy of this cittie by the St. Nicholas'  
 vicars of St. Patrickes, payeng therfor yerly, when the gate.  
 same shalbe recovered by lawe, xxii.s., lawfull mony Vicars of  
 of Irlond; and the said Nicholas to prosecut the said St. Patrick's.  
 suit upon his owne proper costes and chardges.

[8.] That the former order<sup>1</sup> taken by sembrie, for  
 levieing and reseveing of one hundred markes, being the  
 therde parte of cc.li. cessed upon the corporacions, be putt Cess upon  
 in execusion; and for that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Nicholas corpora-  
 Duffe was twoo that was amonge others appoynted for tions.  
 the levieing of the same, and that nowe they may not Levy.  
 attend therunto, yt is agreed that Patrick Gygen and  
 Patrick Browne supplie their rowmes in ther steade.

b. [9.] That a cesse of one hundred poundes sterling Cess.  
 shalbe made and levied upon the corporacions, accord- Corpora-  
 ing the accustomed manner, for the defence, and also tions.  
 obtayning of further liberties by act of parliament or Defence.  
 otherwise, and the same some to be committed into the Liberties.  
 hands of Mr. Christofer Sedgrave and Mr. Christofer Parliament.  
 Fagane, and frome them to be disburced in such order as Sedgrave.  
 by Mr. Mayor and sixe of the aldermen [h]is direction Fagane.  
 shalbe appoynted: provided that so much of the said Disburse-  
 some as shall nott be dispended shalbe delivered and ment.  
 restored to the said corporacions. Signed: Gyles Alen,  
 Maior; Walter Sedgrave, Sherife; James Barry, Shyryf; Mayor.  
 Richard Fyane, Henry Browne, Patricke Dowdall.<sup>2</sup> Sheriffs.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 109.

<sup>2</sup> At foot is copy of receipt, 18 Octo-  
 ber, 1573, for forty pounds received by  
 Robert Ussher from John Whytny, of  
 the Shyan, gentleman, to the use of the

children and executors of John Quater-  
 mas, deceased, under bond from Richard  
 Croste of Castelljordane, gentleman,  
 and Robert Cowley.

1577.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Thomas Plunket, William Harbard, merchants; Cisslie Bleek, “joyner;” Richard Kenedy, tailor; Owen Hamon, mason, Thomas Counton, “wever;” Thomas Daly, smith, John Shagnes, “bowtcher,” Robert Luttrell, baker, Thomas Piggott, tanner. Also: John Gygen, merchant, as son of a freeman; William Jackson, goldsmith, for fine of forty shillings to be paid in work.

Roll viii.  
m. 14.

Gold-  
smith.

1577-8.

1577-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1577.

m. 11.

Orders,  
Laws,  
Decrees.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feaste of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, anno 1577, et anno regni regine nostre Elizabethe, que nunc est, vicesimo, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing weare made, ordayned and established in full assembly then holden within the franchises and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Trinity  
Gild.

Loan for  
use of city.

[1.] Where[as] the master and wardens of the Trynitie Yealde made requeste to be satisfied and payed of such mony as the bretherin of the saide yealde lent to Mr. John Fitzsymons, in the tyme of his Mayoraltie, for thuse and behoffe of this cittie, as by the said Mr. Fitzsymons his severall bills gyven for the repayment of the said mony appereth, which mony was delyvered unto Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons and Mr. Walter Cusack, then agentes in England for the cittie causes: it is therfore condescended and agreed, by thauctoritie of this assemblie, that for so muche as the thresory of the said yealde hath payed to certayne citzens of this cittie fourteen poundes sterling, parcel of the said lone mony, as appereth by the severall bills therof, and that the same mony went to the citties use, that Mr. Mayor shall passe a warrant to the thresorer of this cittie for payment of the said *xiv.li.* sterling.

Agents in  
England  
for city  
causes.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[2.] Where[as] it was complayned by certayne of the



cittezens of this cittie that the glasiere, which latlie weare  
 admitted to the franchises and liberties of the same, do 1577-8.  
Glaziers.  
 take excessyve gaynes for ther work and labore, to the Excessive  
gains.  
 hendrance of the said cittezens : it is therfore agreed, by  
 thauthoritie afforsaide, that Mr. Mayor for the tyme  
 being, whose chardge is that no artificer shall take Artificers.  
Rates for  
work.  
 excessyve [rates] for his labour or work, do see the  
 abuses of the said glasiere reformed ; otherwise, lick as  
 they weare brought into the liberties of this cittie, in  
 hope to do good, evyn so to be dismissed from the same  
 without any favor.

[3.] That Mr. Patrick Dowdall, alderman, shall levie  
 and receive such corne as is nowe payed, or ought to be Corn.  
Mills.  
 payed, out of the severall mylls uppon the water coming  
 to this cittie for two yeares to com, he defending and  
 withstanding, uppon his owne proper costes and chardges,  
 all suites as shalbe attempted by the Justice Talbottes<sup>1</sup>  
 son and heire or eny other ; and the said Mr. Dowdall Justice  
Talbotte.  
 to bring the same unto the cittie agayne, as it hath bene  
 accustomed.

[4.] That John Cruse shall have and serve in thoffice  
 of sergiantslipp wherin Fraunces Caudell latly served, Sergeant.  
 together with the perquisites and wadges therunto  
 belonging, so long as he do honestlie behave and demeane  
 hymselfe in the same.

[5.] That every streate, as well within the cittie as Streets.  
Contribu-  
tions.  
 without, shall contribut towards such chardges as the  
 inhabitantes of St. Patrickstret hath latlie bestowed St. Patrick-  
street.  
Gate.  
 uppon the buylding and erecting of a gate at thend of  
 said streate, to such competent some as Mr. Mayor and  
 aldermen shall thinck fitt.

[6.] Wher[as] Fraunces Caudell, late officer of this cittie, Officer of  
city  
 made humble petition to have allowance of a warrant  
 past unto hym by Mr. Patrick Goughe, then being Mayor  
 of this cittie, for the payment of *vi. li. xiii. s. iii. d.* sterling,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 112.

- 1577-8. Time of plague. dewe unto the said Fraunces for his wadges and paynes taken abowte this cittie in the tyme of plagg, as by the said warrant it appereth: it is therefore agreed that the said Fraunces shalbe satisfied and payed of his demaunde of and upon the cesse of one hundred markes, which is to be levied upon the corporacions. Roll viii. m. 11.
- Cess. [7.] Where[as] the shomakers of this cittie, notwithstanding soundrie premonicions and warninges gyven unto them by Mr. Mayor and aldermen for the redresse and amendment of ther excessyve gaynes, from tyme to tyme taken [on] such shoes as they do sell, do contynue in ther extremitie and great derth, to the great hendrance of the cittezens of this cittie: it is therefore agreed that henceforward Mr. Mayor do proclayme the contrie shomakers to come unto the markett uppon markett daies.
- Shoe-makers. [8.] That Mr. Walter Sedgrave, now Sheryve, in consideration of his callinge to the office, shall have and receive the rent dewe unto the body of this cittie of the seller under the Tholsell, for two yeares next, without yealding any accompt therof, and the thresorer of this cittie during that tyme have allowance therupon in his accompt.
- Shoes. [9.] That Mr. Jaquis Wynfelde, master of her majesties [ordnance, shall] have a lease for foure score and eleven yeares uppon Ballelles, to begyne at Easter, 1578, payeng therefore yearely unto the thresorer of this cittie foure powndes, lawfull mony of Irlond, at two severall feastes by the yeare, videlicet, Michaelmas and Easter, by equall poreions, and the said Mr. Wynfelde to be bound in bonds of *c.li.* sterling, for the bylding of a castell or gate howse of lyme and stone in the said towne, of such height and bredth and leynght as shalbe agreed uppon by Mr. Mayor [with] sixe of the aldermen and comons; the same buylding to be done and fynished within fyve yeares next after ensuing the date herof.
- Country shoe-makers. [10.] Where[as] it was complayned by Richard
- Walter Sedgrave. m. 11 b.
- Tholsell.
- Wynfelde.
- Ballelles.
- Building of castle.

iii. b. Browne, merchant, that Richard Rouncell, fishmonger, 1577-8. did molest hym, and would nott permitt hym to dredge Dredging. oysters within the barr, as it was lawfull for hym to do, Oysters. being a free cittezen of this cittie: it is therfore thought Free citizens. good and agreed uppon, by thaucthoritie of this assemble, that henceforward no freman be forbyden to dredge Bar. oysters within the barr, provided that if it be provid that eny man that so shall dredge oysters do at eny Fish. tyme under collar of oysters take eny fish, then they to paic x.l.s. for every fish so by them taken.

[11.] That George Russell, clearek of the Tholcell, shall George Russell, clerk of Tholsell. have a lease for tearme of threskore and one yeres, Slp. uppon the voyde roume over the slipp adioyning to the Bridge end on the north side of the saide Bridge, he Bridge end. payeing therfore yearlie to the thresory of this cittie vi.s. viii.d. lawfull mony of Irlonde. .

[12.] Whereas Mr. Patrick Dowdall, alderman, made Patrick Dowdall. petition to have allowance of suche mony as was disbursed by hym for the mayntenance of the cittie causes City causes. Shocemakers. agaynst the shomakers of this cittie, and also agaynst James Forster, taylor, as by a particular therof made appereth: yt is therfore agreed and graunted that, forasmuch as the said Mr. Dowdall affirmeath that the said disbursementes so by hym made was for the mayntenance Disbursements. of this citties right, [he] to be awnspered and allowed his said disbursementes, being sworn that they are trewe.

[13.] Where[as] John Forde, Clement Fraunces, William Kelly, and Thomas Troddane, haberdashers of this cittie, Haberdashers. have complayned upon certayne of the merchantes of this cittie for putting a worek and mantayning of forrens Foreigners. to usurpp uppon ther facultie and sciens, to ther greate hendrance, as they alledged: it is therfore condescended, Usurpation. Faculty. Science. graunted and agreed, by thaucthoritie afforsaide, that, forasmuch as the forsaide complaynantes are of those that contribut to all chardges of this cittie, that ther be such consideracion had towardses theme as it shall not be Intruders. lawfull for eny stranger to entrude uppon ther occu-

1577-8. pacions henceforward, provided they take reisonable Roll vij  
m. 11 b.  
 Rates for work for such workmanship as they work or herafter  
 shall work unto eny merchant; otherwise, men to be at  
 Strangers. eny stranger untill fault be founde with the saide  
 complaynantes for ther excessyve takinge.

[14.] Forasmuch as, upon every rising forth to a  
 Corporations. jorney, ther riseth greate truble betwixt the corporacions  
 and the maistrates of this cittie: therefore it is thought  
 good, for preventing of the lick truble herafter to growe,  
 that the eight underwritten be appoynted by this  
 present assembly to establish a stayed order as well what  
 Merchants. the corporacion of merchantes as also any other cor-  
 Corporations. poracion within this cittie shalbe chardged withall from  
 Coss. Foreigners. henceforth; and also to cesse the forrens and others in  
 ther discession, etc.: Mr. Richard Runcell, Mr. Nicholas  
 Duffe, alderman, Mr. Patrick Browne, Mr. John Lemane,  
 merchantes, William Picott, Richard Haie, tanners,  
 Robert Seyle, shomaker, and William Browne, baker.  
 Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 14.  
 ship:—Stephen Coppynger, James Hollywodd, John  
 Maghry, merchants; Donald Cowlie, mason, John Mey,  
 Patrick Cowlie, shoemaker, Patrick Bathe, baker,  
 William Kelly, tailor, Richard Longg, clerk. Also:  
 Margaret Allene, as daughter of the Mayor.

1578. 1578. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> m. 12.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Mr. Mayor that nowe  
 is, and two of his bretherin, such as he shall call, shall  
 Ordinance of city. provide a fytt place for the ordynance, and to signifie  
 the said place, and what rent will be required for the  
 Masters same, to the masters; which being agreed by the masters,  
 the cittie to paye the said rent; and that also Mr. Patrick  
 Dowdall and Thomas Verdone shalbe called to accompt  
 for thordynance that through ther necligens are lost,  
 Masters of work. and cane not be founde and that the masters of workes

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1578.

for the tyme beinge shall have a speciall chardge of 1578.  
thordynance, and to delyver a special note at thend of  
this yeare to Mr. Mayor, and the same to be delyvered  
over by hym to the next master of the worckes under the  
same chardge, and the lick order yerly to continue.

[2.] That Barnabe Rathe shall have the office of the Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bellman.  
belman of this cittie, with all the perquisites and com-  
modities thereunto belonging, and also shall have the  
office of the master of the beggars, and shall have for his Master of  
beggars.  
Stipend.  
stipent *iiii.d.*, Irishe, upon every howse within the  
walls of this cittie by the yeare; and that he shall pownd  
all the swyne that he shall fynd within the walls of the Swine  
cittie . . . streying in the streates or sekretly kept  
within eny howses; for which he shall have, of the  
owners, of every default *iiii.d.*, Irishe; and lickwise he  
shall serch from tyme to tyme the common swyne of this  
cittie, and so many as he shall fynd unringed of them, Unringed  
swine.  
he shall have lick fyne as afforsaid, he fynding suerties  
for the dewe execusyon by hymselfe, and a man to attend  
upon hym, in the some of *x.li.*

[3.] That the former order<sup>1</sup> takene for the collecting of Collection.  
mony for the pore of St. Johnes house, and others, shalbe  
putt in execusyon by Mr. Richard Rounsell, and such Poor.  
St. John's  
House.  
others as hertofore were appoynted to levie the same;  
and if that eny cittezen shall refuse to paie his porcion,  
then that an officer shall take his or ther pawnes and Pawns.  
delyver them to the forenamed collectors untill they pay  
the same.

[4.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall make his Nicholas  
Ball.  
account of such profittes and fynes that grewe dewe to  
the cittie in his tyme of sheryvshipp and was by hym  
reservid; and if ther be not sufficient founde to remayne  
in his handes wherby he may be satisfied of the som  
of fyften poundes sterlinge by hym bestowed in the  
defens of certayne special priviledges gyven to the boddy City profits  
and fines.  
of this cittie, then the same som to be payed unto the Defence of  
priviledges  
of city.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 16.



1578.  
Accounts.

said Mr. Ball by the cittie; and the said accompt to be made before Mr. Henry Browne, Mr. Patrick Goughe, Patricke Browne, Thomas Fele, John Malone, John Shagnes, and Peter Whit; and it is also agreed that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall make his accompt, for such profittes as he resevid in that yeare, and the same accompt to be made before the said audytors, when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt the same.

Roll vii  
m. 12.

Servants of  
city.

[5.] That no fees shalbe payed by eny such servantes of this cittie as are committed to the gayle for ponishment by ther masters, for that in respect therof the cittezens payeth ther offringes to the gayler.

Gnol.

Thomas  
Joye,  
Disturb-  
aunce.

[6.] That forasmoch as Thomas Joye do greatlie disturbbe the worshipfull cittezens as doth charitably releve hym, that henceforth no cittezen shalbe bound to releve hym, other then [at] ther owne pleasures; and that if he doo not cease his accostomed rude behavior which he dayly useth by his disturbance and hurtfull delinges agaynst many complaynantes, that henceforth his stipend graunted by the cittie shall cease, and he to be banished the cittie.

Stipend.  
Banish-  
ment.

Sergeants,  
Officers of  
city.  
Arrests.

[7.] Where[as] many inconveniences daylie groweth by such the sergiantes or officers of this cittie, as, when they do arrest eny man, they after, contrary to ther othe, and to the great preiudise and hendrance of the partie playntiff, do enlargeth the partie arrested, not bringing hym before the Sheryves, ther to fynd suerti, according the custom of this cittie, or put hym in geyle: it is therefore agreed that if eny officer or sergiant henceforth do offend in breking his othe, in manner afforsaid, and do not bringe the partie arrested unto the Sheryve, or comit hym to ward, shall, uppon dewe profe therof, not only forfayt his office, but also shall have such ponishment as to a periured man belongeth, and shall also fynd suerty to deale in ther offices according the contentes of ther othe.

Surety.

Gnol

Oath.

Punish-  
ment,  
Perjury.

Jaques  
Wyngfeld.

[8.] That Jaques Wyngfeld, esquier, shall, upon a

m. 12 l.

surrender of the lease graunted and past under this cittie 1578.  
 seale and the seale of the poore howse of St. Stephens Poor house  
of St.  
Stephs.  
 unto James Fitzsimons, son to Nicholas Fitzsimons, alder-  
 man, in and upon the towne of Ballelour,<sup>1</sup> with thappur- Ballelour.  
 tennances, have a lease for fortie and nyne yeares, to  
 begin at Easter last past, uppon the said towne of  
 Ballelour, with thappurtenances, in such wise as the  
 same was demised unto the forsaid James Fitzsimons.

[9.] That Nicholas Veldon, merchaunt, shall have a lease Nicholas  
Veldon.  
 for fortie and one yeares uppon the towne and landes of  
 Ballecollan and the grandg therof, the teithes excepted, Ballecol-  
lan.  
 yelding therowt yerly twoe hondred and fiftie peckes of  
 corne, and shall paie and beare all ordinary and extra-  
 ordinary chardges growing in or uppon the same, and  
 shall dischardge the said cittie of and for the fynding of a  
 prest, and shall paie yerly eight cowple of watch hennes, Priest.  
 and heriots as they shall fall, and shall set xii. aishes Heriots  
Ash trees.  
 yerly in the said ground, and them to keap and mantaine,  
 with other covenantes and clauses to be expressed in  
 his indenture of lease. Signed: Giles Allen, Maior; Mayor  
Sheriffs.  
 Walter Sedgrave, Sheryf; James Barry, Sheryf; John  
 Goughe, Christofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymons,  
 Henry Browne, James Bellewe, Mychell Bee, Christofer  
 Fagan.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.  
 Nicholas Lales, weaver, Robert Eustace, Richard  
 Dobern, bakers, Mortagh Daves, cook, Nathaniel Whitt,  
 cutler.<sup>2</sup>

1578. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fourth Friday next after the  
 feast of the Natyvitie of St. John the Baptiste, 1578, et  
 anno regni domine regine nostre Elizabethe, que nunc  
 est, vicesimo, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing were

<sup>1</sup> Lepers'town, now Leopardstown,  
 co. Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> This list contains other names, but  
 they are partly obliterated.

1578.  
Orders.  
Laws.

made, ordayned and established in full assemblie then holden within the fraunches and liberties of the cittie of Dublin :

George  
Fitz-  
symons.

Stipend.

[1.] That the late Sheryves of this cittie, such as hath payed unto George Fitzsymons, officer, his stipend and wages of thre pounds, Irish, shalbe dischardged of that some uppon ther aecomptes ; and also that the saide George shall have the said stipend and fee yearlie as it was graunted unto hym uppon his good service and demeanore.

Sheriffs.  
Accompt.

Wheat.

City  
gernell.

[2.] That Mr. Patrick Browne and Mr. John Quyn, late Sheryves, shall uppon ther accompt be allowed of fortie foure shillings, sterling, disbursed and payed by them to Mr. Nicholas Duffe, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant ; and lickwise of iiiij.s., sterling, payed by them to a man of the contrie for a peeke of wheate and a sack lost in the cittie gernell : provided that, if eny tyme hereafter the lieke chaunce do happen the officer appoynted to kepe the said gernell shall satisfie the partie grevid.

Concor-  
datum.  
Imprison-  
ment.  
City's  
right.

[3.] Wheras Mr. Henrie Browne, alderman, made petition to have uppon his accompt the allowance of xx.li., sterling, which he payed uppon a warrant of concordatum unto Mr. Bee, forasmuch as the said Mr. Bee his imprisonment was for standing in the citties right, that the said xx.li., sterling, shalbe allowed in sorte as the said Mr. Browne hath required.

Shipp.  
Barkes.  
Wood-  
land.

Barkes.

Ballast.

Water-  
ballyve.Widge-  
tavern  
street.  
Wood-  
quay.

[4] That the oulde shippes and barkes which lieth at the Wod Key shalbe presently carried awaie, on the perill of the owners, and that the filthred that is gathered together there shalbe throwne upp upon the Key, and that every bote which shall dischardge there, shalbe forced to carrie ther balast therof with them ; and that Richard Condrane, water balyve, shall see this order putt in execucion ; and also that Mr. Mayor shall cause a man out of every howse in the Wyntavarne stret and Wodd Key to travail, to make cleane the former fylthred ; and if those men may not make clene the

same, then Mr. Mayor to force others, such as he thinke good, to ayde theme.

1578.  
Enforced  
labour.

[5.] That Huken Slote, Nicholas Skypper, Patrick Browne, and the water balyves shall appoynt a place where balast shalbe henceforth rered, receved and taken by such as shall occupie eny within this ryver, and that a mark shalbe put in the same place; and whosoever shall take upp eny balast in eny other place then only in that place appoynted, he shall forfayte to the cittie as a fyne vi.s. viii.d.; and if the water balyves do not levie the same, when as yt shall fall, and after satisfie and paie the same to the cittie, that then yt shalbe awnswered upon ther owne purses.

Water-  
balliffs.  
Ballast.  
River.

Fines.

[6.] That Mr. Mayor and the masters of the worckes shall peruse the defectes of the Crane howse and the foundation therof; and lickwise of the slipp therunto adyoining, and theruppon to take order for present repayracion therof.

Masters of  
works.  
Crane.  
Slip.

[7.] That Robert Seyle, shomaker, shall have a lease for tearme of three skore and one yeares upon the voyde grounde adyoining to the west side of St. Michaells church steeple, paying therfor yearlie to the thresorer of this cittie xii.d., Irishe: provided that he com out no further then the pyllers of the saide steeple, and that the same be not noyfull to the strete.

St.  
Michael's  
Chureh.  
Steeple.

[8.] That such warrantes as remayneth with Mr. Nicholas Duffe, wherby mony resteth dewe to the cittezens for bording of soldors, shalbe delyvered to Thomas Cosgrave to this end, that he shall bring the value of the same in calyvers, pickes and halbardes, and delyver the same to the Mayor for the tyme being, the same to be indifferentlie delyvered to the severall corporacions of this cittie, ther to be kept for the better defence of the same; the said municion to be delyvered by the said Thomas Cosgrave by Easter next following, or ells the same warrantes to be restored unto Mr. Mayor then being; and they being so delyvered to the said Thomas,

Money  
due to  
cittizens.  
Soldiers.

Arms.

Defence.

Thomas  
Cosgrave.

1578. then the Sheryves in whose tyme the said mony did Roll vii  
m. 13.  
Boarding of grove dewe to the cittie for bording of the said soldors  
soldiers. to be clearly acquitted and dischargd therof.
- City [9.] That the cittie carter shall henceforward take and  
carter. carry away out of the cittie all freemens dong, and to  
take for every cart of such dong but one whytt grote.
- Auditors. [10.] That the audytors, formerly appoynted for the  
Nicholas heiring of Mr. Nycholas Balls accompt, or the [greater]  
Ball. number of them, shall take the said accompt by Michael-  
mas day next; and if they can not stall eny chardge  
uppon the said Mr. Ball, that then the cittie to paie  
unto hyme fifyten ponde, sterling, which he disbursed  
for the cittyes affaires.
- Arrest. [11.] That the arrest and seisure latlie made by Arland m. 13 l.  
Seizure. Buckley and George Fitzsymons, officers, upon certayne  
Cloth cloth . . . stocke of Mr. Forsters and John Terrells,  
by vertue of a lawe made in that behalfe, Mr.  
Richard Fyane,<sup>1</sup> then being Mayor, shall stand and  
Fyane, presently bee put in execusion by Mr. Mayor; and yt  
Mayor. is also agreed and by thafforsaid auctoritie graunted  
Officers. that from this tyme forwarde as well the Sheryves  
officers as also Mr. Mayors officers, and every of them,  
shall and may, from tyme to tyme, and at all tymes, as  
afforsaid, serve [and] execut the forsaid lawe without  
eny manner of exception to be made to them or eny of  
them.
- Walter [12.] That Mr. Walter Sedgrave, now Sheryve, in  
Sedgrave, consideration of his suddaine calling to thoffice, shall  
Sheriff have and receve the rent dewe to the body of this cittie  
Tholsel. owt of the seller under the Tolcell for two yeares next  
without yelding eny accompt therfor, and the thresorer  
Allowance. of this cittie during that tyme have allowance therof  
Mayor. upon his accompt. Signed: Giles Allen, Mayor; James  
Sheriffs. Barrye, Sheryf; Richard Fyane, Christofer Sedgrave,  
Nicholas Fitzsymons, Michell Bee, John Ussher, Nycholas  
Duffe, Nicholas Ball.

<sup>1</sup> Mayor in 1549-50, 1564-65.—See p. 34, and vol. i., p. 422.



Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Matthew Haddock, John Rosseter, Arland Reynold, merchants, Robert Bee, goldsmith, Robert Moele, carpenter, David Moghan, coppersmith, James Bee, tanner. As children of freemen: Magdalena King, James Taylor, merchant. On payment of fine: Thomas Heward, fisher.

1578.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

1578. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Saint Michael tharchangell, 1578, and in the twentie yeare of the regne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Richard Rownsell then beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin, John Forster and William Piggott being Sheryves of the same cittie, theis orders and lawes ensueinge weare ordained, made and established in full assemble then holden:

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Orders.  
Laws.

Treasurer: Nicholas Duff. Auditors: Richard Rownsell, Mayor; Nicholas Duff, treasurer; Nicholas Fitzsimons, John Ussher, Patrick Browne, Richard Fagan, John Dorning, William Piggot, Robert Shele, Richard Haie. Masters of works: Edmond Devenishe, James Barry.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Masters of  
works.

[1.] Wheare[as] great inconvenience maie and do happen by meanes that the Newgat, which is the place appoynted both for the punishment of offenders, and also a geayle for such as are therein put upon execucion, is without a geayler and keaper that is chargeable with escapes and other defectes tending greatlie to the perill of this cittie, and withall the said Newgat is suffered to fall into ruyn and decay, and the building therof laied to the chardge of the cittie, others takinge the great benifyt of the said geayle, which by this assemble is to be considered and provided for: in consideracion wherof it is agreed and established by thauctoritie of this assemble that the said Newgat shalbe presentlie repaired upon the citties chardges; and that the Sheryves that nowe are and hereafter shalbe shall have the chardge and keapinge of the said geayle, and be keepers therof for

Newgate.

Gaol.

Decay.

Repair.

Sheriffs

1578. Roll v.  
Newgate. m. 15.  
Prisoners.
- the better keeping of the same and the prisoners therein remaining as before tyme hath bene accustomed; and that eny lawe made for to discharge the Sherives from beinge keepers of the same shalbe hereby avoyded and repealed; and that also the said Sherives from tyme to tyme upon their owne costes shall repaire the said howse when nede shall require, and therof discharge the said cittie, etc.
- Keepers.
- Repair.
- [2.] Where[as] great inconvenience maie happen by meanes of such fyrr and faggott reekes as are very neare placed to dwelling howses in Oxmantowne and elsewhere in the suburbes of this cittie: for the avoydinge of which inconvenience, it is agreed, by thauthoritie afforsaid, that from hensforthe no fyrr reeke, faggott reeke, ne other reeke shalbe made or placed within eight feathemes of eny dwelling howse in the suburbes of this cittie, upon the same penaltie enioined in a former lawe upon those that shall place eny the lyke reekes within the cittie walls: the one moytie of that fyne to be appertaining unto the Sherives of the cittie for the tyme being, and the other moytie thereof to the cittie thresorie: provided that this present lawe shall not be extended upon those that have already placed their reekes for this yeares provision.
- Ricks.  
Furze,  
Faggot.
- Oxman-  
town.
- Distance.
- Dwelling-  
houses.
- [3.] That Mr. Mighell Bee, alderman, shall prosecute his cause [now] dependinge before the counsaill untill the same be heard and determined or otherwise decyded; so doinge he to be satisfied by the cittie for such warrantes as he delyvered unto the right honourable the lord deputie by this citties appointment, takinge in payment therof [as much as] he do rest and is indebted unto the said cittie.
- Michael  
Bee.
- Council.
- Lord  
deputy.
- [4.] That George Fitzsymons mace shalbe repaired upon the citties chardges, [he] giving the broken sylver that was before about the same towards the amending therof.
- Mace.  
Silver.
- [5.] That every alderman in his owne ward, with Mr. Nicholas Duff, shall receive of every cittizen that
- Alderman.  
Wards.

which is by theme to be paid unto the poore, and yet <sup>1578.</sup> resting unpaid; and, if any shall refuse to paie the same, <sup>Poor.</sup> it shalbe lawfull for the said alderman and Mr. [Duff] to take the said parties distress; and withall it is agreed that the said Mr. Duff and Mr. [Nicholas] Ball shall take Mr. Mayors accompt of such disburssmentes as he made <sup>Account.</sup> unto the forsaid [poore] the tyme when he had chardge of theme; and what shalbe therupon found to be [due] unto the said Mr. Maior, as disbursed by him beforhand, the same to be satisfied unto him of the said som so to be receved, the overplus therof to be delivered to the [forsaid] pore according the former order.

[6.] That every alderman in his owne ward, with the constables therof, shall [presently] leavy the fee graunted <sup>Fee.</sup> to Barnabe Rathe, belman, in consideracion of his service in his office, [and] that he shall have his lyvery <sup>Rathe, bellman, Livery.</sup> for himself so long as he shall execut his office according the trust reposed in him therin.

[7.] That Mr. John Dillon, in consideracion of his <sup>John Dillon,</sup> present estat and former service done to this cittie, shalbe forgiven and dischardged [*oblit.*] pounce, which <sup>Remission.</sup> rested dewe upon him to this cittie, as a fyne sithens his admission to the [roume] of an alderman, so as he do delyver unto Mr. Maior a trewe note of the [fees] and <sup>Fees.</sup> profittes of this cittie, as yt is thought he can well doe.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—John Waters, Nicholas Feld, merchants; William Keyser, baker; John More, Richard Leinagh, tailors; Nicholas Fowrtie, slater; Roland Coyn, skinner; Thomas Keane, fishmonger. On payment of fines: Patrick Wright, freeholder; John Roe, sergeant of Sir Edward Fitton,<sup>1</sup> knight.

1578-9.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1578.

1578-9.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wher[as] great incon-

<sup>1</sup> President of Connacht, vice-treasurer and treasurer at wars. See "Faesimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland,"

part iv.,-1. London: 1882.

<sup>2</sup> 21 Elizabeth.

1578-9. Freemen. Summons. Actions. Roll vii m. 19.

Plaintiffs. venience ensued by reason that everie freeman of this cittie should have three summons before action were entered against him, and some having notice, understanding therof, upon the first somons would not appeare, but absente hymselfe soe as hee would not have the rest of his summons, wherby the plaintiffe was often tymes delaied and put besides his right: for remedie wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the authoritie of this assemblie, that eny freeman that shall henceforth bee sued before the Mayor and Sheriffes shall have but one summon, and if hee doe not appeare therupon, then hee to bee arrested by an officer, and to fynde suertie to the action as a stranger, which no freeman shoulde doe.<sup>1</sup>

Suit before Mayor. Arrest.

Petition to Queen Elizabeth. Oath. Freemen.

[2.] Ordinance concerning assessment of two hundred pounds on the city for agency in connection with petition to the queen.<sup>2</sup>

[3.] That this othe followinge shalbe gyven to such as henceforth shalbe sworn freemen of this cittie of Dublin: Ye shall swere that ye shalbe good and trewe to our soveraigne ladie quene Elizabeth, etc., and to the heires of our saide soveraigne ladie the queene, . . .<sup>3</sup>

Laws Ordinances

[4.] Wheras certayne of the lawes and ordynances remayning in the rolls of this cittie are thought through tyme to be so growen, as rather they are hurtfull and discommodious for the cittie then proffitable: it is therefore agreed, by thauethoritie afforsaid, that the lawes established [in] this cittie shalbe oversene and perused by Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recordor, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Fagane, Mr. Dowdall, both the Sherives, Patrick Browne, Richard Fagane, Walter Walshe, Robert Seyle, . . . Browne, baker, Sylvester Mascall, Richard Bleeke, Morgane Newman, Richard Heuse; and that they

<sup>1</sup> The ordinance is obliterated on the roll. It is above printed from a copy taken in the reign of Charles I., from the original.

<sup>2</sup> M., obliterated.

<sup>3</sup> This entry is partly obliterated. The terms of the oath appear to correspond with those given in vol. i., p. 261, from the copy in the "Chain Book."

shall collect so many of the said [lawes] as they shall <sup>1578-9.</sup> think most fytt and convenient [to stand in force], and <sup>City laws.</sup> theis lawes so by them to be taken . . .

[5.] Obliterated.

[6.] Where[as] hertofore yt was used that the comen <sup>Common</sup> quarter assemblies . . . holden onlie upon Fridaie <sup>quarter</sup> so as that . . . sufficientlie come not for debating <sup>assemblies.</sup> of such necessarie busyness and causes as is used to be done in the said assemblies: wherfore it is, by thauthoritie afforsaid, agreed . . . as well the numbers as the aldermen shall elect upon Thursdaie as <sup>Thursday.</sup> well as on Fridaie <sup>Friday.</sup> . . . and what is done and agreed on Thursdaie to be as good as that which is agreed on upon Fridaie frome henceforthe. Signed: R. Rounsell, Maior; <sup>Mayor.</sup> . . . , Gyles Alen, Thomas Fitzsymons, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mychell Bee, James Bellewe, John Ussher, Nycholas Duffe.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Patrick <sup>Admissions</sup> Kelly, labourer. On having served apprenticeship: <sup>to fran-</sup> Johanna Byrn, spinster; Jeneta Nolan, single woman; <sup>chise.</sup> Robert Laghlen, weaver. In right of wife: William Laghlen. Also: Nicholas Rounsell and Walter Rounsell, merchants, as sons of Richard Rounsell, fishmonger, freeman. Signed: Richard Rounsell, Maior; John Forster, <sup>Mayor.</sup> Sheryfe; William Piggott, Sheryfe. <sup>Sheriff.</sup>

1579. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1579.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the masters, wardens, and corporacion of the Trynity Yealde com- <sup>Trinity</sup> playneth that hertofore they weare accustomed in all <sup>Gild.</sup> cesses and suche lick to bere two partes, and the <sup>Cesses.</sup> corporacions the therd parte, and that throughe want of <sup>Corpo-</sup> trade they be not able the same to contynue, it is <sup>rations.</sup> thought good by the authoritie of this assembly that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder shall call as well the

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1579.



1579. Cesses. Roll viii  
m. 17.  
Conferece.  
Common charges.  
masters of the severall companyes as the masters of the Trenytic Yealde, and such of the substancial cittezens of the said cittie as the said Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recordor shall think fytt, and upon ther conference therein to take such order as eche parties may bere ther porcions of comon chardges as to equity shall appertayne, and what order they do take therin to stande in full effect.

Goldsmiths.  
Blacksmiths.  
[2.] Where the goldsmithes complayneth that they are not equally chardged in cesses when they beare with the blacksmithes: it is therfor agred by the aucthoritie afforsaid that Mr. Mayor shall call the masters and wardens of the smithes and the goldsmythes, and what order he take therin by the poste assembly, the same to stande and be enrolled to contynue.

Nicholas Duffe.  
Discharge from Mayoralty.  
Maintenance.  
Allowance.  
[3.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe, alderman, for good consideracions, and by reyson that Mr. Brandon was discharged of the Mayoralty of this cittie, who ought by the lawes of this cittie to suply that office before hym, shall have, towards the better mayntenaunce of the same, for this yeare following, the som of eighteen pounds, sterling current mony of England, of the cittie revenue, over and above the accustomed allowance therunto gyven hertofore out of the said revenue.

Mayor.  
Aldermen.  
Sheriffs.  
Mayor, Sheriffs.  
Mayor for ensuing year: Nicholas Duffe, alderman. Aldermen: John Lennan, Thomas Cosgrave, Patrick Browne. Sheriffs: Henry Shelton, merchant, Thomas Smith, "pottegar."—Signed: Richard Rowsell, Maior; John Forster, Sherife; Wyllyam Picot, Sherife; Wyllyam Sarsfeld, Richard Fyen, Christofer Sedgrave, Gyles Alen, Mychell Bee.

Admissions to franchise, Physicians.  
Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas m. 16 b  
Uriell, physician, on condition<sup>1</sup> of dwelling within the city during his life; Alsona Ley; Thomas Cooke, William Edward, fishmongers. Admitted, on having served

<sup>1</sup> "Sub hac tamen conditione, quod | durante vita sua."  
inhabitet infra civitatem predictam, |

apprenticeship: John Arthur, Gerald Terrell James <sup>1579.</sup> Bath, merchants; Richard Maccan, Edward Ball, John <sup>Admissions</sup> Morran, Edmund Mallon, "bowchers"; Maria Skryne; <sup>to fran-</sup> William Shagnes, Robert Blangan, Nicholas Mole, Thomas <sup>chise,</sup> Eustace, William Morran, tanners; Richard Fele, glover. As children of freemen: Michael Chamberlaine, Arland Barnewall, merchants; Rosia Stanton. In right of wife: William Dolphin, gentleman; John Singleton, skinner.—Signed by Richard Rownsell, Mayor, and others, as at page 138.

1579. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there was a lese graunted unto William Forster, of Dublin, merchaunt, <sup>William</sup> upon the Dames mylls, and that the same by conveyance <sup>Forster.</sup> is come into the hands of Walter Sedgrave of the said <sup>Dames</sup> cittie, merchaunt, and after the said Walter requiringe to <sup>mills.</sup> have the same in his owne name: it is agreed, by <sup>Walter</sup> thauctoritie of this assembly, that he shall have the <sup>Sedgrave.</sup> same for as many yeares as was graunted to the said William, he observeinge all such covenantes as shalbe expressed in his lese; and, further, in consideracion therof, the said Walter shall buyld and glase the sowthe wyndowe of the upper rowme of the Tolsell with one cadgment of iron and tymber necessary for the frames of the said wyndowe. <sup>Glass.</sup> <sup>South</sup> <sup>window.</sup> <sup>Tholsel.</sup>

[2.] Mr. Allen, Mr. Fagan, Mr. Ussher, Walter Walshe, Edmond Condran and William Folan shalbe authorished to conclude and agree with the lord archbushope for the <sup>Arch-</sup> libertey of the glebe of St. Patrickes; and what they <sup>bishop.</sup> shall conclude to be done the same to stande to tie this <sup>St.</sup> cittie; and what order the said persons, or the more <sup>Patrick's</sup> number of them, shall conclude to satisfie the cittie of <sup>glebe.</sup> that which shalbe agreed, or to gyve the said lord archbushope for the doinge of all which yt is agreed, they shall have authorytie under the city seale. <sup>City seal.</sup>

[3.] Where[as] Mr. Thomas Cosgrave is appoynted and

1579. auctorised by this cittie for the receipt of such mony as Roll viii  
m. 18.  
 Money due. resteth dewe unto the citzens for the victualling of  
 Soldiers soldores, by severall warrantes; and for that for the  
 England. receipt therof suit is made into England, which will growe  
 to a chardge; it ys therfor agred, by thauuthoritie  
 afforsaid, that the said Mr. Cosgrave shall have, upon  
 the receipt therof, the allowance of *v.li.*, sterlinge,  
 towarde the prosecuting of the same.

Sedgrave. [4.] That Walter Sedgrave, merchaunt, in consideracion  
 Grant. of *xviii.li.* beinge graunted hym for his soddayne callinge  
 Sheriff. to be Sheryve, shall have a lese for three score and one  
 Horse- market. yeares upon a voide peece of grounde called the horsse  
 markett, he surrendringe the oulde lese therof, and do  
 paie yearelie unto the thresoryer of this cittie *xv.s.*, and  
 City's right. shall be bounde to defende the citties right therein upon  
 his owne chardges, with other covauntes to be  
 expressed in his lese.

Sale of sedes. [5.] Where[as] inconvenience dailie groweth unto such  
 ignorant people as dothe byc sedes without warrantise,  
 and that the same dothe not growe to perfection: it is  
 agred, by thauuthoritie afforsaid, that if eny citzizen of  
 this cittie shall henceforthe beye any sedes to be solde  
 agayne, and that the same do not growe with them that  
 beye the same, the partie that solde the said sedes shall  
 recompence the bier accordinge his hendrance, and shall  
 pay as a fyne to the tresory of this cittie *xl.s.*

File. [6.] That John Luttrell Fitz Robart, merchaunt, shall  
 Luttrell. have the som of *xl.s.*, sterling, to be payed hym by the  
 Sheryves upon warrant, towards the makinge of a  
 comon pryvie in the lane ledinge from St. Michaells lane  
 to the key, and for the pavement therof.

St. Michael's lane. [7.] That Mr. Patrick Browne, alderman, shall be our  
 Patrick Browne. agent into England to borrowe and take upp, unto our  
 Armes, Powder, Lead, Pikes. uses, the som of two hundred and twentie pounds,  
 sterling, and the same to be imployed in calyvers, powder,  
 lede and pikes, as to hym shall seme fytt; of which som  
 of two hundred and twentie pounds, we bynd ourselvis

to paie the same, and also thereof to kepe and save 1579,  
 harmles the saide Patricke Browne, his executors and  
 assignes, against those of whom he shall take the same  
 som. And, further, we do agree that such bond as Hond.  
 shalbe gyven unto the cittie by the governor or generall  
 resevor for the two hundred pounds lent unto the  
 governor, that the same shalbe put upon the said  
 Patricks hands for his better securitie. Signed: Richard  
 Rowsell, Maior; John Forster, Sherife; Wyllyam Picot, Mayor.  
 Sherife; Nycholas Duffe, Walter Ball, Thomas [Cosgrave].

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Ashe, Nicholas Walshe, William Penteney, Admissions to franchise.  
 merchants; John Fyn, glover. As children of freemen:  
 Patrick Wade, shoemaker; Joanna Jeninges, William  
 Newman. In right of wife: Richard Benet, tailor.  
 On payment of fines: Richard Morhe, "chirurgion";  
 John Morgane, smith.<sup>1</sup>

#### IX.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1579-1594.

1579. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after  
 the feaste of St. Michael tharchangell, 1579, and in the  
 xxi. yeare of the reigne of our soverigne ladaie, quene  
 Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Duffe being Mayor of the Mayor.  
 cittie of Dublin, Henrie Shelton and Thomas Smith,  
 Sheryves of the same cittie, these orders and lawes Sheriffs.  
Orders.  
Laws.  
 ensuing were ordayned, made and published in open  
 assemble then holden:

Treasurer: John Goughe, alderman. Auditors: Treasurer.  
Auditors.  
 Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; John Goughe, treasurer;  
 Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, Christofer Fagan, John  
 Ussher, Edward Whitt, John Luttrell Fitz Robart,  
 John Durninge, Robert Seylle, William Folan, Richard  
 Haie, and Walter Walshe. Masters of works: John Masters of  
works  
 Forster, William Piccott.

<sup>1</sup> These admissions are entered on membrane 5 of roll ix.

1579.  
Journeys.  
Wages of  
soldiers.

[1.] Whereas hertofore, at the setting forth of jornies, Roll ix.  
m. l. controversie did growe for the wadges of soldors goinge out of this cittie, for that no certayne order was laide downe for the same, it is therfore agreed by thauuthoritie of this assemblie that from henceforthe none goinge as a soldor out of this cittie shall have wadges above the rate of *xvi.d.* sterling per diem, and that none shall goo with the standart of this cittie as a soldor but a cittezen.

Rates.

Standard  
of city.

George  
Russell,  
clerk of  
Tholsel

[2.] Whereas George Russell, clerck of the Tholsell, complained that bills is used to be exhibited to the sembrie not wrytten by hym, contrarie to the auncient orders of this cittie: wherfore, it is agreed by the authoritie afforsaid, that whosoever presentith or exhibiteth a bill in eny assemblie henceforward not made by the clerck, and thincketh by enrolment therof to receive benefitt to hymselfe, shall, before the same be delyvered, paie for the bill *iiii.d.*, which is the dewe appoynted for the bill.

Bills.

Enrolment.

Fees.

Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bellman.

[3.] That Barnabe Rathe, belman, shall have *iiii.d.* of every howse within the cittie, accordinge a former order<sup>1</sup> for the same, with condicion he do his dutie in kyllinge such swyne as he shall fynd in the streates, and rydinge the cittie of vacabonds and beggers, and also in taking *iiii.d.* of every sowe or hogg that is kept in eny howse within the cittie: provided that he pen the swyne so found immediatlie after, and not to take his dewe and so leve them, uppon payne of *xl.* daies imprisonment. And it is further agreed that the constables of every warde shalbe aydinge and helping the said Barnabe for the executing therof.

Swine.

Beggars.

Children of  
Richard  
Whytt.

[4.] Whereas the chydren of Richard Whytt, late craner, exhibited a bill in this assemblie, requesting consideracion to be had towards them in respect ther said father bestowed great cost uppon the howse over the

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 127, 135.



Crane; and he being but a litle tyme in the said office <sup>1579.</sup> couldre reap but small or no commoditie therof: it is <sup>Crane.</sup> therefore agreed by the authoritie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor, accompanied with thre of thaldermen shall vewe the chardge desburssed by the said Whytt, as is <sup>Disburse-</sup> alledged, and fynding the same trewe they to tax on <sup>ments.</sup> hym that shalbe craner what in ther discessions they thinck good, before the chyldren be put from the said howse.

[5.] That Mr. Richard Runsell, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. John Luttrell FitzRobart, and Mr. Walter Sedgrave, or eny two of them, shall peruse the porehouses within <sup>Poor-</sup> this cittie, and place and displace in ther discessions in <sup>houses.</sup> such howses within eittie the pore borne in the Englishe <sup>English</sup> Pale as they shall thinck fytt or meate. <sup>Pale.</sup>

[6.] Wher[as] Mr. Patriek Dowdall requested to be <sup>Patriek</sup> allowed uppon his aecompt to the cittie for certayne <sup>Dowdall.</sup> disbursmentes done by hym, in the tyme of his Mayor- <sup>Suit.</sup> altie and being thresorer, in prosecuting suit agaynst <sup>Shoe-</sup> James Forster and the company of shomakers, it is <sup>makers.</sup> agreed, by the authorytie afforsaid, that forasmoche as he affyrmeth that the disbursmentes by hym done was for mantayning the citties right, we thinck [it re- <sup>City's</sup> sonable] the same being so, that he be aunswered his <sup>right.</sup> disbursmentes, being showen they are trewe.

[7.] Order for lease of grange of Baldoile to Edward <sup>Baldoyle.</sup> Fitzsymons, 'the queen's sergeant-at-law, on his suit, and he discharging the cost of keeping the priest there.<sup>1</sup> <sup>Priest.</sup>

[8.] Order in relation to levying of money by cess.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Cess.</sup> Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; Henry Shelton and <sup>Mayor</sup> Thomas Smith, Sheriffs; Richard Fyan, Christofer Sed- <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> grave, Patricke Dowdall, John Goughe, Nicholas Fitz- symons, Thomas Cosgrave.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: Thomas Long, John Bermingham, merchants; John <sup>Admis-</sup> <sup>sions to</sup> <sup>franchise.</sup>

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. obliterated.

1579.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Browne, joiner; William Morry, hatmaker; John Wailsh, "cowper;" John Wad, baker; Robert Holmes button-maker. On payment of fine: Richard Daioben, glazier.

Roll i  
m. 7.

1579-80.

1579-80.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1579-80. m. 2.

Orders,  
Laws,  
Decrees.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feaste of the Natyvitie of Our Lord God, in the xxii. yeare of the reigne of our soverigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, these orders, lawes and decrees ensuing were made and established in full assemblie then holden within the franchises and liberties of the cittie of Dublin:

Complaint.  
Locus.  
Charges.

[1.] Where[as] complaynt is made by the comons of this cittie that they are onlie chardged with lone mony, cesse, jornies, chardges of soldors, and other such liek,

Foreigners.

and that forrens and unfremen kepp and take, by victualinge and other trade, the commoditie and proffyt,

Trades.

and bereth not nor is not contributorie to the said chardges with the free cittezens, to ther no small commoditie: wherfore, and for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the authoritie of the saide assemblie, that Mr. Mayor and Sheryves shall not permitt ne suffer eny forrener inhabitant, beinge not free of this cittie, to occupie eny trade or use eny victualinge within the libertie of the said cittie, except he be fyrst free of the same; and this to be spedelic amended and corrected as farr as lawe shall allowe of.

Victual-  
ling.  
Freemen.

Glazier.

[2.] That where[as] Richard Dobie, glasier, is to paie for his fyne, for cominge in as freman, xxx.s., sterling] the same shalbe allowed and forgyven hym, in respect that he by Marche next shall glase the wyndowes in the upper howse in the Tholsell, and the wyndowe in the litle chamber behind the masters backes; and if he do not accomlishe the same by Marche next, then he to be chardgable to the cittie for the said xxx.s.

Fine.

Windows.

Tholsel.

[3.] That the manechans cominge with lodes of wodd 1579-80.  
Wood.  
to this cittie to be solde shall laie downe ther wodd or  
fagottes in St. Patrikstret as hertofore they were St.  
Patrick.  
street.  
accustomed, and no where els.

[4.] That Mr. Mayor shall appoynt thre or foure such  
free men within the severall wards in the suburbs as he  
shall thinck good, to take a note of such eate as the Cattle of  
unfreemen.  
Commons.  
unfre hath pasturinge the comons of this cittie, and of  
such unfre persons as doth sell or utter eny victuale,  
and to bringe in the said notes to Mr. Mayor, that he  
may deale with them for the citties comoditie and the  
case of the cittezens.

[5.] Wher[as] by the auncient lawes of this cittie the Ancient  
laws  
election and choise of the custos of St. Stevens is gyven St.  
Stephen's.  
unto the Mayor and aldermen, [they] chosinge one ther-  
unto that shoulde be a borne chylde of this cittie, the Born child  
of city.  
Mayor and aldermen now, for consideracions them mov-  
inge, have in sted and place of sir John Kerdife, deceased, Kerdife.  
late custos therof, made choise of Henry Fytzsymons, Fytz-  
symons.  
son to Mr. Nicolas Fytzsymons, to be custos therof.

[6.] That the pyles of the bridge shalbe buylded, and Bridge.  
also that the steeple of Alhallowes, nowe in lese with Mr. Steeple of  
All  
Hallows.  
Nicholas Fytzsymons, except the saide Mr. Fytzsymons  
showe sufficient matter to Mr. Mayor and recorder by  
the poste semblie for his dischargd fröme the reparacion  
of the said steeple, that then he be obliged to repayre the  
same. Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; John Shelton, Mayor.  
Sheriffs.  
Thomas Smythe, Sheryves; Rychard Rounsell, Rychard  
Fyan, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Christopher Fagan, John  
Ussher, John Goughe.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Nicholas Byrd, Simon Doyne, merchants; Thomas Rogers, John Lynch, "bowchers"; Thomas More, shoemaker; George Man, Thomas Braghall, bakers. In right of wife: Francis Arnold, tailor; Richard Pricket. As son of freeman: John Nolane.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Portion of Ms. obliterated.

1580.

1580. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>Roll in  
m. 3.Deane and  
chapter of  
Christ-  
church.  
Petition.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas the deane and chapter of Christchurch within the cittie of Dublin hath made petition unto the Mayor, Sheryves, cyttezens and comons of this said cittie for extending ther benevolence towards them in helpinge the building of the steaple of the said church nowe abringing downe: yt is agreed by thauuthoritie of this assemblie that Mr. Richard Fiane, alderman, and Mr. Richard Fagane shall crave and collect the benevolence of the cittezens of this cittie for the purpose afforsaid, and to make upp a boke of ther receiptes, and the same shall delyver to the said deane or to suche as the saide deane shall appoynt; alwaies provided that the said deane nor chapter, nor eny of them, shall not henceforward suffer nor mantayne no stranger or forrener to use or occupie eny facultie, sciens or trade within ther precinct, as shalbe hurtfull to eny free cittezens of this cittie, and for the better assurance therof, they shalbe bound by ther chapter seale to the Mayor, Sheryves, comons and cittezens of the said cittie.

steaple.

Collection

Book of  
receipts.

Precincts.

Precinct.

Chapter  
seal.

Weavers.

Work.  
Foreigners.

Intrusion.

Charter.

Nicholas  
Hykie.

[2.] Where[as] the master and company of weyvers complayned that dyvers free cittezens of this cittie putteth ther worck to forrens to be wrought and don by them, contrary to a lawe and order hertofore made and established by assembly for that purpose: it is therefore agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall execut the penaltie of the said lawe and order upon such fre cittezens of this cittie as so putteth ther worck henceforward to forreners, and that no such forreners shalbe permitted to entrude upon the said master and companys occupacion, but shalbe forbidden and restrayned therof, upon the said master and companys chardges, so farr forth as ther chartor doth warrant.

[3.] That Nicholas Hykie, doctor of physick, in

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1580

consideracion that he shall henceforward dwell and make his abode in Dublin, shall have and be payed by the hands of the thresorer of this cittie out of the thresorie and revenewe of the said cittie yearlie ten pounds, lawfull mony of Irland, begynning from Maie next, during his good behavior and usadge, and shall observe the orders and dyrections following, that is to saie, taking for the vewe and loking of eche passientes uryin without visitacion, the pacient being a cittezen, sixe pence sterling; for every visitacion of such passient and vewe of his water, twelve pence sterling; item for eche visitacion without vewe of his water, twelve pence sterling, over and besyds consideracion that if he undertake to cure eny man for a certayne som of mony, then he to be at libertie to agre with the saide partie; also, that, uppon lysence of Mr. Mayor of this cittie for the tyme being, he may goo threskore myles out of this cittie, so as he retorn agayne within xii. daies after, and that without lysence he may goo no further then that he may retourne within xxiiii. howres after; and if the Mayor for the tyme being shall send for hym at eny tyme, he then shall com to the said Mr. Mayor presently, uppon payne of losing halfe a yeares stipend.

[4.] That Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall have authoritie to prosecut and recover uppon his owne proper costes and chardges such lands and tenementes as are belonginge to the pore lazars and custos of St. Stephens, and have bene and nowe is out of ther possession; and also shall have all such things as he shall recover by lease for tearme of twentie and one yeares, begynning his lease at Michelmas next; and that he shall not compounde, dispense, or agree with eny partie with whom he shall deal without consent of Mr. Mayor and aldermen, uppon payne his saide lease to be voide, and shall certefy from tyme to tyme such thinges as he do recover unto the boddy of this cittie to thend dewe record may be kept therof to thuse of the pore for ever, and shall

1580.  
Doctor of  
physic.

Orders.

Patients.

Fees.

Visitation.

Licence  
from  
Mayor.

Absence.

Penalty

Nicholas  
Fitz-  
symons.Poor.  
Sick.  
St.  
Stephen's.

Restrictions.

Record.



1580. paye the ould rent reserved upon the same upon Roll is m. 3.  
recovery therof during his intrest.

[5.] That Thomas Stephens shalbe keper of the  
Keeper of Marshalsea. marshalsy of this cittie during his naturall lyfe, he  
behaving hymselfe well therin, and he to provide a  
Tholsel. sufficient and meate house near the Tholsell for the  
Persons committed. Payments. marshalsy warde, and that eche person comytted to the  
marshalsy upon his comyttall shall paie to the said  
keper twelve pence, lawfull mony of Irland, and so  
Meals. Beels. sterling for every meale, and for his bed or chamber one  
penny sterling every night; provided that he shall putt  
Surety. in sufficient suerty to the Sheryves for the tyme being  
for saving them harmles, and also honestlie demeane  
hymselfe in the said chardge, and on fayling soe to do  
to be discharged of the afforsaid chardge.

[6.] That Denis Hays shalbe constable or geyler of  
Denis Hays, geyler of Newgate. Newgate of the cittie of Dublin, and shall have from  
henceforth, for dyvers good consideracions and respectes,  
the said office of constable or geyler of Newgate, duringe  
Perquisites. his naturall lyfe, with all perquisitts therto belonging  
. . . he shall trewely and diligentlie behave hymselfe  
to the Mayor and Sheryves of this cittie in the said  
chardge; and it is also agreed that the said Denis shall  
Building. buylde at his owne chardge a good lofte, stronglie buylt  
and well plancked, and to conveighe lighte to the same  
whcare at this present the ordinarie persons comytted to  
Chymneyr. ward hath ther resorte, and also to buylde two chymnies  
Loft. of lyme and stone or bricke fitt for the said lofte . . .  
and also to repaire and mantayne the same so ofte as  
Masters of worke. shalbe requisite . . . [the masters of the worckes of  
the] cittie at the chardge of the cittie to repaire and  
Leads. amend the leades . . .

[7.] Illegible.—Signed: Nicholas Duffe, Mayor; m. 3  
Thomas Smyth, Sheriff; Richard Rounsell, Richard  
Fyan, Christofer Sedgrave, Christofer Browne, James  
Bellewe, John Ussher, Patricke Goughe, John Goughe.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace : Magdalena Clyne, “singlewoman”; Agneta Long. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship : Thomas Gerrott, merchant; John Daniel, glover; Thomas Huet, tanner; Thomas Maguire, shoemaker; John Coogan, cook; John Hanlon, baker; James Geady, “cowper;” Helena Harvie. As daughter of freeman : Anna Whitt, “mayden.” On payment of fine : Nicholas Ford, yeoman.

1580.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1580. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Walter Ball, Mayor.  
alderman. Sheriffs: John Dorning, James Mallon. Sheriffs.  
Aldermen: Richard Fagan, Walter Sedgrave, John Forster. Aldermen.

Acts and ordinances:—[1] [Wheras Philip Driname, drom, made peticion to have his stipend of *iiii.li.*, lawfull mony of Ireland, paied hym during his lyfe; and that, wher[as] he receveth but a clokeloth for his livery, the same shalbe made up and augmented a gownecloth; and he will in respect therof traine upp thre yong men to be droms to serve this cittie: it is therefore agreed, by thauthoritie of this assemblie, that the said Philip demening hymselfe in duetifull sort shall have the said stipend of *iiii.li.*, lawfull mony of Irland, during his naturall lyfe, and that in lieu or stede of the said clokeloth, he shall have a gownecloth; wherof the Mayor for the tyme being to beare the chardge of the clokeloth and the cittie to beare the overplus, the said Philip performing as is aforsaid, that is to saie, [teach] and traine thre yong men to serve uppon the stacion dayes as droms, and other tymes as he and they shalbe therunto required; and that he shall give his attendaunce as hitherto he hath.

Philip  
Driname,  
drummer.

Livery.

Yong  
men.

Drummers.

Stipend.

Station  
days.

[2.] That Thomas Duff, sonn to Mr. Nicholas Duff, now Maior [of this cittie], shall have a lease for threscore and one yeares begining at Mighelmas next following [of the] waste water and the water course therof that runneth by St. James gate in the [suburbs] of this cittie; the said

Water.  
St. James'  
gate.

1580.  
Water.

Thomas and his assignes paying therout yearly to the thresorer six shillinges and eight pence, lawfull mony of Ireland. Roll in  
m. 4.

Ditches.  
Walls.  
Rampart.

Sawfgard  
of city.

Overseers.

Removal of  
Walls.  
Houses.  
Cottages.  
Gardens.

Orchards.

[3.] Forasmuche as Mr. Maior hath by his severall directions directed severall of the aldermen, deputie aldermen and constables of severall wards and streetes of this cittie, to see the ditches of the same cittie and walls rampired and streigthened where nede requireth, and that the same directions maie not be so . . . executed by them as yt shulde be in respect of severall howses, backsydes, walls and gardens adjoining to the said cittie walls, unles the same howses, backsydes, walls and gardens be [broken and pulled] downe . . . wherfor, and for the better sawfgard of this cittie, it is agreed, by the authoritie afforsaid, that all such walls, howses, cottages, gardens and backsydes as is or shalbe thought to be injurious or hurtfull to the saide cittie walls, or the rampering or deppe ditching of the [same] by such [persons] as the trust of the oversight therof is reposed unto, that by this order . . . the said overseers shall have auctoritie to use their discreSSIONS in breaking and pulling [downe of such] walls, howses, cottages, and gardinges as they in ther discreSSIONS shall thynk . . . for the more and better sawfgard of this her highnes cittie; and for ther [so doing this] order to be ther warrant: provided that this auctoritie extend no further than to such walls, howses, cottages, gardens or orchards as are within twentie yardes of the cittie walls.<sup>1</sup>

[4, 5.] Cancelled and partly obliterated.

[6.] Obliterated.

Riding of  
franchises.

[7.] That the fraunches of this cittie shalbe ridden the xi. daie of August ensuing, if ther shalbe no cause of stir or trouble that otherwise may cause impediment therunto at that tyme.

George  
Russell.

[8.] That George [Russell,] clerk of the Tolcell, shall

<sup>1</sup> In Margin: "Respit."

have the said office of clerkship of the . . . of this  
 cittie, with all the perquisitts, fees, and commodities  
 therunto belonging, in as lardge and beneficiall manner  
 as Mr. John Dillon, late clerk of the said office, had and  
 enjoyed the same, duringe the said George his good  
 demeanor therin; and it is also agreed that the said  
 George shall have and maintaine another sufficient person  
 to assist him in the said office from tyme to tyme for the  
 better execucion therof.

1580,  
 Clerk of  
 Thebael.

John  
 Dillon

[9.] That the therd parte of the whole municion  
 brought out of [England] by Mr. Patrick Browne,  
 alderman, shalbe delivered to the masters of . . .  
 and that the two other partes therof that remaineth  
 shalbe delivered to [such] bretherne of the Trinitie Yelde  
 as disburssed ther owne mony; and that Mr. Thresorer  
 of this cittie shall receive of the premisses that which  
 . . . cittezens of this cittie; and withal it is agreed  
 that they shall, uppon the delivery of the forsaid mun-  
 icion, as before, be therof . . . Signed: Nicholas  
 Duffe, Mayor; Henry Shelton, Sheriff; Nicholas Fitz-  
 symons, Richard Rounsell, Thomas Fitzsymons, James  
 Bellewe, Patrick Browne.

Munition  
 from  
 England.

Trinity  
 Gild.

Mayor,  
 Sheriff.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas  
 Hicky, doctor of physie. Admitted, on having served  
 apprenticeship: Richard Shergoll, merchant; John  
 Maghry, baker; Patrick Ferroll, “bowcher”; James  
 Dowellny, tailor; William Leach, Patrick Fowlan,  
 fishmongers. In right of wife: Richard Lynham,  
 gentleman. As daughter of freeman: Maria Blackny.

Admis-  
 sions to  
 franchise.

1580. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter Ball. Sheriffs: John Durning, James  
 Malone.

Mayor,  
 Sheriff's.

Treasurer: Giles Allen. Auditors: Walter Ball,  
 Mayor; Giles Allen, treasurer; Patrick Browne John  
 Forster, John Durning, John Luttrell Fitz Robart,  
 William Piccott, Robert Shele, Richard Haie, Nicholas

Treasurer,  
 Auditors.

1580.  
Masters of  
works.

Eustace, Morgan Newman. Masters of works: William Piccott, Thomas Smith. Roll ix  
m. 9

St. Anne's  
ground.  
Barnell.

Acts and ordinances:—[1, 2.] Grants of leases for sixty-one years:—to Patrick Forster, glover: “a peece of grounde ioyning to St. Annes grounde, without the Newgat”; annual rent, 13s. 4*d.*; to Henry Burnell, of Castleknock, gentleman: “a peece of the Sutter lane”; annual rent, twelve pence.

Michael  
Bee.  
Accompt.

[3.] Wheras Mr. Michaell Bee, alderman, required that his accompt concerning the some of one hondred pounds should be taken, and if eny thing be theruppon resting dewe unto hym, he to be paied therof: it is therefore agreed by the authoritie afforsaid that his accompt shalbe taken; and if ought remayne justlie to be dewe unto the cittie, he to paie the same; and if eny thing rest dewe unto hym uppon the cittie, he to be answered the same, and his accompt to be taken by the auditores at ther next syting.

Recorder.  
Fee.  
Augmenta-  
tion.

[4.] That Mr. George Taylor, recordor, shall have, in agmentacion of his present fee, the some of ten poundes, sterling, condicionallie that he, the said Mr. Recordor, do presentlie repaier and do contynuallie hensforth dwell within this cittie, together that his endeavoring in the serch and furdurance of the liberties and priviledges of this cittie may more carfullie be used henceforward, and that the same agmentacion [is] to acquit eny claime of his gowne, he accomplishing the contentes herof, the same graunt to stand; otherwise the said graunt of agmentacion to be voide; and forasmuche as his present repaier requireth his great chardge of that he is unprovided for fuel and other necessaries, we do agre that the moietie of the said agmentacion be paied unto hym by warrant from Mr. Maior to the thresorer, as if his agmentacion were graunted at Easter assemble last paste.

Residence  
in city.  
Liberties.  
Priviledges.

Traitors.  
Combina-  
tion.

[5.] Forasmoche as dyvers and sondric traytores are combined together and dothe dailie endeavor themselves



to anoie, borne, kyll and spoill the quenes majesties  
 trewe and loiall subiectes nere unto this her highnes  
 cittie and cheffe chamber, and by ther trayterous attemptes  
 and combinaciones with forren enemyes yt is evydent  
 that, power so searvinge, which God defend, they  
 meaneth the subversion and overthrow both of the state  
 and also of this her highnes cittie: for the preventing  
 wherof, and that necessitie so requireth, it standeth  
 uppon every good subiect to put forth his streynth,  
 abilitie and helping hande to withstand and prevent ther  
 malise and trayterous imaginaciones before they be able  
 to passe further in ther wickednes, wherbie perell might  
 aryse unto this cittie: for the better preventing wherof  
 and streynthning of the said cittie, yt is agreed in this  
 assemblie that the walls of the said cittie shalbe  
 rampyred on the insyde foure yeardes thick with earth  
 and other such stuffe as to the same shalbe requised;  
 and for the better furtherance and despache wherof, it  
 yt is also agreed that ther shalbe a man gyven out of  
 every howse in the said cittie and suburbes to be imploied  
 in the said worke at such daies and tymes as Mr. Mayor,  
 Mr. Nicholas Duffe, Mr. Allen, Mr. Dowdall, Mr. Christofer  
 Fagan and Mr. John Forster shall appoint and laie  
 downe; and the same to be used and don untill the  
 same rampier be fully finished and ended; and withall  
 yt is ordered that the diches in the oute syde shalbe  
 also clensed and skowred with the labor of the said  
 people untill the same also is ended.

[6.] That James Forster, . . . in consideracion of his  
 humble submission and good behaviour henceforth  
 . . . liberties; and wher[as] he have, by the lawes of  
 this cittie, forfeited . . . agreed to abat therof  
 viii.li., and do herby stall uppon hym . . .

[7.] Forasmoche as Mr. John Durning and Mr. James  
 Mallone, nowe Sheryves, are through weknes of bodie  
 not able to travayle in placing of soldores as hertofore  
 the Sheryves hath bene accustomed: yt is therfore

1580.  
 Queen's city  
 and chief  
 chamber.

Subversion  
 of State.

Peril to  
 city.

Walls.

Rampart.

Men from  
 houses.

Ditches.

James  
 Forster.

Sheriffs:  
 Durning,  
 Malone.

Soldiers.

1580. Condrane, Blackney, water-bailiffs. agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that Richard Condrane and John Blackney, waterbalyves, calling to them the constables in theire severall wardes, shall plase such soldiores as cometh as well by daie as by night betwixt this and Michalmas next and . . shall assist them in the daie tyme. Roll ix. m. 9.

Appoint- ments of craner. [8.] Authority for the Sheriffs for time being to appoint a sufficient person, to execute the office of craner; he is to find surety, and not to be removed while he does his duty.—Signatures of Mayor, Sheriffs and others—Partly obliterated. m. 9 b.

Admis- sions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Devnishe, tanner; Philip Kenreaght, goldsmith; Hugh Brisket, glover; William Millechapp, "habberdasher."<sup>1</sup> On payment of fine: Robert Fallowes, "girdler."<sup>2</sup> m. 8.

1580-81. 1580-81.<sup>3</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1580. m. 10.

George Thornton. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That George Thornton, gentleman, shall, uppon his owne chardges, erect and sett upp a marck at the barr of this cittie, and from tyme to tyme shall mantayne the same; and he shall have, in respect and consideracion therof, all such perquisytes and duties as groweth of such shiping as cometh to the haven of this cittie, in sort as hertofore hath bene recevid. m. 10.

Perquisites. Shipping. Haven. [2.] Wher[as] Barnabe Rathe made request to have a rowne or place in St. Johns howse wherin he may lie, and withall to be dischargd of his office of bedle of beggars, for that he can not receive his stipend dewe for the same: it is therfore agreed, in as moche as he is thought fytt to execut the said office, that he shall have

<sup>1</sup> On condition that velvet, taffeta, sarsnet, and similar materials, brought from England to Dublin, or otherwise in Millechapp's hands, shall not be sold by him by the yard, but used only in making and repairing garments.

<sup>2</sup> On condition of not using any art or occupation within the city, except the making of girdles and articles appertaining to that trade.

<sup>3</sup> 23 Elizabeth.

a bed rowme in St. Johns howse, and also shall execut 1580-81.  
 his said office as hertofore he hath don, and that he shall  
 have the same during his good demenor and dewe  
 executing of his said offyce. Signed: Walter Ball,  
 Mayor; John Durning, Jamys Mallon, Sheriffs; Nicholas Mayor.  
 Duffe, Richard Fyan, Christofer Sedgrave, John Goughe, Sheriffs  
 Gyles Alen, Rychard Rownsell, Walter Sedgrave.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
 ship: John Johns, John Shyres, merchants; John Allen, sions to  
 sherman; Patrick Nolane, carpenter; Richard Sheryve, franchise.  
 tanner; Caterina Cruse, Caterina Frayne, "maydens;"  
 Nicholas Kelly, saddler; William Rose, cutler; John  
 Maghry, smith; John Hedan, John Heward, bakers.  
 In right of wife: Richard Hanlon, shoemaker.

1581. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1581.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras, notwithstanding  
 the severall orders of assembly taken for the pasturing  
 of the comons by forrens, the same is daylie oppressed Pasturing  
 with cattle of such as are not fre of the said cittie, to the on com-  
 great preiudice of the said cittizens: for the better mons by  
 remedy wherof, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this cattle of  
 assembly, that the said lawes and orders of assembly foreigners.  
 shalbe put in execusion, and that Edward Whytt, and Edward  
 such ells as he shall appoynt, shall correct and distrayne Whytt.  
 such as pasture the said comons who have no right to  
 pasture the same.

[2.] That Mr. Patrick Browne shall have allowance of  
 such powder as he delyvered to be bestowed in the tyme Powder.  
 of the overthrowe of the Spaniards in the forte,<sup>2</sup> such Spaniards.  
 powder as was bestowed at the receving of the lord Lord  
 deputy<sup>3</sup> uppon his retorne from that overthrowe, and also Deputy.  
 such powder as was delyvered by hym to be bestowed  
 upon Blackmonday last in going to the wodd.<sup>4</sup> Black  
Monday.  
Wood.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1581.

<sup>2</sup> At Smerwick, in Kerry, 1580.

<sup>3</sup> Arthur lord Grey, baron of Wilton.

<sup>4</sup> Cullenswood, Dublin.

1581.

Delt to  
city.

[3.] Whereas Thomas Caue, late Sheryve, made humble petition that, in as moche as he was indebted unto the cittie upon his accompt in a certayne som of mony, and the same being not receivid by hym of such as ought the same, he requested to be remytted therof: yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that forasmoche as, upon the perusing of his perticular, we fynd that he have sufficient remedy to chardge the severall persons, and, upon his complaynt to Mr. Mayor, they shalbe constrayned to paie hym what justlie he can chardge them; and to abate or remytt eny parte of such debt as are dewe to the cittie, we can not abate nor remytt the same, considering the grete chardges that the cittie is dyvers waies to disburse.

Complaint  
to Mayor.Refusal of  
abatement.Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[4.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Gaydon, alderman. Sheriffs: Philip Condrane, John Malone.

Company  
of tailors.

[5.] Where[as] the master and company of taylors complayned that Symon Growe, merchant, did sett aworek a forrener in his howse, contrary to the tenor of a lawe made to that effect: it is therefore agreed that if the matter afforsaid can be proved before Mr. Mayor and the recorder, that the lawe to be putt in execucion upon the said Symon. Signed by Walter Ball, Mayor, and others, as on p. 155.

Foreigner.  
Law.Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-ship: Reinald Barnewall, merchant; William Walshe, baker; John Levet, Henry Walshe, tanners; Henry Verdon, tailor; Rowland Cashell, shoemaker; Richard Duffe, glover. As son of freeman: Richard Reynold, merchant.

1581. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 11.

Members of  
Assembly.

Default.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas severall persons of the numbers of the xxiv., xlviii. and xevi. made default in this present assembly daie, contrary to the ordynances and lawes of the same appoynted: yt is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that every

alderman that is absent shall paie x.s. sterling; every one that was Sheryve, and Sheryves peres, to paie fyve shillinges sterling; and every comoner to paie iii.s. iiiii.*d.* sterling; and that Mr. Mayor shall levie the same, to be imploied uppon the cittie workes, and withall to receve such further punishment as Mr. Mayor shall thinck fytt for ther contempt; and that every of the said numbers shalbe in the assembly befor tenn of the clocke in the assembly daic.

1581.  
Fines for  
absence.

City workes.

Hour of  
attendance

[2.] Whereas Barnabe Rathe, bellman, complayned in as moche as he cannot receive the stipent dewe unto hym as master of the beggers, he requested to be dismissed of that chardge, and to apply [to] none other chardge but to be bellman: it is agreed therfore, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall compell the constables of the severall wardes to levie the said stipent out of ther severall howses of ther wardes, and in default of payment, the alderman of the warde to comytt the partie that doth refuse.

Barnabe  
Rathe,  
bell-man.

Master of  
beggars.

Stipend.

[3.] Whereas complaynt is made that som be plased in the pore howse of St. Johns, being able to lyve other-ways by ther travayle and labor: it is agreed that Mr. Mayor shall peruse the pore of St. Johns, and fynding eny ther to be able to lyve elsewhere or able to labor, the same to be removed and others to be plased in ther rowmes; and withall it is agreed that the best able of the said pore shall gyve ther assistance to banishe sturdy beggers in that stret, and that all such as be abroad shalbe removed, except they be resydent in the howse from one monthe forwarde.

St. John's  
poor-  
house.

Sturdy  
beggars.

[4.] Wheras Thibald Dyllon and others the youth of this cittie are vexed and trubled in the castle chamber, and, as yt is thought, by the setting on and procurement of John Strowbridge, contrary to the tennor of lawes and ordynances made to that effect in this cittie: it is therefore agreed by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the lawes shalbe put in execution, yf by eny manner meane

Theobald  
Dyllon.  
Youth of  
city.



1581.  
Sut in  
Castle  
chamber,  
Dublin.

yt can appere to Mr. Mayor that the saide suite in the castle chamber was brought or sued by the procurement or assent of the said Strowbridge, or yf ether dyrectly or secretly he did mantayne the said suite, or was pryvie to the bringing of the same. Roll i  
m. 11.

Alderman.  
Signatures.

Edmond Devenishe, merchant, elected alderman.—  
Signatures of Mayor and others, as at p. 155, with those of Michael Bee, Thomas Cosgrave, and John Lenane.

Admiss-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Walter Edwards, George Pluncket, William Donaghe, Christofer Fitzwilliam, merchants; Cowley Byrne, cook; Nicholas Tylsh, "pewtrer"; James Clere, Thomas Kep, "bowchers", William Lowlick, tanner. On payment of fine: Charles Fian, yeoman. m. 9.

1581. Fourth Friday after 29 September. m. 12.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: John Gaydon. Sheriffs: Philip Condran, John Malone.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Treasurer: Richard Rounsell. Auditors:—The Mayor, the treasurer, John Ussher, John Lenan, Walter Sedgrave, William Piccott, John Lutrell FitzRobart, Robert Sheld, Edward Thomas, Richard Haie, James Forster, Thomas Feld. Masters of works: James Malone, Henry Shelton.

St. Anne's  
ground,  
Newgate,  
Building.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Mr. Mayor, Mr. Fagan, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Rounsell, Mr. Nicholas Duffe, and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall peruse the grounde which latly was graunted unto Patrick Forster, glover, joyning to St. Ans grounde without Newgat, and howe moche therof as they shall laie downe to be builded uppon, and howe farr the same shall extend; the same to stand.

John  
Ussher,  
chamber-  
lain.

[2.] It is agreed by the authoritie afforsaid that Mr. John Ussher shalbe chamberlen of this cittie for this yeare, and that he shall receve of the thresorer of this cityy twenty shillinges sterling, to be bestowed for obtaining of the orders that are used in London by the chamberlen there.

London,  
Chamber-  
lain.

[3.] Forasmoch as the citty have bene at greate <sup>1581.</sup> chardges with repayracions done on the Newgate, and <sup>Newgate.</sup> yet [yt is] nowe in greter decaie then yt hath ben, and <sup>Repairs.</sup> liek to be worsse without greate chardges be don theron <sup>Decay.</sup> presently: yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that nowe the same be perused by Mr. <sup>Inspection.</sup> Chamberlen and Mr. Thresorer of this cittie, and they to take such order as Denise Haie<sup>1</sup> may ether on his <sup>Denis Haie.</sup> chardges by meane of his former promise do the same, otherwise they to take order that the maysters of the <sup>Masters</sup> workes may do suche nedfull repayracions theron owt of <sup>of works.</sup> the cittie revenue as they shall thinck nedfull.

[4.] Forasmoch as ther is greate contencion wrought <sup>Conten-</sup> for the offyce of craner by such as seketh the same, <sup>tion.</sup> havinge sufficient of ther owne to lyve otherwise, and <sup>Office of</sup> such as have nede therof is reiected for want of abylytie <sup>Craner.</sup> to gyve, wherby the good purposes of our forefathers, <sup>Fore-</sup> which intended the relefe of such as have nede, is litle <sup>fathers.</sup> respected; and for that we intend the removing of such <sup>Trouble.</sup> as have caused this contencion, which have heped truble in this cittie: wherfore, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that both Nicholas Clynton and Robert Fyane, <sup>Clynton.</sup> beinge bothe petitioners for the said offyce, shalbe <sup>Fyane.</sup> removed from the said offyce, and that all lawes for the behofe of eny the said parties, or for eny the Sheryves hertofore, for the plasing of the said craner, shalbe herby utterly voide and repeled; and, morover, we do herby ordayne that the Sheryves shall plase a craner. <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>

[5.] That the townsmen of Kylkeny and Rosse (forasmoche as the graunt of fredom of custom to them <sup>Kilkenny.</sup> graunted by this cittie is determyned) that they shall <sup>Rosse.</sup> pay custom herafter for such thinges as they shall bring <sup>Freedom.</sup> hether to be sold, in sort as was accustomed before the said fredom graunted. <sup>Custom.</sup>

[6.] That Philip Drenam, drommer, shall have. in hope <sup>Drenam.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See p. 148.

1581. as well of his dilligent attendance upon the Mayor for Roll i  
m. 12.  
Drummer. the tyme being as other service wherin he shalbe  
Attendance. employed, have as a fee yearlie, to be payed unto  
Service. hym by the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being,  
Fee. during the naturall lyfe of the said Philip, the som of  
four poundes, current mony of England; and also he  
shall have, every daie that he shalbe employed by Mr.  
Mayor for the tyme being in trayning of the yeouth of  
this cittie, twelve pence sterling, to be lickwise payed  
upon the thresory of this cittie; provided alwaie that  
eny former graunt of fee of *iiii.li.* made unto the said  
Philip hertofore shalbe utterlie voide, and in consydera-  
cion that he shall well and honestlie demeane hymselfe.
- Sedgrave. [7.] That Nicholas Sedgrave shall have the offyce that m. 12  
Buckly. Arland Buckly, latly deceased, had, together with the  
proffetes and commodities therunto belonginge; and that  
George Fitzsimons shall have the offyce that the said  
Nicholas latly had. [See page 101.]
- Nightly watch. [8.] That Mr. Mayor shall have the plasing of a trusty  
person to serche the watche nightly, in as moche as upon  
hym dependeth the prynsypall chardge of this cittie for  
which the said person so appoynted by hym shall have  
the same allowance as Caudell had supplyinge the said  
chardge. Signed: John Geydon, Mayor; Philip Condran,  
Johne Malone, Sheriffs; John Ussher, John Goughe,  
Richard Rounsell, Nicholas Duffe, Walter Ball, Chris-  
tofer Sedgrave, Nicholas Fitzsymons.
- Admis- sions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 16  
ship: Richard Bath, William Terrell, merchants; William  
Torner, "appottegary", apprentice to Thomas Smith;  
James Cogan, glover; William Shagnes, miller; William  
Yeong, tanner; Patrick Kelly, sherman; Margaret  
Malon; Patrick Haie, carpenter; Walter Bretingham,  
"bowcher". Admitted by special grace: Robert Payntor,  
gunner, as husband of Catherine Morry, freewoman, and  
in consideration of aiding the gunners of this city in  
repairing the city guns and ordnance from time to time.

1581-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1581. 1581-2.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas ther resteth severall soms of mony dewe by the inhabitantes of this cittie of the chardge laide downe for the rampyre,<sup>2</sup> in the tyme that Mr. Walter Ball was Mayor, so as parte of the laborers which then wrought in the said rampyre are as yet unpaid of ther wages: yt is agreed therfore, by the aucthorytie of the said assemblie, that Mr. Mayor shall levie the arrerages dewe upon the cittezens wher yt resteth, according to the said Mr. Balls note, and theruppon to satisfie the said laborers; and further yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid that Mr. Mayor that nowe is shall make upp that which wanteth of the said rampyre, when he shall se tyme convenient, upon the overplus of the said som; and withall yt is agreed that Mr. Richard Fagane and Edward Whytt shall take the accompt of Mr. Walter Ball, by the poste semberlic next, of such soms as he have recevid of the cittezens for the said rampyre.

Charge  
for ram-  
parts.

Walter  
Ball,  
Mayor.

Arrears.

Account.

[2.] That John Whyt, offycer, shall have the office which George Fitzsymons, offycer, latlie had, together with all the perquisytes and commodities to the same belonging, during his good demeanor and dilligent service in the said office.

Whyt.

Fitz-  
symons.

[3.] That Richard Condran, waterbalyve, shall have a lese of thre score and one yeres from this cittie upon the proffytes formerlie appoynted and layde downe by assemblie upon all shippes, barques and botes that shall com into the porte or haven of this cittie, in consydera- tion wherof he shall presentlie set upp, upon his proper costes and chardges, a strong and sufficient beoie or perche upon the barr, and shall sufficientlie repayr and mantayne the same duringe his lese, and that if upon decaie therof warninge shall be gyven unto hym or his assignes, and that the same be not repayred within six

Condran,  
water-  
bailiff.

Ships.  
Barques.  
Boats.

Buoy.

Bar.

<sup>1</sup> 24 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. 152-3.

1581-2.  
Charges.

wickes after warninge gyven, his said lese to cese without recompence for his chardges, with further order and articles as Mr. Recordor shall laie downe therin, and to be don by Wytsondaie next. Roll i  
m. 13

Assess-  
ments.

[4.] That the Mayor and Sheryves present, and all Mayors and Sheryves hereafter, shall at all tymes henceforth chardge the inhabitantes within the fraunches of this cittie which are not free of this incorporacion to bere and contry but with other the free cittezens in all chardges whatsoever.

Bridge.  
Quay.

[5.] Forasmoch as the pyles of the Bridge of this cittie and the walls of the Key are fallen to ruen and decaille: for the remedy wherof, yt is agreed that the said pyles and the walls of the Key (so moche as is not in Mr. Thomas Fytzsymons charge) shalbe in convenyent tyme buylded and repayred upon the revenues of the cittie.

Piles  
Walls.

Sheriffs.

[6.] That the severall Sheryves of this thre yeares past shall upon Mondaie next appere in the Tholsel befor Mr. Mayor, Mr. Rowsell and Mr. Patrick Browne, William Piccott, Symon Growe, and William Browne, baker, and to bring with them the perticulars of ther warrantes, wherby yt may be dyrectly knowen what soms are dewe to the cittezens, and the certenty therof knowen, a supplicacion to be made to the lord deputy for payment ether in this realme or in England; and if his lordship shall referr us into England, then it is agreed that Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. John Ussher, Mr. Patrick Browne, John Malone, Sheryve, John Luttrell FitzRobart, Henry Shelton, Edward Whyt, and John Durning, or eny thre of them, be agentes and deale for the cittezens, and whate order and composicion they shall take wherby the cittezens may be satisfied of the said soms . . . , the same to stand and remayne in full force.

Debts to  
citizens,  
Lord  
Deputy.  
Payment,  
England.

Composi-  
tion.

Warrant.

[7.] Order upon "certayne warrantes dewe to the cittezens."—Partly obliterated. m. 13



[8.] Order concerning city trumpeter.—Obliterated. 1582.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Thaddeus Daniell, merchant, Margaret Ballard, Margaret Smith, John Morrhe, "chirurgion", John Jordon, slater, William Gesle, tailor, Thomasen Comiton. Admitted  
sons to  
franchise.  
As son of freeman: John Kenedy.

1582. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> 1582.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas a lese was latlie past over by this cittie unto Thomas Brandon of a howse without Newgat, wherin Patrick Maghry, baker, nowe dwelleth, being parcell of the possessions of St. Marie abaie,<sup>2</sup> to begyn this next Michaelmas, wherin is claymed by the said Maghry iiiii. yeares, or therabouts, yet to com, of a lese formerlie graunted by the said abaie before the suppression therof; and withall the said Maghry permytteth the said howse to fall to ruen and decaie, as the said Brandon affyrmeth: yt is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the said Thomas Brandon, nor his assignes, shall paie no rent out of the premisses to this cittie untyll he can enyoie the possession therof; and withall yt is agreed that the tennaunt in possession shall bring his lease to Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recordor and the Sheryves, that they may therby understand what intrest remayneth and what covenantes are to be performed; and, further, yt is agreed that if the covenantes be not performed, or that wast is comytted, that action be brought for the same as lawe wylleth, and that a warrant be made out for the prosecutinge therof. Thomas  
Brandon.  
  
St. Mary's  
abbey.  
  
Suppres-  
sion of  
abbey.  
  
Covenants.  
  
Waste.

[2.] That such warrantes belonging to this cittie as at this present remayneth in the hands of John Durning, late Sheryve, for the dyet of soldiars placed in this cittie, shalbe presentlie delyvered over unto Mr. Walter Sedgrave, alderman, for which the said Mr. Sedgrave shall delyver and paie unto the cittezens, unto whom the Warrants.  
  
Dieting of  
soldiers.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1582.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

1582.  
Debt to  
citizens.  
Measures.  
Wheat.

Malt.

Oats.

Corn.

said soms are dewe, according as the said Mr. Durning shall gyve under his hand, the said soms in corn, videlicet, the ould wheate peck of fayre wheate, at the rate of x.s., sterling, the peck; the ould malt peck of barly Cambrickshyre malt, at x.s., sterling, the malte peck, and the lick peck of ote malte at v.s., sterling, the peck. It is further agreed that Mr. Symon Growe Richard Haie, Robert Hewerd and Robert Seyle shall peruse the corn, and, fynding the same in goodnes according the mosyon, then the said warrantes to be theruppon presently delyvered to the said Mr. Sedgrave.

Roll i  
m. 14.

Truithy  
Gold.

Haber-  
dasher,  
Intrusion  
on Trade.

Defam-  
ationment.

Relege.

Quay.

Repairs.

Trumpeter.

Livery.

Cloth.

Taverns.

[3.] Wheras yt is complayned by the masters and company of the Trenytie Yeald that William Myllechap, haberdassher,<sup>1</sup> contrary to the tennor of the graunt of his admyssyon of fredom, do entrud uppon ther trade: yt is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the admyssyon of the said William Myllechap shalbe perused by Mr. Mayor, and the said Myllechap called, and if yt can be proved that he hath offended the contentes of his admyssyon, he to lose the benefyt of his fredom.

[4.] Consydering the pyles of the Brydge and also the Key daylie falleth to ruen and decaie, and is lick daylie more and more, unlesse the same be not with speed prevented, that the same be presently uppon the thresure of this cittie repeyred and amended.

[5.] Forasmoch as Roger Taverner, late trompetor, receivid of Mr. Mayor that nowe is his livery as dewe unto his offyce, wherby nowe, after his death, John Hill, trompetor, cannot receive the same: yt is agreed notwithstanding that for this yeare the said John shall have a cloke cloth, uppon the chardge of the revenues of this cittie, at the prise of viii.s., sterling, the yerde.

[6.] Forasmoch as yt is complayned that an excessyve number of evyll disposed women are at this present keping of tavarns in this cittie, wherby prentyses and

<sup>1</sup> See p. 154.

others are entysed to whordom and consumacion of ther <sup>1582</sup> masters goods in imbeseling and stealing the same, and <sup>Apprentices</sup> after receivid by ther concubens, not only to the greate impoverishing of many the inhabitantes of this cittie, but also the meane greatlie of procuring the wrath of God towards this cittie in not abollishing the said vise: <sup>Vice.</sup> yf is therfore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforsaid, that what person soever he be that within this cittie or suburbs therof, from henceforth, shall or do kepe a single woman keping his tavarn, after she is or shalbe justly convicted to be naight of her boddie, and the same suffyciently proved before the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme, shall forfayt and paie as a fyne *x.li.*, thone halfe to this <sup>Fines.</sup> cittie, and thother halfe to such as shall enforme and prove the same to be trewe; provided that yf the Mayor for the tyme being shalbe slake in leveing the same, being as before, then he after his departure forth that offyce be compelled to answer the cittie and the enformer the said *x.li.*

[7.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Nicholas Ball; <sup>Mayor.</sup> Sheriffs: Robert Stephens, Edward Thomas.—Signed <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> Hyll, “tromptor”. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Patriek Rochford, Matthew Mei, William Cauve, merchants; Thomas Syle, William Morran, shoemakers; Patriek Mody, David Coursy, bakers; William Coyle, glazier; Connor Dormer, “coke”; Patriek Ryane, carpenter; James Kees, smith; John Browne, tailor; William Donoughe, glover. On payment of fine: Robert More tailor.

1582. Fourth Friday after 24th June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] dyvers inconveniencies doth arise by payment of mony dewe by this <sup>Payments of rents to city.</sup> cittie, and that such as oweth rent to the cittie stopeth in ther owne hands the same, wherby the thresorer [doth] not receive into his hands almoste the fourth parte of the

1582.  
Yearly  
rent of  
the  
thresorer.

revenues of this cittie, wherby dyvers necessary workes Roll ix.  
m. 15.  
aboute this cittie is hyndred: yt is therfore agreed, by  
the auethoritie of this assemblie, that all the rentes of  
this cittie shalbe yearlie recevid by the thresorer of this  
cittie for the tyme being, and that no payment be made  
by eny the fermors to eny person uppon warrant; and  
if eny fermor do the contrary, he not to have allowance  
therfor when called to pay his rent unto the said  
thresorer, notwithstanding the said payment uppon eny  
the liek warrant.

Fyrre  
Reakes.  
  
Fagotes,  
Fuell.

Sale.

[2.] Wheras ther are plased in severall plases within  
this cittie greate store of mightie highe fyrre reakes, by  
which greate inconvenience may ensue: for remedy  
wherof, and to prevent the dangers that may happ, it is  
agreed that ther shall not be from henceforth eny reakes  
of fyrre, fagotes or fuell made within this cittie, uppon  
payne of forfeiture; and withall yt is agreed that the  
owners of suche as have at this present eny fyrre  
reakes, fagote reakes, or fuell reakes within this cittie,  
shall, within fourteen daies next ensuing, carry and take  
awaie the same out of the said cittie; and if they or eny  
of them will not remove or take awaie theire said reakes  
withlin the said tyme, that then yt shalbe lawfull for Mr.  
Mayor and Sheryves to put the said fyrres, fagotes and  
fuell to sale unto the cittezens at such price as they shall  
thinck good, and the som recevid to gyve unto the  
owners; and, [further, it is] agreed that in the suburbs  
the former lawes<sup>1</sup> to be put in execucion, and that [hence-  
forth no reakes of] fyrre be made ther of gretter  
quantitie then shalbe thought convenient by the Mayor  
for the tyme being, uppon the liek payne.

Ale and  
Brew.  
  
Ale.  
  
Brew.

[3.] That accordng the auncient usadges<sup>2</sup> in auncient  
tyme usid, that every unfre man or woman within this  
cittie and suburbs shall paie, out of every brewe of ale  
or bere, to be sold to the Mayor and Sheryves, comons

<sup>1</sup> See p. 134.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 178.

and cittezens of this cittie, one gallon of the best ale <sup>1582.</sup>  
 or bere, from tyme to tyme to be receivid, for the use of <sup>Brewers.</sup>  
 the said cittie, by such as shalbe appoynted for the  
 receipt of the same.

[4.] Wheras the lynnmen drapers, or such as was accus- <sup>Linen-</sup>  
 tomed to sell lynnmen cloth in the market of this cittie, <sup>drapers.</sup>  
 being forreners, are now to be forbydden the same, and  
 for that John Cruse, offycer, hath no other fee then the <sup>John Cruse.</sup>  
 custom of the said lyn cloth and other clothe in the said  
 market: yt is agreed that he shall have the lick custom  
 out of every peece of cloth coming to the market to be <sup>Market.</sup>  
 sold as the forreners were accustomed to have for the  
 same.

[5.] Wheras the sum of fyve hondred pounds, sterling,  
 hath bene disbursed by the bretherne of the Treynetic <sup>Trinity</sup>  
 Yealde for prosecuting of certayne sutes in England, <sup>Gild.</sup>  
 through which the quenes majestie hath graunted to the <sup>Snits in</sup>  
 whole incorporacion of this cittie certayne imunities,<sup>1</sup> <sup>England.</sup>  
 videlicet, to be free of custom at Chester and Lerpole for <sup>Chester.</sup>  
 all kynd of wares that shalbe loded and transported out of <sup>Liverpool.</sup>  
 eny the said portes by eny free cittezen of the said cittie,  
 and also her highnes hath graunted that the fre cittezens  
 of the said incorporacion be fre of the customs graunted  
 her majestie by parliament uppon shepskins, and withal <sup>Grant from</sup>  
 the Mayor for the tyme being to be admyrall within the <sup>queen.</sup>  
 stremes, videlicet, from Arelowe hede to Nanny water,<sup>2</sup> <sup>Sheep-</sup>  
 with all issues, forfeitures and profytes to the same <sup>skins.</sup>  
 pertayning: wherfor and forasmoche as the rest of the  
 severall corporacions have not payed eny parte of the  
 said som, it is agreed that every cittezen that shall lode <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 eny wares out of England or out of this realme, having <sup>Admiralty</sup>  
 the benefyt of the said custom graunted to this incor-  
 poracion, shall contrybut with the merchantes towards  
 the supportacion and payment of the som aforesaid in  
 sorte as they shalbe taxed, and that the incorporacion of <sup>Shipment</sup>  
 of wares.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 18.



1582  
Trinity  
Gate.

the Treinity Yeald shall have the whole benefyt of all things graunted by the said graunt, in consyderacion of the said som disbursed, the profytyes of the admyraltie to the use of the boddy of this cittie alwaies excepted.

Roll ix.  
m. 15.

Admiralty.

Christ-  
church.  
Steaple.

[6.] That the deane and chapter of Christchurche shall have towards the reedefyeing and building of the steaple of the said churche, the next Easter tearms rent to be dewe for such the possessions of St. Mary abaie as this cittie hath in fee fearme, the rent reserved to her majestie therout excepted.

St. Mary's  
Abbey,  
Dublin.

[7.] That Mr. Nicholas Duffe and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall have a lease for lxi. yeares uppon such perquisites and comodities as was latly required by Richard Condran for keping a pearche on the barr, and they shall instead of the said pearche builde a towre uppon the Ringes end, of such height and streynth as shalbe of a perpetuall contynuanee lick the towre of Drogheda; with other covenantes [and condicions, by oversight of Mr. Mayor] and six aldermen [to be inserted in the lease].<sup>2</sup>

Buoy.  
Bar.  
Tower.  
Ringsend.

Drogheda.

Void place.

[8.] Order in relation to void place.<sup>3</sup>

m. 15 b

City bake-  
house.

[9.] Lease of city bake-house to Jeneta Shelton, widow.<sup>4</sup>

Nicholas  
Fitz-  
symons,  
Gormond's  
Gate.

[10.] Grant to Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman.<sup>5</sup>

[11.] Lease to Nicholas Ball, of tower over Gormond's Gate.<sup>6</sup>

Nicholas  
Whyt,  
marshal.

[10.] Forasmoch as through severall defectes of abilitie of Nicholas Whyt, marshal, to execut throughly his offyce as appertayneth, yt is thought good that he shalbe amoved from the same offyce, and that James Connell, merchant, shall have the said offyce of marshal of this cittie during his good demeanor in execeuting the said offyce; and that he shall gyve unto the said Nicholas Whyt the som of *x.li.*, sterling, presently, and *vi.li. xiii.s. iiiii.d.*, sterling, yearlie, at such tymes by the yeare as the said Whyt and Connell shall agree

James  
Connell.

uppon; and also the said Whyt shall have reserved unto <sup>1582</sup> hym his livery, diet of Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, <sup>Livery, Diet, Mace,</sup> and the offyce of the mase during his naturall lyfe; for performance of all which the said Connell shall fynd suertie unto the said Whyt; and yf the said Connell shall be removed from the said offyce uppon complaynt . . . , then he shall paie unto the said Whyt during his life *v.li. xiii.s. iiiii.d.*, sterling.

[11.] That the fyshshambles shall be repayred upon the <sup>Fish-shambles,</sup> citties revenues, and so repayred to be kept up after uppon the fyshers chardges so often as nede shall require. —Signed by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: <sup>Admissions to franchise</sup> John Cashell, merchant; Richard Kowrsy, baker; Thomas Counton, saddler; Bartholomew Whyt, tailor; Caterina Naghten, Ismay Condran. As children of John Gaynor, now Mayor: Richard, Annie and Cyslie. As daughter of freeman: Margareta Huse. On payment of fine: Thomas Wynter, tailor.

1582. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Nicholas Ball. Sheriffs: Robert Stephens, <sup>Mayor, Sheriffs,</sup> Edward Thomas.

Appointments of auditors and masters of works.— <sup>Auditors, Masters of works,</sup> Obliterated.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Grant to John Dorning <sup>John Dorning,</sup> “in respect of his paynes to be taken [aboute the] accempt of this cittie.”—Partly obliterated.

[2.] Wheras ther was graunted by the boddy of this cittie unto the deane and chapter of Christchurche, for <sup>Christ-church, Steeple,</sup> the reedefyeing and buildinge of the steaple of the said church, the next Easter tearns rent dewe for . . . was latlye graunted to this cittie of the possessions of St. Mary abey, the rent dewe to the quenes majestie <sup>St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin,</sup> [reserved]; and forasmuche as the same may be the better levied and receved for the said tearme to thuse [of the said deane and] chapter, yt is agreed, by the

1582.  
Christ-  
church.

auctorytie of the said assemble, that the thresorer of this cittie shall [levie the said] rent and delyver the same over unto the said deane and chapter accordinge the said former graunte. Roll ix  
m. 17.

Archbishop  
of Dublin.  
Chancellor

Suits and  
causes.

Donny-  
brook.  
Long park,

[3.] That our very good lord, Adam [Loftus], lord archbusshopp of Dublin, lord chauncellor of this [her majesties realme of] Ireland, and lord justice of the said realme, shall, in consideracion of his lordshipps frendlye furtherance of our suites and causes, as well in England as in Irland, have a lease for tearme of threskore and one yeares uppon [the land in] Donabroke called the fortie acres and the parcke called the long parcke, parsell of the [possesions of] Allhallowes; to begyn from thend and expiration of the intrestes nowe of the premisses, etc., and [he paying] yearly fyve pounds, Irishe, at Michalmas and Easter, under suche covenantes and condicions as are . . . to be . . . expressed and layde downe also before the lease be perfected . . . by suche as Mr Mayor shall appoynte.

St.  
Stephen's  
green.

[4.] Authority to Mayor and Sheriffs to lease part of St. Stephen's Green.—Obliterated.

Goaler.

[5.] Order for goaler to find surety to the Mayor.—Obliterated

Taghdo.

[6.] Grant of tithes of Taghdo to Mayor and Sheriffs.—Obliterated.

[7, 8, 9, 10.] Obliterated.

[11, 12.] Obliterated.

Sheriffs.

Drink ing  
on All  
Hallow's  
night.

S. 1110.

[13.] It is agreed, further, that the . . . Sheryves of this cittie in respect of the dryncking uppon Allhallow [night] . . . som of foure pounds, lawfull mony of Irland, and it is ment . . . they shall kepe the dryncking uppon the next stacion as hertofore [hath] bene accustomed.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, Sheriffs and others.—Partly obliterated. m. 17.

Admiss-  
sion to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Simon Byrford, John Wafer, merchants; John Collan, carpenter; Richard Ryan, John Hoyle, Patrick

Croghan, tanners; Walter Walshe, junior, baker; Dorby 1582.  
Phyllips, tailor; Agneta Laghlen, single woman, provided  
she marry not an unfree man without Mr. Mayor's  
consent. On payment: Richard Gossan, tailor.

1582-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1582. 1582-3.

Acts and ordinances:— [1.] Forasmoeche as the in-  
habytantes of St. James stret compleyneth that the St. James'  
street.  
scope of ther stret is narrowe, and ther poverty such as  
they maye not contynue the accustomed course for ther  
wache, and requireth to be joyned to St. Thomas stret: Watch.  
St. Thomas'  
street.  
wherfor it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly,  
that the inhabytantes of St. James stret shall from  
henceforth be joyned with the inhabytantes of Thomas  
stret in wache.

[2.] That Nicholas Stephens, son to Robert Stephens,  
nowe Sheryve, shall have a lesse for tearne of lxi. yeares  
uppon the towre over Gormonds Gate, begynning the Tower,  
Gormond's  
Gate.  
next Easter, he yealding and payeing to the thresorer of  
this cittie yearlie six shillinges, eight pence, Irishe,  
with other covenantes and condicions to be by Mr.  
Recordor incerted in his lese.

[3.] That John Durning and James Malone, late  
Sheryves, shall have allowance, and be aunswered uppon  
the revenues of this cittie, of the som of lvi.s., sterling,  
for the freight of a barque that transported out of this Freight,  
Transport  
of soldiers.  
cittie lxxii. soldiars of capteyne [Johns] retinue, being  
seke and unwele; and for the dyet of six other soldiars, Dieting  
being a certayne tyme in this cittie.<sup>2</sup>

[4.] That Nicholas . . . carter [shalbe] payed the som  
of viii.li. x.s., sterling, and William . . . the som of  
v.li. x.s. vi.d., sterling, for ther travayle and the labor of Labour at  
rampot.  
ther cartes . . . at the rampyre, out of the profytes  
that shall growe of the tollboll.<sup>3</sup> Toll boll.

[5.] Forasmoeche as the pyles of the Brydge and the Brydge.

<sup>1</sup> 25 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 163.

<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 173.

1582-3.  
Quay.  
Repairs.

walls of the Key are decayed, and that the repaying therof is very expedyent, and that with spede: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the same shalbe repayred and amended according as Mr. Mayor shall appoynt, and that the chardges therof shalbe done upon the cittie revenues, as well casuall as certayne; and that if the same do not streche to fynishe the said workes, that the overplus of chardge be imprested by way of equall cesse upon the cittezens and inhabitantes.

Roll ix  
m. 18.

City  
revenues.

Cesse.

Bulring.

May-day.

Master.

Credit of  
city.

Drummer.

Trumpeter.

[6.] Wheras the Mayor and Sheryves of the Bulring compleyned that the offycers of this cittie semeth to deny, every Maiedaie and other tymes of mustering, to serve their chardge in musters in plasing of men in warlick manner, as hath bene accustomed, afyrming that they must have [payment] for their paynes: the same [being] done altogether for the countenance and credyt of this cittie, yt is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid that they shall attend at those tymes as hath bene accustomed, and that the dromer for eche of the tymes shall have *ii.s. vi.d.* sterling, and no more, and the trompeter shall also be considered when he shalbe cauled, according to the good discession of the Mayor of the Bulring.

John  
Hyll,  
Trumpeter.

[7.] That John Hyll, trompeter, shall have by way of augmentacion of his former fee, *xv.s.*, sterling, which maketh in the [w]hole thre pounds, sterling, per annum, so long as he do demeane hymself well and give dillygent attendance, and that he enter in bond . . .

[8, 9.] Obliterated.

[10.] Obliterated.

m. 18

Poor.

Gates.

[11.] Order for maintenance of poor; removal of those able to work; appointment of persons to watch the gates, to prevent further resort of mendicants to the city.—Partly obliterated.

Weigh-  
house.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[12.] Order in relation to weigh-house.—Partly obliterated.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, and others. Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.

m. 21.



1583. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas Mr. Nicholas Duffe, late of this cittie, alderman, disbursed severall soms of mony for the use of this cittie, as well in the tyme of his mayoraltie as in the tyme that he was visethresorer of the same, wherof Margaret Sedgrave, wife to the said Nicholas, nowe requireth allowance uppon her accompt nowe in hand: it is ordered, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that *xiv.li.* aledged to be payed by the said Mr. Duffe to make upp so moche as wanted of *cc.li.* lent to sir William Drury,<sup>2</sup> and was received to the citties use in municion, shalbe referred to the consyderacion of the audytors of this cittie; and what order they take therin, the same to be of force; more the said Margaret shall have allowance uppon the said accompt of fyftie shillinges, sterling, payed by the said Mr. Duffe to Fraunces Caudell for perusing the wache; also, for the chardge of certayne soldyors in Talaght,<sup>3</sup> being ther longer then thordynarie or appoynted tyme, *vi.li. xiv.s.*; and lickwise, for the dyet of certayne soldyors placed uppon the inhabitantes of the perticular glybes, *iv.li. xiii.s. iiiii.d.*; and *xl.s.*, sterling, lent by the said Mr. Duffe, uppon Mr. John Usshers warrant, in the tyme of infection; which severall soms we do agree that the same be alowed unto the same Margaret by the audytors; for doing wherof this order shalbe ther warrant.

[2.] That Mr. Mayor shall pass a warrant unto the thresorer for payment unto James Queytrod, merchant, of *v.li. ix.s.*, sterling, disbursed by hym for bringing over the cittie municion, and chardges payed for the same in Chester.

[3.] That Mr. Henry Browne, alderman, shall have allowance uppon his accompt to this cittie of *iiii.li.* mencioned in a warrant of the hand of Mr. Christofer

1583.

Nicholas  
Duffe,  
Mayor.Vice-  
treasurer.Sir William  
Drury.

Auditors.

Watch,  
Soldiers,  
Tallaght.

Glebes.

Infection.

City  
munition,  
Chester.Henry  
Browne.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1583.

<sup>2</sup> Lord justice, Ireland, 1578-1579.

<sup>3</sup> Tallaght, co. Dublin, at which was

a residence of the Protestant archbishop  
of Dublin

Just.  
Accounts.

Fagane, bering date the xxi.th of Maie, 1574, and xliii.s. Roll, m. 13.  
three farthings; chardged upon his accompt taken for Mr. Golding; of which two soms he is to be alowed upon his accompt.

John  
Ussher,  
Mayor.  
Contribution.

Book.

[4.] Wheras in the tyme of Mr. John Usshers mayoraltie yt was ordered that a contrybucion should be made by the inhabitantes of this cittie, wherof a boke being made and William Bryane appoynted collector of the chardge layde downe, Mr. Richard Rouncell being lickwise appoynted with others overseers, have, as he afyrmeth, disbursed the som of xv.li. xv.s., sterling, over and besydes suche soms as the said Bryane recevid and delyvered unto hym: yt is therfore ordered, by the authorytie aforsaid, that the auldermen and constables

Collection.

in ther severall wardes shall collect the soms dewe and to be payed by the inhabitantes nowe lyving according as they are chardged in Bryans booke of collection, to thend the said soms of xv.li. xv.s. be satisfied; and this to be don by them with all spede, upon payne of suche ponyshment as Mr. Mayor shall inflyct upon them.

Ponishment.

And, withall, it is agreed that Mr. Patrick Browne and Mr. Walter Sedgrave shall make an abstract, out of the said booke, of suche trewe debtes as are to be payed, and the same with convenient spede to be delyvered to Mr. Mayor, to thend that the same may be presently received.

Debts.

[5.] That James Connell shall have a lese for threscore and one yeares upon the Fysheshambels, or plase wherat the Fysheshambels was accustomed to be kept, he payeing per annum x.s. to the threasurie of this cittie: with proviso that the same be converted to a Fysheshambels; and with other provisowes and covenantes to be incerted in his lese.

Fish-ambles.

St.  
Andrew's  
churche.  
Fyane.

[6.] Mr. Mayor shall see St. Andrewes churehe nowe gyven by Mr. Richard Fyane unto this cittie, repayred upon the cittie revenues in all places necessary, to serve for a skole howse if so moche may be spared after other buildinges and repayracions by his worship to be done.

School  
house.

[7.] That John Ussher, the younger, shall have a lease for tearme of xxi. yeares upon a lytle plott of ground at the easte ende of St. Nicholas church, nere the waye to Jeneveles In; he payeing therfore yearlie to the thresory of this cittie thre shillinges, foure pence, Irishe: the same to streche no further in eny parte then Mr. Mayor and six aldermen shall laie downe.

Exec.  
John  
Ussher.  
St.  
Nicholas'  
church.

[8.] Wheras Sir Thomas Fitzwilliams, knight, holdeth the moriegh and conegre, and, as he affirmeth, by lease from this cittie, and for that yt appereth not by eny roll that the same was graunted, . . . nor eny counterpawne of the same is to be had: yt is ordered and agreed, by thauuthoritie of this assembly, that Mr. Fagan and Mr. Ussher shall confer with the said Sir Thomas towtching the shewe of his graunt, and have the same inrolled in the Tholsel for that we can not fynd eny counterpawne or warrant that purporteth eny suche graunt as the said Sir Thomas pretendeth therout: otherwise the same to be left to others that may look and serch for the same.—Partly obliterated.

Sir Thomas  
Fitz-  
williams.

Exhibition  
of grant.  
Enrolment.  
Tholsel.

[9, 10.]—Obliterated.

[11, 12, 13, 14.]—Obliterated.

[15.] Order for charter to be granted to the company of tallow-chandlers. — Partly obliterated. — Signed: Nicholas Ball, Mayor; Robert Stephens, Edward Thomas, Sheriffs; John Gaydon, Christofer Sedgrave, John Ussher, John Goughe, Rycharde Rounsell, Nicholas Fitzsymons, Henry Browne.

Tallow.  
chandlers.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Betaghe, merchant; Walter Cantewell, baker; Jeneta Stake; Patrick Walshe, barber; John Bretingham, pursuivant. As children of freemen; Margareta Devenishe, John Meyler, "appotegary".—Partly obliterated.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1583. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there resteth

1583.  
D. 11.  
Soldiers.

dewe unto the cittezens of this cittie severall soms of mony for victuals of soldiors in the tyme that John Durning and James Malone were Sheryves, which mony was . . . by Mr. Walter Sedgraves agent in England: it is agreed, by the authoritie of this assemblye, that the said cittezens shall have payment made unto them of ther mony, and for . . . chardges was bestowed by the said Mr. Sedgrave upon the getting of the . . . agreed that what allowance Mr. Mayor, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Christofer . . . and Mr. Runcell shall lay downe, the same to be allowed unto the said Mr. Sedgrave.

Roll i  
m. 29.

Loading  
and dis-  
charge of  
merchan-  
dise.

Customer of  
city.

Creeks,  
Havens

Grant.

City's  
right.

[2.] Wheras informacion is gyven that dyvers persons usethe to chardge and dischardge merchandise [in severall] crekes and havens within the streames of this cittie without making entry with the customer of this cittie, to the great hyndrance many waies [of the same cittie: for] remedy wherof yt is agreed that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall prosecut, [so farr as the lawe] permytteth, eny person or persons that shall chardge or dischardge eny merchandise [or commodities] in eny creke or haven within our streames (except so moche as [apertayneth to Holm]patrick), and shall dryve them for making satisfaction of the same offences, [he bearing all the] chardges, and to have the whole benefit of the som recovered; [he to have] this our graunt for thre yeares, wherin he is to use his [diligence to bring the same] to passe, and to have the show of the citties right and mantayne the . . . as occasyon do arise; and also the said Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons shall not give licence to [any to] chardge or dischardge in eny the said crekes; yf he do, this graunte to be voyde.

Debts

Book of  
accountps.

[3.] Wheras severall persons, inhabitantes of this cittie, standeth indebted unto the boddy of this cittie in severall soms of mony apering by the boke of accomptes of the said cittie . . . forsaid, forasmoche as the citty have presently . . . indebted, be called upon Mr.

Mayor and compelled . . . , ther boddies to be by the 1583.  
said Mayor comytted . . . the same be fully satisfied.

[4.] That the fraunches of this [cittie shalbe rydden at Riding of franchise.  
such] tyme as Mr. Mayor shall appoynt the same by proce-  
leymacion; and, forasmoche [as they have] not bene rydden  
a long whyle, and that chardge must therupon . . . that  
Mr. Mayor that nowe is shall have and receive *vi.li. xiii.s.*  
*iiii.d.*, sterling, of the cittie revenues, and the payment  
herof to be alowed to the thresorer.

[5. Wheras Richard Rounsell<sup>1</sup>] disbursed, as he afyr-  
meth, the som of *xv.li. xv.s.* . . . the releving of the  
pore in the tyme that . . . , it is agreed, by the Relief of  
Poor.  
aucthorytie of this assembly, that the plott laide downe  
. . . of this cittie by Mr. . . Browne and Mr.  
Walter Sedgrave concerning . . . the som recevid  
to be delyvered to . . . to have *xviii.d.* out of the  
. . . we will take further consideracion.

[6.] Order on allowance to sergant.—Partly obli-  
terated.

[7.] That James Jans, merchant, [be dischardged] of Discharge  
from office.  
thoffice of Sheryve of this cittie . . . he shall paie  
unto the hands of the Mayor that . . . to be  
employed towards the erection of a skole howse . . . School-  
house.  
thincketh good.

[8, 9, 10.] Orders on accounts; stipends of Nicholas  
Barkely, officer, and Edward Whyte, late officer.—Partly  
obliterated.

[11, 12, 13.] Obliterated.

[14.] Wheras Mr. Thomas Fitzsymons exhibited Thomas  
Fitz-  
symons.  
peticion to the said assembly . . . to be dischardged  
of the fyne of a mese in St. James stret, parcell of the St. James'  
street.  
[possessions] of St. Mary abai, by reyson he did mistake St. Mary's  
abbey.  
the same, accompting yt . . . , at the tyme of the  
taking therof then after yt did . . . , wheruppon yt  
was ordered that Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Allen, Simon

<sup>1</sup> See p. 99.



1583. [Grove and] James Malone shall have consideration of his suite, and what they shall allow or gyve hym of the fyne, the same shalbe allowed, and . . . also they shall make of the rent upon vewe of . . . to be yearly payed, and that according the said . . . his lese of the said tenement, by force wherof and . . . order of assembly, the said Mr. Fagan, Mr. Allen, Simon [Grove, and James Malone] having had vewe of the said mese, and understanding that [the said Thomas] Fytzsymons did mistake the same, did order that the said Mr. Fitzsymons shall have the said mese for threskore and one yeares, he payinge to the cittie twentye shillinges, Irishe, yearly, with clauses as others the tenants of this cittie are bound to; and also they did order that the said Thomas shalbe dischargd of . . . incom of the said mese; the said lese to begyn from Easter next.

[15.] Memorandum: That Mr. Mayor have gyven lysence unto Patrick Forster, glover, [to have a shop on] the western syde of Henry Duffes howse [being of two yeardes in length and one] brode, for which he shall paie unto this cittie foure shillinges, corrant [monnye . . . and unto] the Mayor for the tyme being foure payre of gloves yearly; [provided that it] be not hurtfull to the light of the said Duffes howse. Dated . . . of August, 1583.—Signed by Nicholas Ball, Mayor, Sheriffs and others.

Admissions to franchise. Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Thadeus Lewes, miller. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: John Weston, Alexander Palles, merchants, Patrick Bath, tanner, John Lyne, carpenter, Patrick Bee, shoemaker, Thomas Rede, baker, Alson Cruse, Anna Skalle, William Lovet, tallow-chandler. As children of freemen: James Wickomb, merchant, John Swetman, Henry Taylor, Alisia Buck, John Malon, yeoman, Margareta Luttrell, Patrick Walshe, mason, Anna Savage. On payment of fines: John Hennon, cooper, John Hethcot, haberdasher.—Signatures of Mayor and Sheriffs.

1583. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

1583.

Mayor: John Lennan. Sheriffs: John Borran, William Browne.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Walter Ball, alderman. Masters of works: John Malone, Edward Thomas. Auditors: John Lennan, mayor, Walter Ball, treasurer, Nicholas Ball, Patrick Browne, John Durning, William Piccott, Robert Syle, Sylvester Mascall, William Kelly, "chyrurgyon."

Treasurer  
Master of  
works.  
Auditors.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That, forasmoeche as this cittie have severall causes to use mony, and dayly defraieyth great soms, as well for buildinge as other necessary causes in this cittie, the doctor Hykey shalbe frome henceforthe dismissed from the stypend of *x.li.* formerly graunted unto hym, and that he shalbe answered and payed of that which is dewe unto hym hetherunto by this cittie, save that which he was contented to rebate, which was the fee of one yeaere.

Doctor  
Hykey.  
Payment  
of stipend.

[2.] Where[as] by the auncient lawes and orders of this cittie yt was ordered that no freman or inhabytant of this cittie should sewe eny other freman or cittezen for eny cause before eny judge or justice, other then the Mayor and Sheryves of this cittie for the tyme being, nor should seke to remove eny cause by wrytt of corpus cum causa, certiorari, or pryvilidge out of the Tholsell court without special lycens of the Mayor for the tyme being, upon certayne penalties by the said lawes purported; and forasmoeche as certayne cittezens and fremen not having regard of the premisses or the penalties by the said lawes provyded, have and dayly contynueyth the vexing of their neighbors in severall other courtes, and procureth the removing of severall causes contrary to the tennor of the said former order: it is therefore agreed, by the authority aforesaid, that the said former order shall stand and be of force; and, withal, yt is further agreed that whatsoever freman or cittezen of this citty from henceforth do take the benefyt of eny wrytt of corpus cum causa, certiorari, or

Ancient  
laws.

Suits.

Tholsell  
court.

Removal of  
causes.

1583.  
Writs.

wrytt of pryviledge that hymself sueth, or is sued or  
procured by eny his frend or frendes for him, the said  
cittezen or freman so taking benefyt of the same wryttes  
as aforesaid shall incur the danger and bere the penalty and  
fyne by the said former order purported and layde downe.

Roll  
m. 23

Exemption.

[3.] Wheras the som of thre score pounds, sterling,  
beinge payed by James Janes, in respect of his dismissing  
from the rowlme of Sheryve, the same was by order  
delyvered to Mr. Nicholas Ball to be employed in build-  
ing of a skole howse, the which som, as with a further  
som of his owne purse, he employed in the said skole  
howse, and the same notwithstanding not fully fynished:  
it is therfore agreed that the accompt of the said Mr.  
Ball shalbe taken, and what he hath disbursed or [shall]  
disburse over and above the said sum of *lx.li.* recevid  
towards the fynishing of the said skole howse, the same  
to be payed unto hym uppon the cittie revenues by  
warrant from the Mayor unto the thresorer.

Sheriff.

Nicholas  
Ball.  
School-  
house.Bands of  
soldiers.

Meals.

Sheriffs.

Accounts.

City works.

[4.] Where[as] the Sheryves of this cittie for this  
foure yeares past having receved severall soms of mony  
for bands of soldiors severally placed uppon the inhabi-  
tantes of this cittie, have, uppon the delyvery therof to  
the severall cittezens, made staie of one meale in the  
skore, and the same have converted to ther owne use,  
without yealding eny consideracion therfor eyther to the  
cittizens or the boddy of this cittie: yt is therfore  
agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that the Sheryves  
in this foure yeares past shalbe compelled to make  
their accompt of the alowance of the meale in the skore,  
and if that receipt do surmount their chardges bestowed  
in the getting of the said mony, the overplus to be  
delyvered to the use of the cittie workes, for that the same  
wilbe over hard to be equally devided uppon the cittezens,  
and the lick presydent no more to be used; and further,  
that such mony as is dewe shalbe presently delyvered  
by Mr. Mayors directions to whom the same is dewe.

[5.] That Nicholas Colman, merchant, shall have the

chardge of reding of bylls in the upper house every assembly daie, and shall kepe the same rowlme cleane, and in consyderacion therof he shall have xxvi.s. viii.d. per annum, of the fynes being levyed by the Sheryves yearely growing by such as make default on ssembly daies and other stacion daies.

1583.  
Reading of  
bills.  
Assemblies.

[6.] That David Duke, skolemaster, shall have over and above the styptent of x.li. per annum formerly graunted unto hym, the som of xii.d., Irishe, every quarter for every free cittezen of this cittie his chyld, that is or shalbe put to hym to lern.

David  
Duke,  
school-  
master.

Children.

[7.] Where[as] mosyon was made in this assembly that an orphantes court should be erected in this cittie with the course and order of the orphantes court in London, for the better preservacion of the goodes of orphantes lefte yong by their parentes: yt is agreed therfore, by the aucthority of this assembly, that Mr. Thomas Smith, alderman, shall send for the orders of the orphantes court to London, and upon what aucthority the same court is grounded, and howe the same is used and governed; and what expenses the said Mr. Smith shalbe at in the obtayneing of the same, he to be payed therof upon the cittie revenues; and this to be done with all diligens by the next ssembly, wherby we may deale further as to our duties apperteyneth.

Orphan's  
court.

Thomas  
Smith,  
alderman.

[8.] That Nicholas Colman, merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of threscore and one yeares upon an orchard neare the gate of Allhallowes, nowe in the tennor of the administrators of the late Robert Ussher; the same intrest to begyn at the expiracion of the lese or intrest nowe in the same; for which the saide Colman shall pay unto this cittie xxvi.s. viii.d., lawefull mony of Irland, during the said tearme.

Colman.

Orchard.  
All  
Hallowes.

Robert  
Ussher.

[9.] That George Fytzsymons, officer, shall have, in way of agmentacion to his former fee, xxvi.s. viii.d., Irishe, yearly, to be payed upon the cittie revenues, during his good behavior in his present office.

George  
Fytz-  
symons.

1583.  
Rathe,  
bellman,  
Beadle of  
beggars.

[10.] Whereas Barnabe Rathe, belman, in the tyme that he served as bedle of the beggers, hath the gretest parte of his wadges yet dewe unto hym upon severall the cittezens of this cittie, and maye not receive the same: yt is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that, as well in respect therof as in hope of his diligent attendance to be gyven in his chardge, he shall have during his good demeanor xxvi.s. viii.d., Irishe, yearly, to be payed unto hym upon the citty revenue. Roll 11  
m. 23

Repayment.

Richard  
Runsell,  
alderman.  
John  
Ussher,  
Mayor.

[11.] Where[as] by former orders<sup>1</sup> of assembly yt was layde downe, that an offyceer should be appoynted for leveicing and gathering of xv.li. xv.s., sterling, dewe to Mr. Richard Runsell, alderman, for so moche disbursed by hym in the tyme of Mr. [John] Usshers Mayoralty, towards the releving of the pore, upon suche the cittezens as oweth the same, wherein, as the said Mr. Runsell afyrmeth, nothing is don: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall put the former order in execution, and, if eny person chardged do not satisfie that which is layde downe upon hym, that Mr. Mayor shall comytt hym to warde untill he satisfie the same.—Signed by John Lenan, Mayor; John Barran, William Browne, Sheriffs; Nicholas Ball, Richard Fyan, Patrick Dowdall, Nicholas Fitzsymons.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Catherine Donoughe, John Delahyde, William Preston, William Clafy, merchants; Richard Weyle, tallow-chandler; Richard Whytsyde, Thomas Carnick, carpenters; Daniel Cartan, tailor; Christopher Stanihurst, Robert Coreran, tanners; John Ryane, weaver; Fargus Dowdall, smith; John Mole, buttonmaker; Walter Gawran, sberman. As sons of freemen: Robert Kevan, James Fitzsymons.—Signatures of Mayor and Sheriffs. m. 2

1583-4.

1583-4.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1583. m. 3

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as a remayne

<sup>1</sup> See p. 177.

<sup>2</sup> 26 Elizabeth.



of municion (parsell of the therd parte hertofore agreed 1583-4.  
 uppon to be detayned from the severall cittezens) resteth Munition.  
 in severall places which maye not (by reyson of the  
 gretnes of the number to whom the same belongeth, and  
 the smalnes of the quantyty therof, being spent in the  
 credyt of this cittie) be indifferently distrybuted amongst Distrib-  
 the said cittezens : it is therfore agreed, by the aucthority tion.  
 afforsaid, that the same be delyvered over of fre gyft by Free gift  
 inventory to the thresurie of this cittie, to remayne to  
 the citty use.

[2.] Forasmoch as through the course dayly used by  
 severall the unfre inhabitantes of this citty who, bye-  
 ing salted herringes, do presently, after watering therof, Salte l  
 sell the same in this cittie, tending not onely to thin- herringes.  
 crease of the prises of victualls, but also a losse unto Prices  
 the pore inhabitantes freemen, who hertofore did reape  
 a comodyty therby, and dayly bere skott and lott with Scot and  
 others the free cittezens of the same : it is therfore lot.  
 agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, that no unfre person  
 shall from henceforth sell eny watered herringes within  
 the citty nor suburbs, uppon peyne of forfeiture of the Forfeiture.  
 same herringes to be dystrybuted uppon the pore.

[3.] That Mr. Mayor and such the aldermen as to hym  
 shalbe . . . together with Edward Whyt, Phylip Con-  
 dran, Robert Syle, Robert . . . John Osborne, and  
 Michael Eustace, shall peruse [the tytle to] the Stayne Title.  
 wherin Mr. Gyles Allen pretendeth to have an intrest and Stayne.  
 decree what the same is worth ; to which if the said  
 Mr. Allen wyll . . . and agree, then he to be  
 consydered of.

[4.] Forasmoch as the artyllary of this cittie is, Artillery  
 through want of a special man to take care therof, falling of city.  
 to rust, and is lick utterly to be spoyled if dewe care be  
 not presently had therunto : it is therfore agreed, by the  
 aucthority aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and thresorer of the  
 citty shall make choyse of a fytt man to take care and  
 chardge of the keping of the said artyllary, performing

1583-4. the parte of an armorer; and what by them shalbe <sup>Roll ix.</sup>  
 Armourer. graunted unto the [party] so apoynted, the same to be <sup>m. 24.</sup>  
 answered upon the cittie revenues.

Peppard. [5.] Whereas Edward Peppard [hath encroached on the  
 Pavement. pavement] of this citty adioyning to his [house, and hath  
 Rent. not payed any] rent unto this citty for the same: it is  
 agreed that if the said Edward shall not put in [his bill]  
 City right. therout [a rent, Mr. Mayor to see] the citty right be  
 brought into [its] former state.

Spensfeld. [6.] It is agreed, for certeyne consideracions moved in  
 this assembly, that Thomas Spensfeld shalbe remytted  
 Fine. the citties porcion of the fyne for not bering his ball the  
 Ball. next Shroftide.  
 Shrovetide.

Copron. [7.] That Thomas Copron, merchant, shall have a lese  
 Calganston. for lxi. yeares in reversyon on Calganston, with thappur-  
 tenances, parsell of this citties inherytance, paycing ther-  
 fore to this citty viii.li. iii.s. iii.d., and discharging the  
 citty of all other rentes and chardges and impositions  
 therout growing; upon which he shall buylde a stone  
 Stone howse, and covered with slate, within the tyme to be  
 house. appoynted in his lese, and with other covenantes in [the  
 Slate. said] lese to be incerted.

Boats. [8.] That every bote and . . . coming to the Keyes  
 Quays. of this cittie, balasted with stones, shall dischargde  
 Ballast. . . . stones, to the cittie use, upon the Keyes for  
 Stones. that . . . hurt and perishe the walls latly buylded;  
 Walls. and also that all such . . . as bring eny other balast  
 to the Key and do dischargde . . . their dischargde  
 of such balast upon the . . . shal lay upp . . .  
 upon peyne of vi.s. viii.d., every one making . . .  
 the water-balive.

[9.] Obliterated.

m. 21 b

[10.] Order for payment to Walter Robens, John  
 Cressingham, and Thomas Long, for their services in the  
 City works. city works.—Partly obliterated.—Signatures of Mayor,  
 Sheriffs and others.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John Eustace, gentleman; Walter Kenedy, clerk, “with condition that he shall attend with his boyes upon the Mayor, and sing, on stacion dayes and other tymes, when he shalbe called uppon, during his lyfe.” Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Casy, merchant; John Longoin, glover; Thomas Hahman, mason; Roger Goodfellowe, butcher; John Bathe, tailor; Ralph Segger-son, shoemaker; Patrick Ardagh, buttonmaker; John Verdon. As sons of freemen: George Kenedy, Thomas Ardagh. On payment of fine: William Banckes, pewterer; John Cosgrave, labourer.

1583-4.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise

Station  
days.

1584. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1584.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as the suppor-  
tacion of the expensis and chardge of [the] Mayoraltye of  
this cittie is great, and that yt is ofte tymes sene severall  
persons supplying that offyce falleth after to great decaie  
by reyson of the chardge: yt is therefore agreed, by the  
aucthoryty of the said assembly, that in consideracion that  
Mr. Mayor for the tyme shall forgoe the *xlii*. that now  
is gyven him by this cittie for his better mayntenance,  
that he shall have in lieue therof the two hundred and  
fyfty peckes of corn receved out of Ballecollan and the  
grange of Ballecollan, when the same shalbe payable.

Mayoralty.  
Expenses.

Grant.

Corn.

Ballecollan.

[2.] Order in relation to city gunner: in consideration  
of his long service and inability to perform duties, dis-  
charge from attendance and grant of forty shillings  
yearly for life.—Partly obliterated.

City  
gunner.  
Discharge.

Annuity.

[3.] That Walter Ball, now thresorer, do receive allow-  
ance upon his accompt of the number of one hundred  
and twenty pounds weyght of powder, which was spent  
in the showe or muster upon Easter Monday last; and  
yt is ordered and further provyded that the Mayor for the  
tyme being shall not have power henceforth of hymselfe

Walter  
Ball,  
tresorer

Powder.

Show.  
Easter  
Monday.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1584.

1584.  
Black  
Monday.

by his warrant . . . any powder to be bestowed Roll ix  
m. 5.  
uppon Black Monday next, except the aldermen consent  
and subscribe severally unto the same.

Ale.  
Single  
women.

[4.] Where yt is complayned that dyvers cittezens of  
this cittie setteth forth dossens of ale owt of ther howses  
to singlewomen to utter and sell the same, tending not  
only to great inconvenience, by procuring idle and evyll  
disposed women to encrease in this cittie, but also con-  
trary to the tennor of the lawes and orders hertofore  
made to that effect: yt is agreed that the former lawes  
shalbe put in execucion, and that also the party offending  
shall paie as a fyne xx.s. tociens quociens the party offend.

Former  
lawes.

Fitz-  
symons.  
Powder.  
Midsum-  
mer's night.

[5.] Order for payment to Thomas Fitzsymons, alder-  
man, for one hundred pounds of powder expended on  
Midsummer's night.<sup>1</sup>

Earl of  
Ormonde.

[6.] Grant to William Harrold: a little "scaffle"  
adjoining house of Earl of Ormonde; annual rent, ten  
shillings.<sup>2</sup>

[7.] Order for reference to Mayor, on complaint against  
Denis Slattery, butcher, for infringement of law of city.<sup>3</sup>

[8.] Obliterated.

Trinity  
Gild.  
Artificers.  
Intrusion.  
Smiths.  
Taylors.  
Cutlers.  
Hat-  
dressers.  
Merchaunts.

[9.] The master, wardens and company of the Trinity  
Gild having complained that the artificers did intrude m. 25  
upon their trade, videlicet, the smiths, by retailing iron  
by the stone; the taylors traffic to London several  
times by the year; cutlers and hat dressers bring hats  
and swords redy trimmed, etc.; all tending to the hin-  
draunce and decay of the merchaunts; and inasmuch as  
the lawes of the citty have layde downe a good and  
commendable course for such private corporation, and  
that no merchaunt or citizen should deale in each others  
faculty or trade, or intrude therein: it was therefore  
agreed that if any merchaunt or cittyzen do so intrude,  
and the same be proved before the Mayor and Sheryves,  
the party offending to lose the benefit of his freedome,  
and never again to be admytted.<sup>4</sup>

Faculty.  
Trade.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Partly obliterated.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: David Godman, Patrick Tathe, John Mey, John Barre, Edmond Pursell, merchants, William Morry, joiner, James Carroll, carpenter, Hugh Conwey, smith, Mortagh Doyne, shoemaker, Thomas Corgan, John Browne, weavers, Robert Mey, Andrew Keser, Thomas Molein, Nicholas Cosgrave, bakers, Christopher Patrick, Nicholas Cowrysy, tanners, John Brangan, tailor, Thomas Boran, joiner. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Ussher, maiden, daughter of Robert Ussher, deceased, Mary Calfe, maiden, John Brett, clerk, Patrick Walshe, Laurence Fyan, John Shelton, John Terrell, Christopher Devenishe, Robert Fitzsymons. On payment of fine: Thomas Connell.<sup>1</sup>

1584.  
Admission to  
franchise

1584. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as ther are severall the inhabitantes of this cittie that . . . recevid the two partes of the municion dewe unto them, which latly . . . the hands of Mr. Patrick Browne, alderman, which remayne of . . . latly by hym delyvered to the hands of the thresorer of this cittie, . . . of the said cittezens of their partes as yet not answered as . . . agreed, by the aucthority of this assembly, that all those . . . bylls, and have not recevid, as others have, the two partes of their lone mony in municion at the hands of Mr. Patrick Browne, and did delyver the same hetherunto, that all suche repaying unto the thresorer of this cittie, shall receive at his hands . . . hath ben don hertofore.

Munition.  
Patrick  
Browne,  
alderman.

L. av.

[2.] Grant to dean and chapter of Christ Church in aid of works there: the meal in the score,<sup>2</sup> detained from the citizens by the Sheriffs from the diet of soldiers.<sup>3</sup> Partly obliterated.

Grant.  
Christ  
Church.  
Works.  
Soldiers.

[3.] Remission, to Nicholas Fagan, of fine for not bearing ball.<sup>4</sup>

Remission.  
Ball.

1, 3, 4, Partly obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 180.



1584. [4.] Allowance to treasurer for money paid by him without warrant to gunner. Roll, 13  
m. 26.
- Gunner.
- Corbally. [5.] Where[as] it is enformed that John Corbally, merchant, was not able, through the extremite of sekness, the last Shrove Tuesday, to ryde and bere his ball according the custom of this cittie, and thereby making default requesteth to be remytted of his fyne: yt is agreed that the consideracion herof is referred to Mr. Mayor and Mr. Thresorer, and yf it shall appere unto them that he was so seke that he could not ryde, what order they therupon do take, the same to stand and be accomplished.
- Shrove-Tuesday. Ball.
- Remission.
- Franchises. [6.] That forasmoche as the fraunches of this cittie have not of long time ben rydden, to the great danger that the liberties therof for want of ryding and perambulating the same, the citties rights are lycke to be extinguished: for preventing wherof the Mayor of this cittie now, God willing, shall ryde the same fraunches within xx. daies next, and for that the riding therof is thought will be chargeable unto the magystrat, being at great chardges besides for the citties worship, that he shall have xx. nobles, sterling, granted by the body of this city to Mr. Nicholas Ball the last yere, had the same ben rydden by him; and that every the second yere from henceforth according the lawes provyded in that behalfe, eche Mayor shall, out of his own chardges, without eny allowance of this cittie, ryde the same, otherwyse to pay the fyne layde downe in that behalfe without favour or grace.
- City's rights. Mayor.
- Fine.

1584. Fourth Friday after 29 September. m. 28.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Thomas Cosgrave. Sheriffs: John Dongan, Laurence Whytt.

Treasurer,  
Masters of  
works.

Treasurer: John Gaydon, alderman. Masters of works: John Luttrell FitzThomas, Robert Stephens.

Auditors.

Auditors: Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor; John Gaydon, treasurer; Christopher Fagan, Walter Sedgrave, Edward Whyt, John Durning, Robert Syle, Nicholas Ford, Nicholas Clynton.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That Henry Shelton, merchant, shall be attorney on the behalfe of the citty, and that he have warrant, under the citty seale, to prosecute the cause of the pryse wyne,<sup>1</sup> as well in England as elsewhere; and, withall, yt is agreed that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Lenman, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Rounsell, and Mr. Nicholas Ball shall putt out of the citty revenues so moche as they shall thinck fytt to be spent in the prosecuting of the said cause and other causes appertayning to the citty, as well for the pretended glybes of Thomascourt and St. Mary abaie as agaynst other forreners that withstandeth to bere the porcions of the common chardges of this citty.

1584

Attorney.

Prize  
winer.City causes.  
Glebes,  
Thomascourt,  
St. Mary's  
abbey.  
Foreigners.

[2.] That Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, shall be releasid and remytted the som of xx.li., sterling, or therabouts, by hym dewe to this citty upon his accompt as thresorer, and that the thresorer of this citty shall be allowed the same upon his accompt.

James  
Bellewe,  
alderman.

[3.] That for the better encounenance of every constable in his offyce, he shall use and were in his hand, in night tyme and at tymes when occasion riseth for preservacion of the peace, a typstafe, and upon setting or serching the wache, and that the chardge therof be payed upon suche fynes as groweth in eche ward; and that, further, no constable, being sent for in night tyme to come before Mr. Mayor for the tyme being to execeut eny thing that concerns his offyce, shall repayre without the said typstafe in his hand, in semly attyre as the tyme and cause shall require, and that the armes be sett in gold and oyle, at the pryse of xviii.d., sterling, eche stafe, all which in every respect to be presently proceded and fynished before the next stacion daie, upon payne of xx. daies imprisonment to every one making default herof.

Constables.

Tipstaff.

Watch.

Attire.

City arms.

Station  
day.

[4.] That Mr. Gyles Allen shall have aucthority, under the citty seale to recover agaynst sir Jaques Wingfeld,

Sir Jaques  
Wingfeld.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i. p. 177.

1584.  
Rent.  
Ballelles.

knight, the arrerages of rent dewe for Ballelles, and that the said sir Jaques his lese and bond be delyvered to the said Mr. Allen, to thend to sewe as well for the arrerages as for the rent herafter growing during Challengers lese.

R-11  
m. 28

Peppard.

[5.] That Edward Peppard, merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of xxx. yeares, in reversion, uppon a small orchard in Alhallowes, latly in the ocupacion of Thomas Brandon, to begyn uppon the expyracion, forfeiture or avoidance of the life nowe in possession therof; the said Edward and his assignes paycing to this cittie yearly xxiiii.s. for the same, with other covenantes and clauses to be inserted in the lese.

Orchard.  
All  
Hallows.

Fish-  
street.

[6.] Forasmoche as the inhabitantes of Fyshstret complaineth that they are greatly anoyed by suche as bringeth fyshe to this cittie to be sold, by reyson they sell the same in the dores of the said inhabytantes, not only letting and hyndring their recourse and the recourse of suche as passeth the streets in those tymes, but also that the ayre therof is lickwise to be avoyded: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty aforesaid that som place elsewhere be apoynted for that purpose, and therefore hereby we do aucthorishe and apoynt Mr. Mayor, Mr. John Lemman, Mr. Rounsell, and Mr. Patrick Dowdall to apoynt and fynd out a fytt place where the said fyshe shalbe sold, and the same to be builded uppon the cittie chardge.

m. 28

Apprentices.  
Taverns.

[7.] Forasmoche as inconveniencie groweth by the abuse of [some] aprentyses in this cittie haunting of tavarns and other victualling howses, wher they are procured by evyll disposed women to consume their masters goods, and ofte tymes are supported therein by the owners of the said tavarns and victualling howses, to the utter destruction of the said aprentyses, and ofte tymes greate losse to their said masters: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty aforesaid that every cittezen of this cittie supporting or permytting the aprentyses of any

of this cittie at eny tyme henceforth, wherby he doth <sup>1581.</sup> myspend his tyme or consume his masters goods, that the supporter shalbe comytted xl. daies to Newgate, <sup>Newgate.</sup> without bail or mainpryse, and shall restore the duple vawew of what shalbe proved to be so consumed or bestowed; and if Mr. Mayor and Sherives for the tyme being shalbe neegligent to execcut this acte, [they] shall paye as a fyne to this cittie *v.li.*, tociens quociens.

[8.] Forasmoeche as ther are severall persons in this cittie that hath lyvries drawn to their howses from the condytes of this cittie, and payeth not eny thing for the <sup>Conduits.</sup> same, according the former layeng downe: it is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall compel them that have lyvries to satisfy suche rent as is dewe <sup>Rent.</sup> upon them for the same; and if they be neegligent or withstand the payement, then their lyvries by Mr. Mayors direction to be stopped frôm them.

[9.] Wheras Richard Gerrot, merchant, exhibited peticion requesting a lese for tearme of threskore and one yeares upon a pece of grounde adioyning to St <sup>St. James' fields.</sup> James felde, and parsell of the commons of this cittie, <sup>Commons.</sup> nere the ould brydge, leding to the myll of Kylmaynam: <sup>Bridge. Kilmainham.</sup> it is agreed by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that John Bryse, merchant, shall have that plott or parte which ioyneth with his grounde, for the tearme of *xxi.* yeares, he payeing yearly to this cittie *ii.s.*, and the said Richard Gerrot [shall] have the other plott for lick tearme, payeing *xii.d.* per annum; and that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, Mr. Symon Growe, and Mr. Piccot to assigne them their severall plottes; their intrest to begyn from the feast of St. Mychaell tharehangell last past.—Signed by Mayor, Sheriffs, and others.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: John Curraghe, carpenter, John Whyt, baker, <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> Thomas Gynt, saddler, Martin Ardan, tanner, Denis Casy, miller, Laghlen Rowe, slater, Robert Clynche, shoemaker; Nicholas Ford, goldsmith, as apprentice to <sup>Goldsmiths.</sup>

1584.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Robert Bee, goldsmith, and as husband of Maria<sup>1</sup> Calfe, Roll i  
freewoman. As children of freemen: Peter Whytsyde, m. 33.  
John Macan, shoemaker; Johanna Dongan, daughter of  
Thomas Dongan, Ellenora Barran,<sup>2</sup> daughter of Nicholas  
Barran, Caterina Gesle,<sup>3</sup> Rosia Ussher,<sup>4</sup> daughter of  
Robert Ussher. On payment of fines: Edmond Reyly,  
David Hely, yeomen, William Tanclory, Richard Hynd,  
miller.—Signed by Mayor and Sheriffs.

1584-5.

1584-5.<sup>5</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1584.

m. 30

Laurence  
Whyt,  
Sheriff.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoche as Mr. Laurence  
Whyt, nowe Sheryve, was suddenly called to thoffyce of  
Sheryve, and for other causes and consideracions movinge  
the whole boddie of this cittie: it is agreed, by the  
auehorthyty of this assembly, that he shalbe dischargd  
and exonerated of the fyne of his ball, and that the  
same be alowed to the thresorer upon his accompt.

Ball.

Book of  
accounts.

Prohibited  
wares,  
Infection.

[2.] Wheras there resteth in chardge upon Mr.  
Patrick Dowdall, in the boke of accomptes of this cittie,  
the som of *xlii.*, Irish, chardged upon hym for certayne  
custome dewe for prohybyted wares in the yeare of  
infection, wherof he toke no benefyt: it ys therefore  
agreed, by auehorthyty aforsaid, that he shalbe dis-  
chargd therof, and the audytors of this cittie to alowe  
the thresorer the same upon his accompt.

Nicholas  
Ball,  
Chamber-  
lin,  
Treasurer.

[3.] Where[as] there is graunted to Mr. Nicholas Ball  
thoffyce of chamberlen and thresorer of this cittie for  
this yeare, and a fee of *xlii.* for the same; nevertheles,  
for consideracions moving the boddie of this cittie, it is  
agreed that Mr. Thomas Ball, gentleman, for the good will  
which [it] semeth he bereth to this cittie, shalbe joyned  
with the said Mr. Nicholas Ball for this yeare in the said  
offyce of chamberlen, and have, for the execusion of the  
said offyce, half the said fee of *xlii.* and, upon the

Thomas  
Ball.

Chamber-  
lin.

1, 2, 3, 4 On condition not to marry | from Mayor for the time being.  
any except a freeman, without license | 5 27 Elizabeth,



tryall of his dylygens this yeaere, he shalbe delt withall 1584-5.  
for his behofe as conveniently maye be allowed.

[4.] Forasmoeche as, for causes of deape consyderacion Annual expen-  
diture.  
to us knowen, it is agreed that Mr. Mayor for the tyme  
beinge, Mr. Nicholas Fytzsymons, Mr. Christofer Fagan,  
Mr. Gyles Allen, Mr. Richard Rounsell, Mr. Nicholas  
Ball, Mr. Patrick Browne, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and  
John Durning shall yearly appoynt xxiv.li., sterling,  
to be defrayed and disbursed as to them shall seme  
convenient for suche causes as tend to the advaunce- City causes.  
ment of this cittie owt of the cittie revenues, and the  
same to be allowed in the aecomptes of this cittie  
without layeing downe to whom or in what sorte the  
same is employed.

[5.] Wheras Richard Stanihurst exhybyted petition Richard  
Stanihurst.  
in this assembly to be dischargdged of the som of xx.li.  
remayning uppon hym in the aecompt of Mr. Robert Robert  
Ussher  
Ussher for certayne arrerages dewe for the rent of  
Taghdowe; and for that the cittie maie evyll spare Taghdowe.  
the losse of so moche mony, consydering the sondry  
waies they have to use the same; therefore the contentes  
of his bill is, by order of this assembly, referred to the  
consyderacion of suche audytors as are appoynted to Auditors.  
heyre the citties aecomptes, and what they shall do  
therin, the same to be good.

[6.] Wheras uppon the mosion of going forth of lx. Expulsion  
from city.  
men out of this cittie to the north, sondry the jorney-  
men and able persons, being servantes in this cittie,  
have absented themselves and fled out of this cittie; and Absence.  
forasmuche as the prynces service, as occasion requireth, Prince's  
service.  
is to be respected, and that such as in tyme of the lyke  
will absent themselves may not passe without great  
ponishment: it is agreed that all suche persons as latlie Punish-  
ment.  
have shuned and absented themselvis for the purpose  
aforsaid, shall not be admytted to work or take any  
benefyt by or within this cittie and suburbs this whole  
yeaere, and that all suche as henceforth shall use the

1584-5. lyke shalbe dismysed from all the lyberties of this cittie for ever, and never after to be admytted. Roll ix  
m. 30.

[7.] That Thomas Chyvers, merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of threscore and one yeares, in reversion, upon a towre in the backsyde of the howse wherin Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, did dwell in Brydgstret, payeing per annum to the cittie two shillinges, sterling, under suche condicions as shalbe inserted in his lese.

[8.] That Patriek Fytzrore, plomber, shall have a lese, for tearme of lxi. yeares, of so moche of the voyde grounde that lyethe without St. Nicholas Gate, on theste syde of the same, as shalbe appoynted out by the Mayor, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Nicholas Ball and Mr. Smith, forasmoche as the same plase is noysom, payeing yearly to this cittie xiv.s. iiiii.*d.*, under suche condicions as shalbe inserted in his lese.

[9.] Thomas Condran and John Malone elected Aldermen. aldermen.

Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Edward Brisket, cook, Francis Trassy, goldsmith, as apprentice of John Hand, goldsmith, Denis Neill, weaver. On payment of fine: Nicholas Brayford, tallow-chandler. Also: Lodowick Brisket,<sup>1</sup> gentleman, on condition of not using any occupation which will be hurtful to any corporation of this city; Ellenora Kelle, maiden, and Rosia Kelly, daughter of freeman, on condition of not marrying any but freemen, without consent of Mayor of Dublin for the time being.—Partly obliterated. —Signed by Mayor and Sheriffs. m. 31.

1585. 1585. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup> m. 31.

Ancient usages. [1.] Where[as], by the auntient usadges of this cittie, yt hath bene accustomed, and as yet is contynued, that all causes tending to the benefyt of this cittie, and the good government of the same, were and are determyned,

<sup>1</sup> See Preface.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1585.

ordered and sett downe by the advise and grave con-<sup>155.</sup>  
sideracion of the numbers of xxiiii., being aldermen,<sup>Numbers.</sup>  
xlvi., being dijurees, and xvi. others the inhabitantes,<sup>Aldermen.</sup>  
and of the sufficientest of the cittezens thought in  
wysdom and discreccion, and they in their assemblies  
or metinges have bene accustomed as aforsaid fully to  
determyne eny the causes moved in such assemblies or<sup>Assembly.</sup>  
metinges, and the same so determynd by them to stand  
in force, and not eny waie to be repyned or gainsayd by  
eny others the cittezens of this cittie not being of thes  
numbers; and forasmoeche as of late, uppon occasion of  
meting or calling an assembly for determyning and  
ordering certayne causes tendinge to the state of this  
cittie, and after the same concluded and ended, certayne  
persons, rather mynding to procure dissencion than by<sup>Discussion.</sup>  
zeal of good will to give a fatherlie advyse or counsell,  
semed to repyne at the order and conclusion of the said  
numbers of xxiiii., xlvi., and xvi., and in mutinous  
manner semed to joyne together and procure others  
. . . disposed persons to agree with them and their  
opynions touching the causes formerly ordered and  
concluded as aforsaid, by which (yf fatherly care were  
not used) great inconvenience might ensue; and for that  
herafter the like uppon eny causes should not growe,  
and the offenders passe without ponishment: bee yt<sup>Punish-  
ments.</sup>  
ordered in this assembly that none the inhabitantes or  
free cittezens of this cittie in eny such manner or dis-  
sentious sort shall herafter goo about by eny meanes  
to repyne at, bring in question or seke the reversall of<sup>Reversal of  
orders.</sup>  
eny such order that shalbe so layde downe by the said  
numbers of xxiiii., xlvi., and xvi., but that what orders,  
elecions or institucions shalbe made or layde downe by  
them or the more number of them, shall stand hence-  
forth of force to all intents and purposes, and that all  
auntient ordynances herin be hereby established and<sup>Auntient  
ordynances.</sup>  
confyrmed; and yf eny free cittezen that in sorte afore-  
said ofend herin, [he] shall lose his and their freedom, be

1585.  
Expulsion.

expulsed out of this cittie and fraunches, and never after to take eny benefit of the libertics of this cittie as yf he never were a free cittezen. Roll. m. 3l.

Thomas  
Cosgrave.  
Resort to  
Mayor's  
house.  
Parliament.

[2.] Forasmoche as Mr. Thomas Cosgrave, nowe Mayor of this cittie, is, by the resort of gentlemen and others to his howse this tyme of parlyament, driven to great chardges extraordinary: it is therefore agreed, by the authoryty aforsaid, that William Cosgrave, son to the said Mr. Mayor, shall have twentie pounds, sterling, current money of England, to be payed hym out of the cittie revenues, and to be allowed to the thresorer upon his accompt.

Swyne  
moring d.  
Hoggen  
Green.

Strand.  
Fish.

Pound.

Flax.  
Dyches.  
All  
Hallows.  
Fish.

[3.] Forasmoche as swyne unringed upon Hoggen Grene are noysome and hurtful to the same, and forbydden by dyvers lawes in this cittie, and that also the swyne coming on the strond hyndreth greatly thincrese of the fyshe, yt is agreed by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that Edward Peppard shall, by aucthoryty of this assembly, pond eny such swyne coming on the strond (for which he hath promised to make a specyall place), and withall shalbe aucthoryshed to kyll eny swyne upon the sayd Greane unrynged, and that he shall permyt no person to put eny flax into the dyches nere his grownd in Alhallowes for avoyding the hurte to thincrese of fyshe, for that yt floweth often to the said diches.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[4.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: William m. 3l.  
Piccott, alderman; Sheriffs: James Ryan, Thomas Gerrot.

Marshal.

[5.] James Connell assigns his interest in the office of marshal to Thomas Stephens. Stephens undertakes performance of Connell's contract with Whyt, in whose stead he had been nominated.—Partly obliterated.

Poundage.  
Quay.

[6.] Whereas the perquisytes of the pondage of the Key was by mee graunted to Barnabe Terrell during my plesure, the proffytes wherof is or hath bene taken by James Connell as assigned to the said Terrell: I have thought good to signify herby that my plesure is [that]

the same shall not be eny longer receivid or taken by the <sup>1585.</sup> said Terrell or Connell, but that from henceforth Thomas Stephens, marshall, shall have the same as a perquisyte <sup>Marshal, Perquisite.</sup> of his office. Witness my hand, this fourth of September, anno 1585, and it is thought I did the said Connell and Stephens wronge,—Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor, Dublin.  
Admissions to franchise.—Obliterated.

1585. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] It is agreed, for dyvers causes seminge good, in this assembly, that Thomas . . . , merchant, shall have a lese for tearme of thre- <sup>Lease</sup> skore and one yeares uppon . . . backsyde of the house wherein Mr. Thomas Cosgrave, nowe Mayor, <sup>Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor.</sup> dwelleth, . . . same intrest to begyn after thexpri- racion of the lese or intrest nowe . . . of the same; for which he shall paye yearly vi.s. viii.d., lawfull mony . . . , with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted in the lese.

[2.] Where[as] Denise Hay, gayoler of Newgat, com- <sup>Gaoler of Newgate.</sup> pleyneth that . . . warrantes, amounting to the <sup>Warrant.</sup> som of xxii.s. vi.d., Irish, being made unto hym for [opening] and closing of the Newgate, are by Mr. Thomas Smith, late thresorer, lost, and that he did not receive the said som, nor eny parte therof: it is agreed by the authoryty aforsaid, that yf it be proved before Mr. Mayor that his suggestion is trewe, that it shalbe lawfull to the said Mr. Mayor to gyve forth a warrant to the thresorer for his payment of the said some; and yt is lickwyse agreed that the sayd Denise shall make upp <sup>Chimneys.</sup> his chymnies in the sayd gayole of Newgate, and fynd <sup>Bedding.</sup> such bedding and to do other thinges that he is tyed unto by former order, otherwyse another wilbe appoynted to his chardge; the which being by hym performed, further consyderacion shalbe had for his benefyt, by bringing the people hereafter arested to Newgat.

[3.] Wheras, by a former graunt or order of assembly



1585.  
Christ  
Church  
St. Mary's  
A. C. C.  
D. C. C.

Roll ix  
m. 32.

ther was graunted unto the deane and chapter of Christ- church towards their better furtherance of their building, one tearmes rent of the revenues of St. Mary abay latly com unto this cittie, of which said graunt the gretter parte therof is as yet unsatisfyed unto the sayd deane and chapter, as wee are enformed; and for that wee wishe their furtherance and ease towards their said worke: yt is ordered, by the aucthority aforsaid, that Mr. Thomas Smithe, late thresorer, shall bring unto Mr. Mayor all suche persons as are owing eny of the said rent, and, uppon their apparence, Mr. Mayor shall cause them to paie the same or comytt their boddies to warde, there to remayne tyll they satisfy the same: and yt is further agreed that they shall have towards their said workes a man out of every howse in a proportionable manner to labor aboute their said buildinges by warrant from Mr. Mayor to the severall constables as well in the suburbs as within the cittie; so as they meyntyne no forrens by [claim] of priviledge, nether suffer them to worke within the precinct of the said church . . . nor to entertaine . . . for accomplishment of the same from henceforward.

Foreigners.

Hoggen  
Greene.  
Some  
Cattle.

[4.] It is further agreed, to the end the walking plases and other the plases on Hoggen Greane maye be kept clene, and no swyne or other hurtfull cattle be permytted to hurt the same, that Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons, alderman, shall have the use and keping of the said Greane for seven yeares beginning from Michaelmas next, which walking plases he shall see made clene, and shall suffer no swyne nor the cattle of no forren to use and pasture the same; provided that this graunt shall not be hurtfull to eny freman nor to eny merchant coming with eny provision to this cittie, but they and every of them may pasture the same as hath bene accustomed.

Foreigners.

Auntient  
time,  
Revenues,  
Langable,  
Customs,  
Sheryves.

[5.] Forasmoch as in auntient tyme all the revenues of this cittie save the langable and customs which the Sheryves [wer.] accustomed to receive was received by the

thresorer and none other, and lickwise all disbursementes <sup>1585.</sup> to come through his handles: it is agreed by this assembly <sup>Treasurer.</sup> that from henceforth noe acquittance of any others then the thresorer shalbe allowed such as is to paie the cittie rente, and that all such persons as is to paie the cittie rente shall paie and bring the rente owing by them unto the thresorer within six weekes next after everie feast, on paine to paie, over and above the rente due, *vid.* in the pound; and uppon receipt of the cittie revenues by the thresorer, he to disburse the same according as such lawfull dyrection as shall com from the Mayor.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admitted to franchise.</sup> ship: William Wafer, William Sedgrave, merchants, James Moghell, butcher, Christopher Jorje, tanner. As son of freeman: Richard Fytzsymons, son of John Fytzsymons, alderman, deceased.

1585. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: William Piccott. Sheriffs: James Ryan, <sup>Mayor, Sheriffs,</sup> Thomas Gerrott.

Treasurer: Thomas Smith, alderman. <sup>Treasurer.</sup>

Auditors: William Piccott, mayor; Thomas Smith, <sup>Auditors.</sup> treasurer; Nicholas Ball, Christofer Fagan, . . . , John Malone, Edward Whyt, John Barry, . . . , Patrick Browne, . . . , Michael Eustace, Edmond Condron, . . .

Master of Works: John Luttrell FitzThomas. <sup>Master of works.</sup>

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Foreigners and unfreemen <sup>Foreigners.</sup> trading in the city of Dublin shall be punished; their shops to be closed by Mayor and Sheriffs.<sup>1</sup> <sup>Shops.</sup>

[2.] Order in relation to suit commenced before the <sup>Suit.</sup> chanecllor against Thomas Smith, treasurer, for twelve <sup>Chanecllor, Treasurer.</sup> pounds, alleged to be due to carters for their work at the <sup>Carters.</sup> "rampyres;" the amount, if not recovered from those <sup>Ramparts.</sup> assessed, shall be paid from the profits of the tolboll.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Toll.</sup>

1, 2 Ms. partly obliterated.

1585.  
George  
Ussher,  
High  
conduit  
Light.

[3.] Lease, to George Ussher, of shop near the High Roll ix.  
conduit; term, forty-one years; rent, forty-one shillings; m. 35.  
with condition to supply "a lanthorn" with candles, to  
light passengers, from six till nine o'clock.<sup>1</sup>

[4, 5, 6, 7.] Obliterated.

[8, 9.] Obliterated.

m. 35 b.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 38.  
Walter Wyrall, Simon Browne, merchants, Richard  
Galvin, glover, John Pluncket, Richard Slattery, tanners,  
Patrick Harrese, butcher, John Lorcan, Richard Flynn,  
tailors. As sons of freemen: William Keveine, John  
Fagan. On payment of fine: Nicholas Breyford, tallow-  
chandler.

1585-6.

1585-6.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1585.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 38.  
Geoffrey Browne, merchant, Lucas Husse, Edmond  
Quyn, carpenters, Nicholas Whytsyde, baker, Patrick  
Quyn, sherman.—Partly obliterated.

1586.

1586. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>3</sup>

m. 36.

Full  
Shrove-  
Tuesday.

Fine.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] John Loarrese,  
baker, exhibyted petition to this assembly requesting  
that forasmoche as he is of small habillity, and beinge not  
hable to bere a standing ball uppon Shriftuesday last,  
that therefore he might have bene tollerated withall for  
the fyne of not bering his said ball: it is therefore agreed,  
by the authoryty of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor, Mr.  
Recorder, and Mr. Thomas Smith, thresorer, shall call the  
said John before them, and, uppon the xamynacion of his  
estate, to order the fyne as to them shall seme good.

Trinity  
Gild.

Artificers.

[2.] Where[as] the master and company of the Trinity  
Yeld do compleyne that dyvers the inhabitantes of this  
cittie, as artificers and others not free of that corpora-

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> 2s Elizabeth.

<sup>3</sup> Easter-day, 3 April, 1586

cion of merchantes, do intrude upon theire incorporacion in bringing frome out of England hether dyvers kynds of merchandizes, and do utter the same in this cittie, contrary to the tenor of theire charters, and contrary to theeffect of an order of assembly taken to that effect: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthority of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recordor, and the Sheryves shall have aucthority hereby to examyn this cause and to receve such testimonies as can be produced, and, upon good profe of the offences to be don, then they to see the lawes already made to be putt in execusion.

[3.] That, forasmoche as Nicholas Stafford, scolmaster, is thought to be carefull in his chardge, and useth dylligence in bringing upp of yeouth: it is agreed that, notwithstanding a former layeing downe by assembly, the said Nicholas shall have (for causes us moving) of every cittezens chyld with hym [at] scole ii.s., Irishe, for every quarter, for hymselfe and the ussher; and it is also agreed that the master of the worekes shall make upp a partition or spece, in the upper roulme of the scole howse, for a chamber, upon the cittie chardges; and that also the former graunt of x.li., Irishe, as a yearly fee formerly graunted to hym, shalbe made sterling, to begyn from the said graunt formerly made, as aforsaid; and that the said Nicholas shall see the glas wyndowes alwayes [in repayre] during his tyme.

[4.] That, inasmoche as Mr. Richard Rounsell hath taken upp on hym to supply the roulme of Mayoralty of this cittie, the next ensueing yeare, for Mr. Patrick Browne, that therfore the said Mr. Browne is dischargd from serving in the offyce of Mayor of this cittie, . . . unles he will agree to accept the same, . . . and likewise that he shall occupy his place and calling of alderman as nowe he doth.<sup>1</sup>

[5.] Reference to committee in relation to petition

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1586.  
John  
Dorning.  
Book of city  
revenues.

from John Dorning concerning his pains for the last three years in the accounts of the city, and particularly in making a book of its revenues.<sup>1</sup> Roll is  
m. 26.

Mayor.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard m. 3.

Sheriffs.

Rounsell; Sheriffs: Francis Taylor, Edmund Condran.<sup>2</sup>

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: George Browne, Pers Dennton, Richard Dowdall, merchants; Margery Doran, Maria Daniel, Elena Moghill, maidens; William Begg, shoemaker, John Waie, Nicholas Morphoe, "helliers," John Travers, Daniel Dris, tanners, John Res, Gerald Devince, butchers. In right of wife, and on condition of restriction to his own occupation, and not engaging in trade or bringing any merchandize from England or elsewhere: John Marshall, tailor. As children of freemen: Anna Devnish, widow, Jeneta Kenedy, Jeneta Huse, maidens, John Maghere, baker. m. 38.

1586. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 37.

Measure.

Colls.  
Quay.

Water-  
bailiffs.

Bristol.  
Gravel.  
Sand.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] complaynt is made by severall of the cittezens that the measure wherwith they measure with fyre colls at the Key is not of a lawfull gadge, and therby they sustayne great losse: for remedy wherof it is agreed, and by aucthority of this assembly ordered, that the waterbalyves (whose chardge is to loke unto the same) upon their chardges shall make and from this tyme kepe and have foure vessells suffyciently bound with iron, with loubes of iron, on the outesydes therof, every vessell to contain xxxii. gallons, for the measuring of colls; and to have also liek barrayles of Bristowe band for grayne, bothe to be seled; and that no colls nor grayne be sold or delyvered by eny other barrayll of less quantyty; and yf the waterbalyves do not, from tyme to tyme, for the service aforsaid, have in a reddyne the said number of mesures as before, they to lose and forfeyte their

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.



offyees; and also, upon lick payne, not to receive more 1586.  
 dutyes then is layde downe in the tables;<sup>1</sup> and that Mr. Dut. es. Table  
 Christofer Fagan, Mr. Lenman, Mr. John Forster and  
 Mr. Henry Shelton shall see the condicions of the table,  
 and what doubttes theruppon dothe ryse, they to defend  
 the same and make knowen to the howse the next  
 assembly.

[2.] That Mr. Mayor shall gyve a warrant to Mr.  
 Thresorer for payment unto Mr. John Luttrell Fitz- John Luttrell Fitz-Thomas, master of works.  
 Thomas, master of worckes, for such mony as is dewe  
 unto hym upon the perelcure of his accompt; and this  
 shalbe a sufficient dischargde unto hym for the same.

[3.] Where[as] a howse belonging to Fraunces Taylor Francis Taylor, Ram-lane. School-house.  
 in the Ram lane is somewhat perished by the repayringe  
 of the newe skole howse, wherby he is anoyed: it is  
 agreed, by aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Rounsell and  
 Mr. Nicholas Ball shall peruse the defectes, and how farr  
 the mony of Mr. Sedgrave is bestowed; and if to them  
 yt shall appere that further reparacion is to be don,  
 the same to be don and born upon the cittie chardge.

[4.] That Fraunces Taylor shall have xx.s., sterling, Francis Taylor. Record. Exchequer. Horse market.  
 of the cittie revenues towards the chardge of getting  
 forth the exemplyfyacion of a record out of the exche-  
 quier, under seale touthching the cause of the horssse  
 market, and that the same be delyvered into the  
 thresory.

[5.] That Mr. John Lenman and Mr. Nicholas Forde  
 shall travayle in enquering and vewing eny intrest that  
 is pretended by eny person or persons in the rectory of Rectories.  
 Rathmakne, and the land and rectory of Sylva Sancti Rathmakne.  
 Salvatoris, and the land and rectory of Rathdromyn in Rathdromyn.  
 the marches, and . . . what they fynd theruppon  
 unto this cittie by the next assembly . . . same  
 maye be further letten and demised as shalbe thought  
 mete for the benefyt of this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 1.

1586. [6.] Forasmoeche as dyvers persons, being made free of the libertyes of this cittie, have taken theire dwelling places upon glebes and priviledged places to avoyde and escape the beringe of soldyors and other chardges, as also the somoning to enquests . . . [it is] for remedy therof, ordered by aucthoryty aforsaid, that all such person or persons being free and dwellinge on eny glebe or priviledged place . . . fayling to bere eny chardge . . . shalbe henceforth demed and taken upon such . . . as unfreemen, and to lose the benefyt of the liberties, priviledges and fraunches of this cittie, [and] lickwise beinge a brother of eny speciall yealde . . . they shall aunswer and paie all soms . . . be satisfied for fynding and victualling soldiors . . .

Roll is  
m. 37.Glebes.  
Priviledged  
places.

Gilds.

St. Thomas  
street.  
Thomas  
court.

[7.] Lease to Robert Bysse, for sixty-one years, of messuage in St. Thomas street, part of the possessions of Thomas Court; annual rent, liii.s. iiii.d. Irish.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Obliterated.

m. 39.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Whyt, Alexander Fleming, Thomas Dex, Patrick Lynam, merchants; William Jordan, tailor, John Kerrol, cook, Robert Fanning, baker, Geoffrey Ball, butcher, Geoffrey Walshe, carpenter.

1586. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 40.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Richard Rounsell. Sheriffs: Francis Taylor, Edmund Condran.

Treasurer,  
Masters of  
works,  
Aldlers.

Treasurer: Thomas Smith. Masters of works: John Luttrell Fitz Thomas, Thomas Gerrott [Geralde]. Auditors: Mayor, Treasurer, Christopher Fitz Symons, Walter Sedgrave, John Dorning, William Goughe, Nicholas Ford, William Folan. [Henry Shelton elected alderman.]

Statute  
days.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras, on stacion daies and other daies of meting, the cittezens and inhabitantes in this cittie do use to were hattes with gowns which

Hats,  
Gowng.

<sup>1</sup> Ms partly obliterated.

meteth not with that semelynes of attyre as in other <sup>Attire.</sup>  
 good places is used: and therefore yt is agreed, by the <sup>Attire.</sup>  
 aucthoryty aforsaid, that in stacion daies eche cittezen  
 were a cappe with his gowne (excepte yt rayne); and also <sup>Caps.</sup>  
 that eche of the nombres attend to bring Mr. Mayor on <sup>Numbers.</sup>  
 stacion daies to the Tholsel, and not after to departe <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 without speciall lycens, untill they take Mr. Mayor <sup>Tholsel.</sup>  
 homward, uppon payne to forfeit for every default xii*d.*  
 tociens quociens.<sup>1</sup>

[2.] Upon complaint of divers persons, Thomas  
 Stephens, marshal, is dismissed from office; appoint- <sup>Marshal.</sup>  
 ment of Richard Duff as marshal till next assembly.<sup>2</sup>

[3.] Obliterated.

[4.] Order: The Mayor and Sheriffs shall cause John  
 Forster in Thomas street, William Dillon, saddler, John  
 Frith, and Robert Girdler to shut up ther shops presently; <sup>Shops.</sup>  
 and that such as are free and do use other trades then <sup>Trades.</sup>  
 they are enabled by their admissions unto the freedom <sup>Freedom of</sup>  
 of this cittie, shalbe compelled before Mr. Mayor and <sup>city.</sup>  
 Sheryves to live according his or their vocacion, and  
 not otherwise, uppon payne of losing his or their  
 freedoms.<sup>3</sup>

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticc- <sup>Admissions</sup>  
 ship: Richard Quyn, merchant, Patrick Hoy, fishmonger, <sup>to fran-</sup>  
 John Doyn, glover. In right of wife: John Sedgrave, <sup>chise.</sup>  
 tailor. Also: Thomas More, plasterer, in consideration  
 of labour, by himself and servant, on works of city for <sup>Works of</sup>  
 two months. <sup>city.</sup>

1586-7.<sup>4</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1586. 1586-7.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the company  
 of bakers within this cittie and suburbs wyllfully pre- <sup>Bakers.</sup>  
 ferring ther unsaciabie gredee gayne before the love and  
 good wyll they ought to bere to ther neighbors, do (as  
 in contemptuos manner) contempne the dyrections from

1, 2, 3 Ms. partly obliterated.

4 29 Elizabeth.

1586-7.  
Mayor,  
chief clerk  
of market.

Assise of  
breed.

Sale,  
Leaves,  
Market-  
days

Weight.

Thomas  
court.

Oliver  
Eustace,  
Civil law,  
Court of  
Admiralty.

tyme to tyme of Mr. Mayor of this cittie, and in derogat-  
ing of his aucthorytie, being chefe clerke of the market,<sup>1</sup>  
do refuse to observe such assyses as is from tyme to  
tyme by hym layde downe, to the manifest contempt of  
aucthoryty and good government: it is therefore agreed,  
by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that whensoever the  
bakers do [transgress] and wyll not observe and kepe the  
assyse of bred gyven and to be gyven by Mr. Mayor for  
the tyme being, that then it shalbe lawfull [to every citi-  
zen to] bake sale brede, and to sell the same every  
market daie, gyving . . . weight in every whyt  
grete lofe then the assyse gyves, and . . . Mayor  
for the tyme being without eny interrupcion, untyll  
the same bakers conforme themselvis to observe the said  
assyse; and that every cittezen in . . . herof shall  
be defended agaynst the said bakers by the cittie, and  
that the [country bakers] shall have in lick sort lybertie  
in market daies to bring bred to be sold to this cittie,  
gyving two ounces above the assyse in every grete lofe;  
and further it is agreed that yf the said bakers do not  
observe the said assyse according as the same is or shall  
be gyven, that then ther lyberties to be forfeited and  
seysed, and then yt to be lawfull for every one to bake.

[2.] That Patrick Maknowde, lynnen draper, shall  
have . . . threskore and one yeares uppon a mese,  
with thappurtenances in Saint [James' street, part of the  
possessions] . . . of Thomascourt, wherin the said  
Patrick nowe . . . paie thyrtye thre shillings,  
fourepence . . . the graunting herof, with other  
covenantes.

[3.] To thend that Olyver Eustace, gentleman, student  
in the syvill [lawe, shall set the] court of admyralty in  
this cittie at good staie, and gyve [his good advyee] from  
tyme to tyme therin: it is agreed that he shall have  
and receve of such proffytes as shalbe gotten in and

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 28, 255.

aboute or by force of the said [ordinance, the sum] of 1586. 7.  
 fyve poundes, sterling, per annum, so long as this cittie Fees.  
 . . . offyce and chardge, he must deale presently in  
 the execution . . . som that have offended in those  
 causes.

[4—10.] Obliterated.

[11.] Obliterated.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace : Thomas Admissions  
 Regan, yeoman, Dermot Doyn, cook. Admitted, on to fran-  
 having served apprenticeship: Patrick Barnewall, Thomas chise.  
 Roche, Edmond Browne, merchants; John Lawles,  
 Nicholas Rede, bakers; Thomas Sparke, Robert Hoggere,  
 shoemakers; John Carroll, carpenter. In right of wife :  
 John Peppard, merchant, Martin Gerrard, clerk. As  
 children of Mayor: Agneta Rounsell, John Rounsell.  
 As daughter of freeman : Margeria Veldon.

1587. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1587.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Where[as] yt is sene dayly  
 that controversy groweth in this cittie by reason that Contro-  
 such as are admytted to the fredom of this cittie do often versy.  
 tymes take on, and use, and exersyse other trade then Freedom of  
 such as they profess at the tyme of their admyssion: city.  
 be yt therfore ordered and established, that every one,  
 that herafter shalbe admytted to the fredom of this cittie,  
 shall hould and use only the occupacion or faculty which Occu-  
 he then useth (except he shalbe admytted to another pations.  
 corporation) uppon payne, of every one that shall do the  
 contrary, to forfeit and lose his and their fredom.

[2.] That Robert Fallowes, gyrdler,<sup>2</sup> (notwithstanding a Fallowes,  
 former order for his disfranchising,) shalbe restored to gyrdler.  
 his fredom of this cittie, uppon condicion that he reforme  
 his bad condicions and medle not with no other trade  
 then properly apperteyneth to his occupacion; other-  
 wyse this graunt for his lyberty and fredom shalbe voyd  
 and of no effect.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1587.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 154.



1587.  
John Luttrell Fitz Robart.

Parsonage  
of Rathbarry, Cork.

Survey.

Calganston.  
Timber.

Gyles Alen.  
Distraint.

Stephen Sedgrave,  
craner.

Bedle of  
the poor.

Stipend.

Fine.

Admission  
to freedom  
of city.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[3.] That John Luttrell Fitz Robart shall have of the cittie revenues the som of thyrtye shillinges, sterling, for his chardges to be bestowed in travayling to the county of Cork, to vewe and take survey of the parsonadge of Rathbarry, in the county of Cork, as one authorished for that purpose, and that he is to retorn with a trewe survey by the next assembly.

[4.] Wher[as] the occupiers of the land of Calganston, as is enformed, do cutt the tymber growing there, and permytt the howses to goe to decaye, to the grete hyndrance of the citties inherytance: yt is agreed, by the authoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Gyles Alen shall distrayne for the rent dewe for the said Calganston, and shalbe authorished to sewe for the wast.

[5.] That Stephen Sedgrave shall have the offyce of craner in this cittie during his good demeanor therin, he fynding suffycient suerty to the Sheryves for the tyme being, to make satisfaction of such soms as shalbe dewe unto them yearly out of the said offyce.

[6.] For causes seming good in this assembly, yt is agreed that John Balloure, bedle of the poore, shall have for his better maintenance, betwixt this and Mychaelmas next, ten shillinges, sterling, of the cittie revenues, over and above his auntient fee or styptent.

[7.] Where[as] Nicholas Breyford resteth indebted to this cittie in the som of [iii.li.] as parte of the fyne dewe for his admyssion to the fredom of this cittie, for which he hath bene a peticioner in this assembly for the remyttall therof; and for that the cittie, having grete cause to use the same mony, may not clerely remytt the same; and nevertheles yt is agreed, by the authoryty aforsaid, so as the said Nicholas do fynd persons securityty for payment of the said som, that then he shall have iii. yeres for payment therof, that is to saie, xx.s., sterling, yearly, untill the said iii.li. be fully payed and satisfied.

[8.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard Fagan; Sheriffs: Nicholas Weston, Michael Chamberlen.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Michael Hanlye, Michael Quick, merchants; Thomas Berry, tallow-chandler, Simon Rede, baker, John Lany, cutler. As sons of freemen: Walter Fitzsymon, of Balmadroght, Christopher Duff, merchant.<sup>1</sup>

1587.  
Admitted as  
to franchise.

1587. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas John Dorning made petition in this assembly to have consyderaacion for . . . travayling in the accomptes of this cittie this iii. yeres past, and also for his greate travayle taken in making a boke of the revenue of this cittie: it is agreed that Mr. Nicholas Ball, Mr. Lennan, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and Mr. John Forster, or eny thre of them, shall consyder of the said boke and other the paynes . . . said Mr. Dorning, and theruppon what consyderaacion they shall . . . to gyve . . . are contented that the same be born and payed uppon the cittie revenues.

John Dorning.

Book of city revenue.

[2.] Whereas, by former lawes and orders establyshed in this cittie, no forren shall use or kepe open shop within this cittie or suburbs, and that the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being shall, by warrant of the said lawes, shut the shops of every such forren, which is omytted by them, to the losse and hyndrance of dyvers the free citzizens: it is therfore ordered, by the authorityt aforsaid, that the former lawes shalbe putt in execucion by Mr. Mayor and Sheryves; and if the said Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being do not uppon complaynt execut the same, then they shall forfeyt and paye, as ofte as they omytt, x.li., tociens quociens.

Foreigners.  
Shops.

Loss.

Free  
citzizens.  
Former  
lawes.

[3.] That the Sheryves for the tyme beinge shall ryde the sea coastes and sett the customes as it hath beene accustomed at all tymes as occasion shall rise, uppon payne of x.li., tociens quociens; and that the

Sheriffs.

Riding the  
sea coastes.  
Customs.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterate 1.

1587.  
Ruling the  
franchises.

former lawes bee putt in execusion agaynst suche Sheryves as hath not rydden the same; and that alsoe it is agreed that the fraunches shalbe rydden this yeare.

Roll  
m. 42

Thomas  
Stephens,  
marsh<sup>al</sup>.  
Flesh-  
shambles.

[4.] Subject to the approval of the auditors, twenty shillings claimed by Thomas Stephens, late marshal, to be paid to him for overseeing the common fleshshambles.<sup>1</sup>

Corbet  
Daly,  
gunner of  
city.  
St. John's  
House.

[5.] That Corbet Daly, gonner of this cittie, fallen to decay and povertye, shall have a plase and bed roulme in St. Johns House, free, without paying eny thinge for the same.

[6.] Order for repayment of thirty shillings, expended by Nicholas Sedgrave, late officer, on repairs of his mace. Officers hereafter to give bond for surrender of their maces.<sup>2</sup>

Mace.  
John  
Cruise.

[7.] That a warrant shalbe made to Mr. Thresorer, to disburse . . . for repayring and newe mending of the mace of John Cruise, officer, and to be delyvered unto hym, under the condicion aforsaid.

Victualling  
of soldy<sup>ers</sup>.  
Corn.  
Perpetual  
store.

[8.] That such mony as is dewe unto the cittezens for victualling of soldyors at this tyme shalbe employed in corn, for a perpetual store for the cittie, at vi.s., sterling, the peck of good, sound and well wynnowed corn, of the ould Towlsell peck measure; halfe of which corn to be recevid this yeare, and thother halfe the next yeare; and that the aldermen and such as have not born soldyors shall make upp the som of two hundred pounds, sterling, to be joyned with the som conteyned in the warrantes, to be employed for a further increase of corn for a perpetuall store as before: it is further agreed that viii. honnest cittezens shalbe sworn to receive the said corn, and faithfully to preserve and kepe the same from tyme to tyme, as shalbe ordered in open assembly; provyded alwayes that good security shalbe taken for the trewe payment and delyvery of the said corn.

Tholsel  
peck  
mea<sup>ure</sup>.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 4

ship: John Colgon, merchant, Edward Hurford, smith. 1587.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.  
Patrick Moreho, glover, Patrick Duff, butcher. As sons  
of freemen: Richard Dillon, butcher, Nicholas Browne,  
baker.

1587. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Richard Fagan. Sheriffs: Nicholas Weston, Mayor.  
Sheriff.  
Michael Chamberlen.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: David  
Browne, yeoman. Admitted, on having served appren-  
ticeship: Simon Ley, Mark Forster, John Grawe, mer-  
chants, Richard Corceran, baker, Maurice Connell, mason,  
William Browne, miller, Nicholas Edwards, skinner. As  
son of freeman: Thomas Bryan. On payment of fine:  
Thomas Londers, yeoman, Philip Lowsly, cook.

1587-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1587. 1587-8.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] certayne the  
inhabitanes of this cittie, videlicet, Patrick . . . , Thomas  
Troddan, Robert Caddell, . . . , Richard . . . , William  
Myllechap, . . . Hetheot, William Banckes, Sylvester  
Mascoll, John Maghry, . . . , Peter Lanhey, William  
Allen, John Frythe and the wyddowe Kelly hath in-  
truded upon the corporacion of marchantes, contrary Intrusion.  
Corporacion of  
merchants.  
Charter.  
Law.  
as well to the charter of the said corporacion, as also  
contrary to the effect of a lawe made in the tyme  
of Mr. John Lennans Mayoralty;<sup>2</sup> for whiche the master  
and company of marchantes have complayned in this Mer chant.  
assembly, and prayeth that the sayd lawe maye be  
putt in execusion agaynst the sayd persons: yt is ther-  
fore ordered and agreed, by the authority aforsaid, that  
notwithstanding the sayd former lawe, for that the sayd  
Mayor, Sheryves, comens and cittezens in this assembly  
are moste wylling to conserve quyete order and peacible  
neighborod amongst the cittezens of this cittie, and loth

<sup>1</sup> 30 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 186.

1587-8. they are also to inflight the hevie paynes ordeyned for such as hath offended agaynst this lawe, that therefore yf the forenamed persons shall submytt themselvis and require remysson of their offences with gyving security not to offend in lick cases herafter, then they to be remytted of the sayd offences; otherwyse the lawe to be putt in execusion agaynst them. Roll ix.  
m. 44.

Citizens. [2.] Where[as] the cittyzens of this citty are tearmly impanelled into the castle, to serve and trie yssues in her majesties courtes, wherby they are greatly hyndred by losses of yssues and other thinges which maye be prevented by the grauntes of her majesties progenitors, as is intended: wherfore, to thend the contentes of our sayd grauntes may be obteyned, and wee freed of this our payne and chardge, wee do hereby graunt and agree, that yf yt maye be obteyned that the cittyzens of this citty shalbe dischargd of and from their apparance to be made in all and every her majesties courtes uppon eny process to trie yssues betwixt partie and partie, except yt concern the quenes majestie and the comonaltie of this citty, and that the sayde cittyzens do not lose yssues for their not apparances, that for this good purpose there shalbe layde forthe and disbursed of the cittyes threasure so moche as shalbe thought fytt by Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recordor, Mr. Gaydon and Mr. Lennan, for the bringing to passe the allowance of the sayd imunitie; and also to bring to passe the getting of such yssues and amerce-mentes as are graunted to this citty by quene Maries graunt;<sup>1</sup> yt is also agreed that Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Lennan, James Queytrot and Nicholas Ford shall gyve their attendance uppon such lerned men as shalbe appoynted to deal in this cause, and take care of the charters of this citty.

Dublin  
Courtes,  
Quenes  
Courtes.

Royal  
Grauntes.

Issues.

Disburse-  
ments.

Immunity.

Lerned  
men.

Charters of  
Citty.

[3.] That Mr. Lennan, Edward Condran, James Queytrot and William Gough shalbe agentes and attornies to

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.



x. represent the suites of this cittie, and to demand the rentes, provyded alwayes that their aucthority may be called in at all tymes at the wyll and pleasure of the Mayor and Sheryves.

1587, 8.  
Suits of  
city.  
Rentes.

[4.] That sir Robert Dyllon,<sup>1</sup> knyght, shall have a lese for tearme of foure skore and nyneten yeares uppon a mese, with thappurtenances, in Oxmanton, wherin Thomas Coppron did dwell, at such yearely rent as the sayd Mr. Coppron payed for the same, the sayd Sir Robert surrendering his present intrest and payeing unto the cittie *v.li. viii.d.* for arrerages of rent due out of the sayd mese, and that the sayd sir Robert shall befriend us in our Irish causes, with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lese.

Sir Robert  
Dyllon.

Oxman-  
ton,  
Thomas  
Coppron.

[5.] Order on remission of fine for not bearing of ball at Shrovetide.<sup>2</sup>

Ball.  
Shrovetide.

[6.] Order in relation to pavement of streets.<sup>3</sup>

Pavement.

[7.] Grant of lease of part of Clonturek to John Lennan, on condition of its being recovered by him from assignees of John Bath.<sup>4</sup>

Clonturek.

[8.] Election of alderman in place of Nicholas Fitzsymons, deceased.<sup>5</sup>

Alderman.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Nicholas Carnick, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: John Fottrell, merchant, Nicholas Kenny, butcher, John Kelly, mason, William Bee, shoemaker, Thomas Robenson, tailor. In right of wife: Thomas Bill, tallow-chandler. As sons of freemen: Robert Fitzsymons, merchant, John Mony, mason. On payment of fine: William Allen, saddler, Christopher Wafer, mariner.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

1588. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>6</sup>

1588.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Former orders, to prevent

<sup>1</sup> Sir Robert Dillon, chief justice of the common pleas, Ireland.

<sup>2, 3, 4, 5</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>6</sup> Easter-day, 7 April, 1588.

1588.  
Intrusions.  
Corporations. intrusions on corporations, to be enforced by Mayor and recorder.<sup>1</sup> Roll ix.  
m. 45.
- Church of St. Nicholas. [2.] Lease, to Henry Parsons, of part of room over lane leading to Jenevals Inns, adjoining church of St. Nicholas.<sup>2</sup>
- Officers of city.  
Gowns.  
Livery. [3.] It is further agreed that yf the offycers of this cittie, or eny of them, do not make and weare the gownes gyven and to bee gyven them for their lyverie duringe the tyme they are with their masters that gyves them the same, and the Mayor and Sheryves do gyve them none for that yeare; and, withall, it is agreed that everie the sayd offycers shall weare every holic daye and stacion dayes their capps, and no hattes, uppon payne of xlviij. howres imprisonment, without favour or grace.
- Station days.  
Caps.  
Hats. [4.] Disfranchisement of free citizens who pass goods of foreigners in evasion of customs.<sup>3</sup>
- Evasion.  
Customs. [5.] Lease, to William Hayden, treasurer of cathedral of Christ Church: a garden or plot of ground without Whitefriars' gate, part of All Hallows; term, sixty-one years; annual rent, fifteen shillings, Irish.<sup>4</sup>
- Whitefriars' gate.  
All Hallows. [6.] Enquiry to be made by Mayor, in relation to disturbance on last May-day; promoters to be imprisoned in Newgate, in irons, for twenty days; no ensignes but those of the city to be borne on station days.<sup>5</sup>
- Disturbance.  
May-day.  
Newgate. [7.] Petitions or bills for admission to freedom to be given in to the Mayor on the day before the assembly.<sup>6</sup>
- Franchise. [8.] Enforcement of orders relative to unfreemen living and trading in Dublin; their great increase in numbers is injurious to freemen.<sup>7</sup>
- Unfreemen. [9.] Obliterated.
- Edward Condran. [10.] Payment to Edward Condran out of fines received from freemen.<sup>8</sup>
- Admissions to franchise. [11, 12.] Obliterated.  
Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: John Neyle, Nicholas Talbot, John Forster Fitz-

Bredan, merchants ; William Spensfeld, butcher, Samuel 1588.  
Coyle, William Nolan, shoemakers, John Lalor, smith.

1588. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

[1.] Wher[as] Thomas Rede, baker, was by the lawes of this cittie to paie, for thuse of this cittie the som of . . . shillings, Irish, as a fyne for not beringe a ball the last Shroftyde: it is nevertheles agreed for causes sem-  
ing good in this assembly that he shall paie thyrctie shillings, Irish, and the rest to be remytted unto hym ; for which this shalbe to the thresorer a sufficient warrant uppon [his accompt.]

Fine.  
Ball.  
Shrovetide.

Acts and ordinances:—[2.] Where[as] Mr. John Forster and Mr. Thomas Smith, aldermen, were by former warrant of assembly aucthorished to prosecut the teythes of Taghdowe for recovering the same to the citties use, wherin as yet no end is taken: wherfore, for the more spedier dispatch and expedicion therin, yt is ordred that Mr. Walter Sedgrave, John Terrell and James Bellewe, who are by Gods permyssion to take the offyces of Mayor and Sheryves this next yeare ; and withall that . . . them shalbe joyned with the said Mr. Forster and Mr. Smith for receving of the said teythes ; the chardges of the suite therof to be born upon the cittie revenues, and afore the receving therof the said chardges to be defaulked of the first fruits that shalbe received.

Tithes.  
Taghdowe.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

[3.] Whereas compleynt is exhibyted in this assembly by the comons of this cittie concerning the extreame dealing of shomakers in this cittie, as well in uttering of bad shoes as also [in taking] an excessive price for the same, to the greate hyndraunce of her majesties subiectes: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall examyne, and fynding the compleynt of the comons to be trewe, then his worship . . . country shomakers in the market dayes as hath bene heretofore accustomed for the [case of] her highnes subiectes.

Shoe-  
makers.  
Prices.

Country  
shoe-  
makers.  
Market  
days.

1588.

Foreigners.  
Vietmalling.  
gleabe.

Thomascourt.

Abot of  
Thomascourt.Jurisdiction of city.  
Mayor.Thomascourt.  
Thomastreet.Common  
hall.

Numbers.

Upper  
house.  
Assembly  
days.

[4.] Where[as] compleynt is lickwyse made in this assembly by the comons that dyvers forrens, not being free in this cittie, useth victuelling and other trades as well within this cittie as in the pretended gleabe of Thomascourt and elsewhere in the suburbes of this cittie, contrary to the lawes of this cittie in that behalfe provyded, to the greate hyndrance of the free cittezens: it is therfore ordered in this assembly that the sayd lawes shalbe putt in execusion uppon compleynt to be made to Mr. Mayor, and that Mr. Recordor and the comen counsell of this cittie shall consyder of the order taken betwixt the cittie and the abot of Thomascourt, and theruppon to laye downe what they shall thinck convenient and standing with lawe as concerning the jurisdiction apperteyning to the cittie, and what aucthoryty the Mayor of this cittie maye use uppon the inhabitantes that dwelleth in Thomascourt and the houses therof in Thomastret, and also to laye downe what the sayd inhabitantes maye exercise therof of the faculties graunted to the cittezens; this to be done by the twelfth day of the next tearme, and to be followed by Mr. Forster and Mr. Malone . . .

[5.] Order for alteration of gutters of the comon hall, to exclude water.<sup>1</sup>

[6.] That the numbers of xlviiii. and lxxxxvi. in the upper house uppon assembly daies shall kepe theireroumes and places according to their cawling in auntietie, and that none of them shall remove out and from his place except when he is showing or declarying his mynd, at which tyme he is to demene hymselfe in quiet and orderlie manner, uppon payne of xii*.d.*, sterling, for every offence, presently to be received by the Sheryves for the tyme being, to be bestowed in plank and other stuffe for the better hewtefying of that howse, and the Sheryves to be accomptable for the said receipt and the employment therof.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

[7.] Obliterated.

1588.

[8.] Postponement of demand on lord chancellor<sup>1</sup> for ninety pecks of corn due by him to the city.<sup>2</sup>

Chancellor.  
Corn.

[9.] Obliterated.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John Aghe, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Luke Ledwich, Robert Feypo, Mark Clynton, Richard Gowborn, Patrick Caddell, merchants; William Roo, cook, Donat Boghell, mason, Edmond Kene, John Lales, tailors. As son of freeman: Francis Cusake, merchant. On payment of fine: William Leiny, carter; Thomas Barry, shoemaker, with covenant not to intrude on any corporation. Also: sir Henry Harryngton,<sup>3</sup> knight; condition: promise to aid the corporations and not to injure any of them.

Admissions to franchise.

1588. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Walter [Sedgrave]. Sheriffs: John Terrell, [James Bellewe.]

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Auditors: Mayor, Treasurer, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Dongan, Francis Taylor, Nicholas Weston, William Goughe, Nicholas Ford, John Myles, Robert Caddell James . . . Masters of works: Michael Chamberlen, John Luttrell FitzThomas.

Auditors.

Masters of works.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras greate hyndrance groweth to the freemen inhabitantes in this cittie by reason of the nomber of artifycers and others using trade uppon the glybe of St. Patrickes, being not free of this cittie, contrary to an agreement past betwixt this cittie and the lord archbusshoppe, wherof complaynt is exhorted in this assembly: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder, with the assystance of some of the masters

Artificers.

Glebe of St. Patrick's.

Arch-bishop.

<sup>1</sup> Adam Loftus, archbishop of Dublin.

<sup>2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

<sup>3</sup> For notices of sir Henry Harryngton, with cotemporary drawing and

account of defeat of his forces by the Irish, near Wicklow, in 1599, see "Facsimiles of National Manuscripts of Ireland," part iv.-1. London: 1882.



1588. shall confer with the lord archbusshoppe to request his lordship not to countenance or back such unfreemen as dwelleth upon the said lands, and also to desyre his honor to performe the order taken betwixt his lordship and the cittie, which yf he shall not consent unto, then we do agree that such unfreemen as there dwelleth shalbe put from ther trade and keping of their oppen shopps, and also sued for their intruding upon the cittie ly'berties.

Unfreemen. Shops. Intrusion.

Trinity  
Gild.

Richard  
Rounsell.  
Cesses.

Corpora-  
tions.  
Artificers.

[2.] Whereas the master and wardens of the Trentie Yeald complayneth that, notwithstanding an order<sup>1</sup> taken in the tyme of Mr. Richard Rounsells first Mayoralty, in all cesses and chardges growing in this cittie, they are chardged with two parts, and the other corporations and artificers with the other part, wherin they find themselves aggrieved: it is therefore agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty aforesaid, that Mr. Mayor peruse the former order layde downe in Mr. Rounsells tyme, and see it putt in execution.

Nicholas  
Ball.

Buoy.

Tower.  
Bar.

Water-  
bailiffs.

George  
Thornton.

Lesse.

[3.] Forasmuche as Mr. Nicholas Ball have surrendered upp his intrest which he hath from this cittie upon the perquisytes growing dewe by the pearche in respect of a towre which by him should be bylded upon the barr, and for that also the perch lately set up by the waterbalyves is now fallen: it is ordered, by the aucthoryty aforesaid, that captain George Thornton shall have the lick yeares and intrest upon the same perquisytes as the said Mr. Ball had by the said former intrest, he bylding upp a towre upon the barr by Mychaelmas next, and observing such covenantes and condicions as shalbe inserted in his lese; withall, it is agreed that the waterbalyves shall presently putt up a pearche or boye upon their chardges; otherwyse they to receive no profytes thereby.

[4.] Order to recover by law, at city charge, the two

<sup>1</sup> See p. 137.

hundred and fifty pecks of corn due by Gyles Allen for Ballycullan and its grange, according to order made in Mayoralty<sup>1</sup> of William Piccott.<sup>2</sup>

1588  
Corn.  
Gyles  
Allen,  
Bally-  
cullan,  
Cessors.

[5.] Order: Cessors hereafter appointed shall be sworn to assess every man indifferently, according to his ability and their knowledge.<sup>3</sup>

[6.] Order: Mayor and Sheriffs to enforce the laws against unfree persons exercising trade as victuallers.<sup>4</sup>

Victuallers.

[7.] Order: James Fullerton,<sup>5</sup> schoolmaster, to have twenty pounds, sterling, for teaching the children of the citizens for this year. He shall use all diligence, take nothing from the children, and have liberty to teach scholars from the country, for so much as he may reasonably agree upon with them. For his diet, Mr. Walter Ball has taken charge "for a casualty" granted to him.<sup>6</sup>

James  
Fullerton,  
school-  
master.

Diet.

Walter  
Ball.

[8.] Order: John Lampkin, sword-bearer, being greatly weakened by years, and not able to perform the duty of his office, shall have, during his life, of the benevolence of the city, five pounds, Irish, per annum. Richard Condran is appointed to the office of sword-bearer.<sup>7</sup>

John  
Lampkin,  
sword-  
bearer.

Richard  
Condran.

[9.] Order: Thomas Ball to be treasurer for the ensuing year; to receive the rents and profits of the city, remove encroachments, search diligently for concealed lands; annual stipend, ten pounds, sterling, exclusive of allowances on arrears and lands recovered for the city.<sup>8</sup>

Thomas  
Ball,  
treasurer.

Stipend.

[10.] James Janes and Thomas Gerrott elected aldermen.

Aldermen.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Henry Proudfoote, Patrick Proudfoote, John Browne, James Preston, merchants, John Kenedy, joiner, Thomas Keane, miller. As son of freeman: Thomas Ball, gentleman. On payment of fine: Patrick Gooding, plasterer.

Admission  
to fran-  
chise.

<sup>1</sup> 1585-6. See p. 199.

<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

<sup>5</sup> See p. 201.

<sup>6, 7, 8</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1588-9.

Sir John  
Perrot.

Silver cup.

Corbet  
Daly,  
master  
gonner.

Stipend.

Gown.

Robert  
Payntor,  
gonner.Livery  
cloak.

Pillory.

1588-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25th December, 1588. Roll  
m.  
Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where [as] Sir John Perrot,<sup>2</sup> late lord deputie, as a token of his zeale and affecion borne towards this cittie, did leve unto this cittie a standing cupp of sylver with a cover duple gylded, weyeing xxvi. ounces and a half, to pass from one Mayor to an other, and so to contynue for ever: it is ordered and established, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, for the better preservation of the same cupp, that the thresorer for the tyme being shalbe chardged with the said cupp upon his accompt, and the same to be by him delivered to the Mayor for the tyme being upon the morrowe after Mychaelmas daie, taking a bond upon the said Mayor of xx.li. sterling, to delyver the same to hym that daie twelmonth after, in as good case as yt was delivered.

[2.] Forasmuche as Corbet Daly, master gonner of this cittie, is growne thrughe age to that weknes of boddie as that he can not execut his office, nor gyve that attendaunce upon Mr. Mayor as by dutie he ought: it is agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that he shalbe amoved from his said office, and that he shall have, during his lyfe, of this cittie revenues thre pounds, Irish, yearlie, towards his mayntenance, wherof xli.s. is for his stipent, and xx.s. to bie hym a fryse gowne.

[3.] That Robert Payntor, gonner, shall have the roulme and place of Corbet Daly, late master gonner of this cittie, for this yeare tyll Mychaelmas next, for a tryall of his suffycienty, for which tyme he shall have foure pounds, Irishe, for a livery cloke, conteyning two yerds and a half brode clothe, and xv.s., Irish, in lewe of one yerd and a half more, for making upp foure yerds clothe, being the quantyty of the livery accustomed to be payed to the gonner for the tyme being.

[4.] Where[as] the inhabitantes dwelling aboute the pyllory in this cittie compleyneth that, by reason the

<sup>1</sup> 31 Elizabeth.

Ireland for queen Elizabeth, 1584-1588.

<sup>2</sup> Sir John Perrot was lord-deputy in

place of the water under the same remeyneth open, 1588-9. Water.  
 great store of fylth is throwne into the same by evyll  
 disposed persons, to the great perill of infection of the Infection.  
 said inhabitantes, who bryngeth theire water from thence;  
 therefore prayeth that the same pyllory maye be removed  
 into some other place, and a pomp to be made over the Pump.  
 same water, with iiiij. yssues: it is ordered, by the auc-  
 thoryty aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and iiiij. aldermen shall  
 call unto them the chiefe inhabitantes aboute the pyllory,  
 and to conferr in this cause, and what [order] they take,  
 the same to be established as a lawe.

[5.] Where[as] ould Mr. Newman did leve a sylver Newman.  
 cupp<sup>1</sup> unto this cittie by waye of gyft to be contynued Silver cup.  
 from one Mayor unto an other, which cupp coming to the  
 hands of Mr. Michael Bee, som tyme Mayor of this cittie, Michael Bee, Mayor.  
 was by him done awaye: it is therfore ordered that the  
 said Mr. Bee shall be enforced either to delyver the same,  
 or the just value therof, to make a lick [cupp], and this  
 to be earnestly followed by Mr. Thresorer.

[6.] That the order taken the last Easter assembly  
 towching the cleaning of Colman's broke, shalbe putt in Colman's brook.  
 execusion, and that Mr. Devnish shall receive the cess by  
 the hands of the constables, and he to putt the work  
 forward and appoint such persons for the overseeing of  
 the work as to him shall seme fytt.

[7.] That, towards the furtherance of the bylding of  
 the steaple of Christchurch, the deane and chapter shall Steeple. Christchurch.  
 have the labour of one man out every housse in this  
 cittie and suburbs therof, at such tyme as the worke  
 goeth forward; and the same to be plotted by Mr. Mayor  
 and collected by the constables of the severall wards by  
 Mr. Mayors direction.

[8.] Wheare[as] one Mr. Dallahyde did bequethe and Dallahyde's Bequest.  
 wyll unto this cittie a certayn quantyty of bokes, at the Books.  
 cittie of Rone in Fraunce, and to thend the same may be Rouen.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 474.

1588-9. brought hither, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this Rol  
m.  
assembly, that a warrant of attorney shalbe made to  
Nicholas Weston and Mathewe Handcok to receive and  
bring home the said bokes, and what chardges they shall  
bestow upon the bringing of the said bokes, the cittie  
to bere the same.

Drummer.  
Trumpeter. [9.] Whereas hertofore the drummer, trompetor and  
Gunner. gonner having the . . . did attend often in clokes  
Cloaks. of dyvers cullors with . . . [and wheras] Mr. Mayor  
that nowe is have gyven clokes . . . they are  
knowne to belong to the cittie: it is ordered . . .  
Liveries. clokes shalbe accompted as parsell of their said lyveries  
to the . . . and a halfe, and the overplus to be  
Badges. gyven them ether . . . badges being in number six,  
wherof three are bestowed upon them this . . .

Admissions to franchise.<sup>1</sup> m.

1589. 1589. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup> m.

Richard  
Nettervyle. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas Mr. Richard  
Francis Taylor. Nettervyle have recovered agaynst Fraunces Taylor the  
Horse market. horsse market, whereuppon certayne tenementes are  
bylded, and nowe in lese with the said Fraunces, which  
Tenementes. tenementes are thretned by the said Mr. Nettervyle to be  
pulled downe; concerning the which Mr. Mayor that nowe  
is have had conference with the said Mr. Nettervyle,  
and he, for his parte, have made profer to referr the order-  
Richard  
Ussher. ing of the cause to Richard Ussher, gentleman: it is  
therefore condysended and ordered, by the aucthoryty of  
Richard  
Fagan. this assembly, that Mr. Richard Fagan shall, on the  
behalfe of the cittie, joyne with the said Mr. Ussher, in  
ordering of the said cause, before which the said Mr.  
Fagan must see the lese from the cittie that nowe is  
with Mr. Taylor, and knowe whether ther be eny war-  
rantise therin or not.

Patrick  
Wright. [2.] That so long as Patrick Wright shall contynue in

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 30 March, 1589.



carefull keping and preserving the course of the water coming to the condytes, as hetherunto he hath don, that he shall have the keping of the said course in sorte and maner as Patrick Crosby had, together with such profytes as therby groweth during his carefull dyllygens therein.

1589.  
Water.  
Conduits.

Patrick  
Crosby.

[3.] Wheras Thomas Long did pass unto Mr. Lennan, late thresorer, a bond of xx.li., sterling, with condicion for delyvering ii. barreylls powder, which he borrowed of the cittie store, and, in respect of his default made by the tyme of delyvery therof, the said bond is chardged in the said thresorers accompt at xx.li., sterling; and forasmoche as the said powder was borrowed for making sporte uppon Maye daie, and other tymes wherin the Mayor of the Bulring useth sporte: it is ordered and agreed that the advantage of the said bond shall not be taken agaynst hym, but he delyvering unto Mr. Thresorer that nowe is ii. barreylls of good powder, he shalbe relested of the said bond.

Powder.  
City store.

May-day.  
Mayor of  
the Bull-  
ring.

[4, 5.] Grants of leases:—to George Cooke: a little plot of ground under the town wall opposite his house; to Edmund Browne: a small garden by St. Stephen's, part of All Hallows.<sup>1</sup>

Leases.  
Town wall.  
St.  
Stephen's.  
All  
Hallows.

[6.] Order, on petition of inhabitants of Wood quay: licence to erect a slip there; the Mayor and treasurer to examine grant made to Mr. Fyan for slip in that place.<sup>2</sup>

Wood-quay.  
Slip.

[7.] For dyvers and sondry urgent causes mete for the good state of this cittie, we have cause to make our humble suyte to the quenes majestie, which we can not bring to pass without a som of mony: therfor it is agreed that such som of mony as Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recorder, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Forster, Mr. Malon, both the Sheryfes, Nicholas Ford, Richard Enose, Thomas Crowe, and Patrick Maghry shall gett by fyne or other wayes (not chardging the

Suit to  
queer.  
Money.

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1589. revenues), that the same be collected and payed towards the supportacion of the chardges of such as shalbe appoynted to bring the same to pass, and that they shall have aucthoryty herby to impose the same. Roll i  
m. 50

Mayor. [8.] Elections for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Forster, alderman; Sheriffs: Matthew Handcoke, Thomas Browne.

Sheriffs. Admissions to franchise.<sup>1</sup>

1589. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 52

Citizens. Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Wheras dyvers persons, free cittezens of this cittie, contrary to the lawes and Liveries. statutes of this realme, weareth other mens lyveryes, and, notwithstanding being admonished and forewarned to forbere the wearing therof, they contynued the same, Verdict. and after were presented by verdyt of a jurie to have incurred the danger of the said statutes, they nevertheles forbereth not the wearing of the said lyveryes: it is therefore ordered, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that Indict- if the said persons so indyted before Mr. Mayor and Mr. ments. Recordor wyll not gyve over the wearing of the said lyveryes by the next poste ssembly, and gyve good assurance not to use the same eny more, then they to be Disfran- disfranchesisid according theeffect of the said statutes.

[2.] That such persons as were appoynted the last Causes in Easter assembly to levie such soms of mony as should be recevid towards the prosecuting of the causes in England, shall also have herby aucthorytie to appoynt and no-mynat an agent that shall prosecut and follow the said causes.

Nicholas Whitt, marshal. Thomas Verdon, Stipend. [3.] Wheras Nicholas Whitt, marshal, complayneth that Thomas Verdon, who nowe hath the offyce of marshal, do not performe with hym for payment of such a stypent as hath bene by former order in this cittie lymyted and appoynted unto hym for his mayntenance of the same

<sup>1</sup> Ms. obliterated.

offyce : it is therefore agreed that yf the said Thomas Verdon do not fynd present suerties for the payment of the said Whitt, according the former agreement, that then the said Nicholas to have the execution and profytes of the said offyce.

[4.] That Mr. Lennan and Mr. [Browne] shall peruse the Newgat and the prisons therof by the poste semberly and to vewe . . . of the defectes and reparacions therof, and upon their certifycat of . . . chardges of the . . . and reparacion therof shall amount unto above twenty pounds, sterling, the cittie to bere the chardges therof, and that the said xx.li., sterling, shalbe layde out, from tyme to tyme, by Mr. Thomas Fitzsymons towards the said reparacion, by thoversight of the said Mr. Lennan and Thomas Browne, from tyme to tyme, during the said foure yeares, for which, and upon a surveye to be given to the cittie for performance herof by the said George [Fitzsymons], yt is ordered and agreed that the said George shall have the offyce of geyeoler of Newgate, with the perquisytes therof, during his good behavyor therin; and he shall yearly fynd suertie to the Sheryves for the tyme being to save them harmles and [for] payment of their rent; and shall also kepe the said Newgate styfe and stanch during his contynuance in the said offyce; and that the said George shall kepe the gate and doe all other thinges that belongeth to the keper of the said gayole to do and execut, and also to gyve his attendance upon the Mayor and court at all tymes as hath bene used by his predecessors.

[5.] That Henry Harryngton, knyght, shall have a lease for tearme of thyrtye and one yeres, begynning from Easter last past, upon Cella Sancti Salvatoris in Glandelaghe and Rathdromyn, with all the landes, tenementes, and other appurtenances, together with the rectories and parsonages of Silva Salvatoris, Rathdromyn, and Kyllaghe, and all tythes and alterages belonging to them and every of them; for which he shall paye yerly to this cittie x.li.,

1589.

sterling, current mony of England, with other covenantes and condicions to be expressed in his lese.<sup>1</sup>

James Fullerton, schoolmaster.

[6.] Order in relation to "dyet and fynding" for James Fullerton, schoolmaster.<sup>2</sup>

Citizens. Trade over seas.

[7] Where[as] complaynt have been made by dyvers the comons of this cittie, that . . . mans memory the free cittezens of the same cittie using trade over seas . . . never dryven to paye above ii.d., Irish, for their entry, and never were compelled . . . then for

France. Spain.

Fraunce, Spayne, or such long voyadges, and that with their [owne consent, that] . . . notwithstanding one

Customer.

Antony Stoghton, customer, enforceth the said [free citizens to paye iii.d.] for eche entry, and wyll not permytt them to passe to Chester, Lerpole [or other places in England] without taking a coquet, and for the which they must paye iii.s., Irish, and withall that William Kelly,

Chester. Liverpool. Cocket.

Searcher.

searcher, exacteth a new chardge of iii.d., sterling, uppon every [packe of yearne, as it is aledged]: it is therfore agreed, by thauuthoryty aforsayd, that the foresayd [customer and searcher shalbe] cauled before Mr. Mayor and recorder to deal with them, concerning [the offences aforsaid, and yf] uppon conference the said customer and searcher wyll not desist [from their wrongfull] exaction, then they to be delt withall by indytment or otherweys [as shall stand with] lawe and justice.<sup>3</sup>

Exaction.

George Fitzsymons, gwyler.

[8.] Where[as] by the removing of George Fytzsymons to the offyce of geyler . . . of the mace is therby voyde: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritytie [of this] assembly, that John Whyt, offyceer, shall have the said roulme and place that the said George latly had, during his good demenor and dyllygent attendance therin, [together with] the profytes therunto belonging, and also together with the som of twenty shillings, sterling, yearly of the cittie revenues towards his better maintenance in the said place as the said George by graunt of assembly had.<sup>4</sup>

John Whyt.

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

[9.] That John Reyly, yeoman, shall have the rouline of sergyanteshyp that the said John Whyt formerly had, [with the proffytes] therof, during his good demenor and dylegent attendance therin.<sup>1</sup>

1589.  
John Reyly  
Sergeant  
ship.

[10.] Remission, to Richard Fitzsymon, of twenty-five shillings due by him for default in not bearing ball.<sup>2</sup>

Richard  
Fitzsymon.  
Ball.

[11.] Order, on petition of Nicholas Weston, merchant, tenant of cellar under Tholsel, for damage sustained through loss of wines and otherwise by part of the cellar being built upon for strengthening the Tholsel.<sup>3</sup>

Nicholas  
Weston.  
Cellar.  
Tholsel.  
Wines.

[12.] That noe butcher that hath eny boarde in the cittie shambles shall bringe eny fleshe to the countrie shambles to be soulde; and alsoe that none other of the cittie butchers shall sell eny fleshe in the countrie shambles in noe sorte then the countrie butchers doth uppon market daies.

Butchers.  
Shambles.  
Market  
days.

[13.] Exoneration of Gerald Young from serving office of Sheriff during life; consideration, eighty pounds, sterling, to be applied to maintenance of the city's agent in England.<sup>4</sup>

Exonera-  
tion.  
Shrievalty.  
England.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Barnewall, Richard Newgent, merchants, Robert Meaghe, carpenter, Nicholas Jacob, butcher, William Keting, "glasyer," Stephen Burges, baker, Thaddeus Clerck, yeoman, Christopher Arlon, tanner. As sons of freemen: Patrick Umfry, yeoman, Patrick Royrk, cook, Walter Dermot, saddler, Michael Fytzsymons, gentleman, Simon Galtrom, merchant. On payment of fine: John Wirrall, tanner, William Flynn, "seyler."

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

1589. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Forster. Sheriffs: Matthew Handeok, Thomas Browne.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Auditors: John Forster, Mayor, Walter Sedgrave, John Lemman, Francis Taylor, Nicholas Weston, James

Auditors.



1589.

Barry, William Goughe, Nicholas Burran, Thomas Sheld, Roll  
John Myles, James Browne, Thomas Eustace. m. 53.

Masters of  
works.  
Richard  
Proudfote.

Masters of works : Nicholas Weston, James Bellewe.

Newgate.

Acts and Ordinances :—[1.] Whereas Richard Proud-  
fote, merchant, holdeth for yeares of Mr. John Forster,  
nowe Mayor, a tenement, with thappurtenances, without  
Newgat, which by tennor of the said Mr. Mayors intrest  
ought to bond to the wall of Newgat, and by som menes  
was letted from the bylding of the same, so farr as his  
intrest did warrant, by which meanes the said Proudfo-  
te, as tenant to the same, can reap no commodity therby,  
but that the same tenement is presently waste : it is  
agreed and ordered, by the aucthority of this assembly,  
that the said Proudfoote shall have from henceforth the  
full contentes of the said lese and intrest according the  
purport of the same, he payeing the arrerages dewe  
thereuppon.

Sheriff  
Handcock.

[2.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority affor-  
said, for causes seming good in this assembly, that  
William Handcock, son to Mr. Sheryve Handcock, shall  
have, towards the supportacion of his fathers chardges in  
the said offyce, the som of fortie pounds, Irish, which was  
promised hym upon his nomynacion and election to the  
said offyce, the payement therof to be made out of such  
proffytes as Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall appoynt by  
concordatum.

Concorda-  
tum.

Lennan,  
treasurer.

[3.] Where[as] Mr. John Lennan, upon his accompt as  
thresorer, was chardged, for the lands and teythes in  
Feighm[a]chughes<sup>1</sup> contry and the marches, with the som  
of xiiii.li., Irish, out of which the said Mr. Lennan could  
not receve above iii. peckes otes, one peck barly and  
halfe a peck pese, and nevertheles did disburse and paie  
to the cittie out of the said som six pounds ; and for that  
the said Mr. Lennan take greate paynes, upon his owne

Feighmac-  
hugh.

Oats.  
Barley.  
Peas.

<sup>1</sup> Fiach, son of Hugh O'Byrne, of | of Irish Confederation and War in  
Glenmalure, Wicklow. See "History | Ireland," vol. i., p. 178. Dublin: 1882.

chardges, travayling to the said Feigh[machugh]es contry 1589.  
 severall tymes concerning the said lands and teythes, Lands.  
Tithes.  
 purposing to advance the citties benefyt therin, and that  
 he faythfully affyrmeth he never recevid eny commodyty  
 other then as before: it is agreed and ordered by the  
 aucthorytie aforesaid, that he shalbe forgyven and dis-  
 chardged, agaynst this cittie, of the remayne of the said  
 xiiii.li., being the som of viii. pounds.

[4.] That John Ballowre, bedle for the pore, in Beadle.  
Poor.  
 hope of his good amendment, and to banish all strange  
 beggers, to banishe the swyne, to [look] unto other Swine.  
 services of this cittie, and for keping the same clene, shall  
 have fortie shillinges, sterling, current mony of England,  
 per annum, during his dyligent and good demenor in the  
 said offyce, to the contentment of the Mayor for the tyme  
 or otherwise; and it shalbe lawefull for the Mayor for  
 the tyme being to displace hym from the said offyce.

[5.] That Robart Payntor shall have thoffyce of master Robert  
Payntor,  
master  
gunner.  
 gonner in the cittie for this yeare following, in sorte and  
 manner as he had the same this last yeare, in hope of his  
 more carefull dyllygence in the executing of the same, and  
 looking to the citties ordinance and municion.

[6.] Allowance of five pounds to Nicholas Weston, on Nicholas  
Weston.  
 report of persons appointed to inquire concerning damage  
 sustained by him.<sup>1</sup> [See p. 227.]

[7.] Where[as] the cittezens compleyneth that they are Citizens.  
Juries.  
Charters.  
 impanelled in juryees in the castle contrary to the tenor  
 of the charters of this cittie: for the better preventing of  
 ther said truble, it is agreed and ordered, by the auc-  
 thoryty aforesaid that pleas shall be put into the severall  
 courts where they are impanelled, upon the cittie  
 chardges, and the same to be assysted with the lerned  
 counsel of this cittie: it is agreed that James Queytrott Counsel.  
Queytrott.  
 and John Ussher shall be agents to cause the said suits Ussher.  
Suits.  
 to be put forward.<sup>2</sup>

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1589.  
Tolboll.

[8.] Appointment of two collectors of the Tolboll for the ensuing year.<sup>1</sup> Roll  
m. 53

London.

Meetings.  
Companies.

Gowns.  
Hoods.

Broadcloth.

[9.] Wheras in all well governed places and citties, and especially in the cittie of London (of the government wherof we are to take example), yt is used and accustomed that in all metings and stacions the sufficientest of every meting and companye do attend with good and semly gownes, with hodes of the same clothe, although they be not of the lyvery or comon counsell of this cittie, and for as much as the using of the said order in this cittie, might be in the showe of every stacion the more semly : it is ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the master of every company in this city, shall henceforwarde, uppon payne of xl.s., sterling, for every default, nomynat and appoynt such and so many of his company as he shall thyncke of abyllitie and fyt to wear broadcloth gownes, over and besydes such as are of the lyveryes and comon counsell, and that they, so to be from tyme to tyme nomynated, shall attend every stacion daie with hodes of same cloth upon the lick payne, to thend the said showe in the stacion may be the more semly.<sup>2</sup> m. 53

Hangman  
luc.

Shoe-  
makers.  
Artificers.

Glebes.  
St.  
Patrick's  
street,  
Thomas  
street.

Intrusions.

[10.] Order for imprisonment and punishment of inhabitants of Hangman lane who refused obedience to aldermen and other officers of the city.<sup>3</sup>

[11.] Where[as] the master and company of shomakers compleyneth agaynst dyvers artyficers that worketh uppon the glebe in St. Patrickes and Thomastret, to the losse and injury of the said free cittezens, being not free of the said cittie : wherfore it is agreed that the said company of shomakers shall conferr with other the corporacions, and emongst them to make choyse of two sufflycient persons that shalbe agentes to prosecut such actions as shalbe brought in the kynges benche agaynst the intrudors ; for which it is agreed that the chardges shalbe born uppon the cittie revenues : you must gyve in

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

their names by the post assembly, wherby wee may knowe <sup>1589.</sup>  
their sufficiency.

[12.] That Mr. Thomas Ball shalbe thresorer of this <sup>Thomas  
Ball,  
Treasurer.</sup>  
cittie for this yeare following; for his paynes therin he  
shall have eight pounds, sterling, he performing, observ-  
ing and accomplishing all suche poyntes and artickles as  
are expressed in his graunt<sup>1</sup> to the said offyce in the  
Michaelmas assembly, Mr. Walter Sedgrave being Mayor,  
and he to have the liek comodities and benefyt as is  
appoynted by the said former graunt, saving his fee to <sup>Fee.</sup>  
be no more then is before.

[13.] Fraunces Taylor and Michael Chamberlen are <sup>Aldermen:  
Taylor,  
Chamber-  
len.</sup>  
appoynted and nomynated to be aldermen in this cittie,  
videlicet, the said Fraunces in stede and place of Mr.  
Christofer Sedgrave, decesed, and the said Michael in <sup>Sedgrave.</sup>  
place and stede of Mr. James Bellewe, who by this <sup>Bellewe.</sup>  
assembly is dischargd from the rowlme of an alderman,  
saving to have his place in stacions and metinges.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>  
ship: Nicholas Hamling, girdler, Thomas Coreran, Hugh  
Coreran, carpenters, Thomas Quatermas, slater, Patrick  
Ardan, William Enose, John Morre, Richard Colgon,  
bakers, Richard Curragh, tailor, Edmond Ivers, Simon  
Barnewall, saddlers, Nicholas Ryan, Thomas Myles,  
coopers. As son of freeman: Henry Geyrity, merchant,  
William Travers, carpenter.

1589-90.<sup>2</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1589. <sup>1589-90.</sup>

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as William <sup>Swetman,  
cook.</sup>  
Swetman, cooke, is throughe adge and other impedy-  
mentes so wekned as he is not able to labor for the  
releving of his pore famyly, and therby is greatly  
decayed: in respect wherof, and for dyvers other good  
consyderacions us moving, it is agreed and ordered, by  
the aucthorytie of this assembly, that, as for bearing of

<sup>1</sup> See p. 219.

<sup>2</sup> 32 Elizabeth.

1589-90.  
Soldiers.  
Exemption.

soldyors, if eny such shalbe chardged uppon this cittie, the Sheryves for the tyme being shall have care to ease the said William Swetman and his wyfe of that chardge so farr as they reasonably maye. Roll in m. 54.

Bellman.  
St. John's  
House.  
Walter  
Ball.

[2.] Wheras Barnabe Rath, bellman, being placed in St. Johns Howse by Mr. Walter Ball, in the tyme of his Mayoralty, and that of late the said Barnabe is putt from taking and receving the benefyt of the same place

Lodging.

by the pore of the Howse, other then for his lodging, in respect he did not paye a fyne or income to the pore accordyng the accustomed order, which is xxiii.s. sterling: it is nowe therefore agreed, by the authorytie aforsaid, that the said Barnabe shall delyver xxiii.s. to

Walter  
Sedgrave.

Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and he shall see the same imployed as well in the mending of the said Barnabes lodging or

Buildings.  
Repairs.

chamber as other the necessarye byldinges and repayracons of the Howse as he shall see fytt; and withall it is

Portion of  
profits.

agreed that the said Barnabe shall receive his poreion of such profytes as groweth dewe unto the Howse as other pore people of the Howse doth.

John  
Dorning.  
James  
Malon.

[3.] That John Dorning and thexecutors of James Malon shalbe cauled before the present audytors of this cittie, and delyver upp a perticular accompt of the disbursmentes of elxxxviii. xvii.s., sterling, or therabouts,

Account.

Disting of  
soldiers.

which they recevid for dyet of soldyors in the tyme they were Sheryves in this cittie; and whate thereuppon shalbe found not to be satisfyed unto the cittezens, to whom the same was dewe, the whole remayne therof so

Auditors.

found to be dewe by the said audytors, to remayne and be payed to the thresorer of this cittie to thuse of the said cittie, and he therof to be chardgable uppon his accompt. Our full mening is, that whatsoever eny cittezen can prove is dewe unto hym of the som afforsaid, the same shalbe trewly satisfyed.

John  
Jacob.  
Calgans-  
ton.

[4.] That John Jacob, of the Loghton, husbandman, shall have a lese for terme of threskore and one yeares uppon Calganston, with thappurtenances, for which he



shall paye yearly to this cittie viiii.li., xiii.s. iiii.d., Irish, 1589-90. Payments.  
 and two cowple wache hens to the Mayor for the tyme,  
 and to byld a good and substaneyall howse in the same Building House.  
 within thre yeares next, and to dwell in the same hym-  
 selfe; with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted  
 in his lese.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: John More, merchant, Patriek Shagnes, miller, Admission to franchise.  
 Patriek Jacob, Edmond Morran, bakers, John Kelly, but-  
 cher. As children of freemen: Caterina Wedon, James  
 Cusak, merchant. In right of wife: Robert Brodshoe,  
 pewterer.

1590. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1590.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as dyvers and  
 sondry mischefes and inconveniences hath rysen, to the  
 manifest and open hyndrances of the free cittezens of this Citizens.  
 cittie, by meanes wyddowes being free of the same do Widows.  
 dayly intermarry themselves with unfreemen, who in Unfreemen.  
 respect therof claymeth as of right to bee made free of the  
 said cittie, having never servid for the same: wherfore,  
 and to prevent the said myschefe, it is agreed by this  
 assembly that noe wyddowe being free of this cittie, and Freedom of city.  
 who ether hath maryed or herafter shall marye eny un-  
 freeman (other than such as alreddy are admytted), the  
 man soe maryed or to bee maryed to eny such wyddowe,  
 shall not be henceforward recevid to the fredom of Exclusion.  
 this cittie, but be secluded from having, demanding or  
 taking eny benefyt therof by the former fredom of  
 his said wyfe, eny auncient ordynance, lawe, custom or  
 constitucion heretofore used to the contrary notwith-  
 standing: provided that this lawe shall not extende nor  
 be preiudiciall to eny fremans doughter uppon her fyrst Daughters of freemen.  
 maryadge.

[2.] Wheras the master and company of goldsmithes Goldsmiths.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 19 April, 1590.

1590.  
Gold-  
smiths.  
Copper-  
smith.

have incurred the penaltie of a lawe in this cittie, in respect of their admittig of Thadie Tole, coppersmith, to be of their company, he not being fyrst sworn a freman of this cittie, for which they are to pay *x.li.* as a fyne, nevertheles the boddie of this cittie, having consyderaacion of their fault and unwilling to extend the rygor of the lawe, which justly might be inflycted upon them, and withall lest their example should gyve lybertie or be a presydent to other incorporacions to do the liek : it is herby (in respect of their small abylytie) ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assembly, that they shall paye but fyve pounds, which is the halfyndell of the fyne, and of the rest they are herby dischargd.

Fine.

Walter  
Ball.

[3.] That Walter Ball, alderman, shall have a lese for threscore and one yeares upon a parsell of land belonging to this cittie in the county of Louth, parsell of the possessions of All Hallows, cauled Maine and Dale, for which he shall paye yearly *viii.s.*, Irish, with further covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lese ; it is agreed that Mr. Ball shall distraine for such arrerages as is dewe theron unto the cittie.

Louth.

All  
Hallows,  
Maine and  
Dale.

Port corn.

Balle-  
collan.

[4.] Whereas the cittie is thought to be hyndred the value of *xlii.*, by reason that the fyrst yeares porte [corn] dewe for Ballecollan was not aunswered unto this cittie : it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the former orderers appoynted by assembly shall confer and take order herin by the end of this tearme, and yf they then do not take order, then Mr. Thomas Ball shall have aucthorytie, under the cittie seale, to sewe on the citties behalfe the said cause.

Thomas  
Ball.

Election.  
Mayor.

[5.] It is also in this assembly ordered that Mr. Edmond Devnish, alderman, shalbe Mayor of this cittie the next yeare following, and Nicholas Burran and George Kenedy Sheryves for the said yeare.

Sheriffs.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Dowdall, John Burnell, James Orpe, merchants, [Daniel] Dowlen, Robert Walshe, tailors, Thaddeus

Roll ix  
m. 55.

m. 57 l.

Tole, coppersmith, John Colbally, John Bee, glovers, <sup>1590.</sup> Gerald Devolen, Patrick Macan, butchers, Nicholas Hop- <sup>Admis- sions to franchise.</sup> ken, saddler, William Connell, cooper, Edmond Collon, [John] Segerson, "chirurgions," as apprentices of John Morfe, "chirurgion." As son of freeman: . . . Blackny.

1590. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and-ordinances :—[1.] Forasmoch as yt is thought that the fyrr park and rogh park, part of Clynturke, and certayne lands bie Cloghranhyddert is wrongfully with- <sup>Clynturke, Cloghran- hyddert.</sup> holden from the cittie by severall persons: to thend the same maye be the better recovered agaynst such as nowe by wrong tytle are possessed therof, yt is agreed by the aucthorytie of this assembly that a lese shalbe made of the said fyrr park and rogh parke unto Mr. Lennan for <sup>Parks.</sup> seven yeares next, and that he prosecut the suit for recovery therof uppon his owne chardges, yealding fyve pounds per annum, during the said intrest, unto this cittie; and also that an intrest of the lands supposed to be holden from this cittie at Cloghranheddert to be made unto the said Mr. Lennan, unto the cittie use, whereby action may be used, if the same be not formerly conveighed, in the lease of Ballecollan, to Nicholas <sup>Ballecollan.</sup> Veldon.<sup>1</sup>

[2.] Inasmoch as yt is thought that the lysence for transportacion of lynnen yearne out of this realme, <sup>Export of linen yarn.</sup> might nowe uppon occasions hapned be obteyned in such wyse as [that prof]fyt therby might redound to the boddie of this cittie: yt is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that six honest cittezens, such <sup>Honest citizens.</sup> as Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recordor shall chose, shall have the dealing for the obteyning of the said lysence; and, <sup>Licence.</sup> for the obteyning therof, that they shall have the whole proffyt of the said lysence, paycing therout yearly

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

1590.  
Linen  
yarn.
- during the contynuanee of the said lysence, unto this cittie *xx.li.*, sterling, per annum, as in the wrytinges therof shalbe layde downe; provided that the cittezens shall not be exacted to gyve or paye more custom for a packe than what hath hertofore bene payed.<sup>1</sup>
- Account.  
Cora.
- [3.] William Goughe, John Morgan, John Myles, and others appointed auditors, to take the account of Nicholas Ford in relation to receipt of corn due to the city, stated to have been delivered by him without authority.<sup>2</sup>
- Flesh-shambles.  
Fishstreet.  
Butchers.
- [4.] Forasmuche as the comon fleshe shambles in Fysh stret was at the begynning erected and provided onely for the contry bowchers: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytic aforesaid, that yf eny of the cittie bouchers do resort thether to sell eny flesh, that they shall paye lick custom as the contry bowchers doth from henceforward.<sup>3</sup>
- St.  
Patrick's-  
street.  
Water.  
Mill.
- [5.] Order to remedy inconveniences complained of by inhabitants of St. Patrick street, caused by water gushing or bursting forth from Forde's mill and by defect of pavement.<sup>4</sup>
- Grant to  
Mayor.
- [6.] Grant to Edmond Devnish, Mayor for ensuing year: forty pounds, sterling, in addition to corn and other usual allowances.<sup>5</sup>
- Colman's  
brook.  
Richard  
Fagan,  
Mayor.
- [7.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytic aforesaid, [that as towching the clening of Colmans broke,] the order taken in Mr. Richard Fagans tyme [of Mayoraltie shalbe putt in execucion; and that] John Blackny shalbe enforced to make [the waye under his howse passable for] botes to carry away the fylth of the [said broke as had been of auncient time used; and that the] inhabitantes whose grounds [lieth about the said broke shalbe compelled by Mr. Mayor] to byld up so much of the [walls in and about the said broke as there land is in] length, and that in such convenient [tyme and spede as the said Mr. Mayor shall appoint:] and that for the
- Walls.

---

<sup>1</sup>, <sup>2</sup>, <sup>3</sup>, <sup>4</sup>, <sup>5</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

better elening [of the said broke it is agreed that the  
 fylth of the] said broke shalbe cast upon [the grounds  
 adioyning, and by the inhabitantes of the] grounds to be  
 carried away upon [chardge, or otherwise to bury the  
 same in] their grounds.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Order for survey of "Crookers lane, in the back-  
 syde of Thomastret."<sup>2</sup>

[9.] Obliterated.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
 ship: Patrick Fox, Richard Holliwod, merchants, Richard  
 Scurlock, Simon Relick, Nicholas Walshe, tanners,  
 Walter Hykey, smith, Patrick English, William Browne,  
 bakers, Dionysius Reade, hat-maker, Daniel Byrn, cook.  
 As children of freemen: Margaret Bee, maiden, Marg-  
 areta Fox, Elenora Fox, Edward Bee, "appottegari,"  
 Humfry Kelly, button-maker, Peter Dermot, Walter  
 Keuen, tanner, Richard Sedgrave, Richard Meaghe. On  
 payment of fine: Robert Shee, yeoman, James Byrsall,  
 plasterer.

1590. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Edmond Devnish. Sheriffs: Nicholas Burran,  
 Walter Galtrome.

Treasurer: Richard Fagan. Auditors: Mayor, treasurer,  
 Mr. Forster, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, John Terrell, James  
 Barre, William Goughe, William Myllechap, John Mar-  
 shall, James Browne. Masters of works: Matthew  
 Handeok, Thomas Browne.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as], by reason of the  
 dropp of a gutter betwixt the skolehowse and a howse  
 of Mr. Fraunces Taylor in Ram lane, the wauall of the said  
 skolehowse is thought in . . . decaie, yf the same be  
 not presently repeyred: for remedy wherof, it is ordered  
 and agreed, by thauethorytie of this assembly, that Mr.  
 Mayor shall appoynt two artyficers . . . defectes of

<sup>1, 2</sup> Ms, partly obliterated.



1590.  
School-  
house.

the said gutter, and who ought to repeyr the same; and yf yt [is] founde . . . order shalbe taken for the amendment therof.<sup>1</sup>

Roll i  
m. 58.

Arch-  
bishop of  
Dublin.  
Encroach-  
ment.

[2.] Wher[as] yt is compleyned that greate inconveniencie hapneth to this cittie by meanes of . . . by the lord archbusshopp beyond the cyrcuit which of right he ought to have, which groweth to the greate hurt of the cittezens: it is therefore ordered and agreed by the aucthorytic afforsaid, that Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Forster, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, . . . and John Marshall shall, by the advise of Mr. Recordor, take counsell . . . use action wherby an end maye be taken by course of lawe for quieting of the cause afforsaid, and that the chardges therof shalbe born upon the cittie revenues.

Tolboll.

[3.] Thomas Nolan and David Beghan to have for their better maintenance the rent of the Tolboll for the present year: "the said Thomas Nolan shall loke to Colmans broke from tyme to tyme, and notify the defectes therof to the Mayor."<sup>2</sup>

Colman's  
brook.

Trumpeter.

[4.] Removal of John Hyll from office of trumpeter on his petition.<sup>3</sup>

Ball.

[5.] Discharge of John Adrian from portion of fine for not bearing ball.<sup>4</sup>

Mace.

[6.] Order: John Whyte, officer, to pay for repair of his mace, which he broke.<sup>5</sup>

Poor-house.  
St. John's.

[7.] That none shalbe admytted to the pore howse of St. Johns without Newgate from henceforward but the decayed cittezens of this cittie, and yf eny be admytted contrary to this order his admyssion to be voyde.

Disfran-  
chisement.

[8.] Order for disfranchisement of Morish Connell, of Shypstret, mason.<sup>6</sup>

George  
Kenedy.

[9.] Order to levy penalty from George Kenedy, who, having been elected Sheriff, had gone to England.<sup>7</sup>

Shelton

[10.] Order on grant to John Shelton of "the penalties of the lawes of this cittie."

<sup>1</sup> <sup>2</sup> <sup>3</sup> <sup>4</sup> <sup>5</sup> <sup>6</sup> Ms. partly obliterated,

<sup>7</sup> See p. 234.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship:—Thomas Barnwall, Robert Hamling, merchants, Philip Becan, William Kelly, butchers, Nicholas Sherlok, cooper, Walter Myrgen, slater, Nicholas Comen, weaver. As children of freemen: Johanna Myles, Margaret Myles, Jeliana Bleek, Patrick Galtrom, Thaddeus Byrn, carpenter, Robert Myles. In right of wife: John Belen, smith, John Weadon.

1590.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1590-91.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1590. 1590-91.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the pore lazares of St. Stephens complayneth that they are in distress and wante, and prayed in this assembly that the offeringes this last St. Stephens daie and the yeare before should be gyven unto them for their better relefe, wherof this assembly having consyderacion, do agree and order, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that, as for the offeringes of a twelmonth of the last St. Stephens daie, the same was employed wholly upon the reparacions of the howse, as is to be proved by the disbursement of Mr. Sheryve Galtrom, who was appoynted by Mr. Mayor that then was to deale therin, who receved that offering by Mr. Mayors appoyntment; and as for this last offering, it is lickwise agreed that it shalbe employed for the reparacion of the howse, as Mr. Mayor, Mr. Allen and Mr. Walter Ball shall thinck fytt; and further it is agreed that Mr. Mayor shall cause presently the tenantes of such grounds as aperteyne to St. Stephens to retayne in their hands the rentes of the said grounds, untill it maye be well knowen whether the same do apperteyne ether unto the pore of St. Stephens, or custos or parson of the same.

Poor of St.  
Stephen's.

Offerings.

St.  
Stephen's  
day.

Repairs.

Grounds.

Rents.

Custos.

[2.] Wher[as] by the death of one Lucok (who hanged hymselfe) a greate quantyty or som of mony is com into the hands of Mr. Forster, late Mayor, and the Sheryves then being, wherunto (as is thought) they have no just

Lucok.  
Suende.  
Money.

Mayor.  
Sieriffs.

1590-91.	intrest: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, <span style="float: right;">Roll m. 5</span>
Account. Goods of Suicide.	that the said Mr. Forster and the said Sheryves of the last yeare shalbe cauled to make accompt of the said Lucokes goods, and that they shall showe what they have to intrest themselvis in the said goods; which being found good and suffyeient, the same to be alowed; and yf there shall not suffyeient matter appere, then they to be chardgable to the cittie; and, farther, yf eny the
Auditors.	audytors be to be chardged with the said Lucokes goods, he not to be audytor in that cause.
Water. Pillory. St. Michael's conduit.	[3.] That care shalbe had for drawing the water into the condyt under the pyllory at St. Michels condyt, with all convenient spede; and that the thresorer be urged to disburse present mony for this work.
Petition.	[4.] Forasmoch as there is in this assembly by certayne well disposed persons peticion preferred, declaring many good and effectual persuacions to move our furtherance
Erection of college.	for setting upp and erecting a collage for the bringing upp of yeouth in lerning, wherof we, having a good lyking do, so farr as in us lyeth, herby agree and order that the seite of Alhallowes and the parkes therof shalbe wholly gyven for the ereccion of a collage there; and withall we require that we may have conferenece with the preferers of the said peticion to conclude how the same shalbe fynished. <sup>1</sup>
Site of All Hallows.	[5.] For certeyne causes and consyderacions us moving, it is ordered and agreed that Mr. John Gaydon, Mr. Sheryve Burran and John Dorning shalbe joyned as audytors to the former audytors of this cittie.
Auditors. Receipt of revenues of city.	[6.] Forasmoch as the receipt of the revenues of this cittie is very troublesom and more paynfull nowe then in former tymes, when the whole rentes of Alhallowes was payed by one man, and nowe the same resteth in sondry hands, besyds the rentes of St. Marie abaie: wherfore we thynck yt fytt, and herby do agree, that the thresorer
Rents. All Hallows St. Mary's Abbey.	

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterated.

for the tyme being, and his successors, thresorers of this 1590-91  
cittie, shall have aallowance of foure pounds of lawefull  
mony of Irland to bestowe uppon a suffycient man, for  
whom he shalbe aunswerable, and the same to be allowed  
unto hym uppon his accompt.

[7.] Where[as] at this present there are brought into  
this cittie greate quantyty of bulke heringe, by examina- Herrings.  
cion above one hundred last, the moste parte therof  
being corrupt, and not for man to eate, which are purposed  
here by the owners therof to be uttered to her majesties  
subiectes, to the greate perill and daunger of corruption or Corruption.  
infection to growe emongest the people; and forasmoch Infection.  
as in all well governed citties or places of trade a special  
care is had to look to such lick victuells, which being Victuals.  
founde, the same for avoyding further inconveniencie is  
taken, and uppon the chardges of the owners therof  
borned: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie affor-  
said, that Mr. Mayor shall presently, with such of the Mayor.  
aldermen as he shall thynck fytt, take a vewe of such Aldermen.  
View.  
heringe as is nowe in this cittie; and such of them as  
shalbe founde unseasonable for mans boddie, the same  
to be borned and the owners ponished, and that none Burning.  
shall hereafter be permitted to bring unto this cittie eny  
such lick heringe in bulk, or eny other corrupt meates,  
uppon payne of ponishment, besyds the borning therof Punish-  
ment.  
uppon the owners chardges; and withall that such  
heringes as shalbe brought in caske shalbe well saved, Cask.  
well casked and pyckled, [w]holson and fytt for mans Pickling.  
meate, uppon licke payne as before.<sup>1</sup>

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Henry Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.  
Fysher. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship:  
Robert Newgent, Richard Flemming, Thomas Orpe, Robert  
Hatch, merchants, Richard Walsh, John Rochford, Robert  
Dewrose, tailors, John Symons, Christopher Walsh,  
baker, Laghlen Colman, butcher. As son of freeman:

Ms. partly obliterated.

1590-91.  
Admiss-  
sious.

John Fitzsymons, merchant. On payment of fine : Roll  
m. 6  
Laurence Cowper, weaver.

1591.

1591. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Aldermen.

Acts and ordinances :—Where[as] certayne aldermen,

Absence.

by reason they absent themselvis from coming to all

Assemblies.

Cesses.

Loues.

somons and assemblies when occasion of cesses or loues  
of mony do aryse or growe in this cittie, they therby do

free themselvis and torn over their chardge upon  
others the aldermen : it is therefore, for remedy therof,  
ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly,

Portions.

that every alderman shall bere his parte and porcion of  
all cesses and chardges as shalbe taxed upon them by the  
cessors appoynted from tyme to tyme, without eny con-  
tradiction, notwithstanding eny exemption to the con-  
trary.

John  
Geydon,  
Mayor.

[2.] Wher[as], in the tyme of Mr. John Geydons  
Mayoralty,<sup>2</sup> in the assembly after Midsomer, emongest

Wares.

of this cittie that should lode eny wares out of

England.

England, or out of this realme, to be transported over,  
having or taking eny benefyte by the fredom latly

Chester.  
Liverpool.

graunted<sup>3</sup> to this cittie in Chester and Lerpole, should  
contribute with the merchantes or bretherin of the

Trinity  
Gild.  
Disburse-  
ment.  
Freedom

Trenity Yeald towards the supportacion and payment of  
fyve hundred pounds, sterling, disbursed by the said

bretherin of the said Yeald in obteyning the said fredom,  
in such sorte as they, the said cittizens, should be taxed,

as by the said order of assembly more at lardge appereth,  
the excusion of which order, through necligens of such

as had chardge therof, was and hath bene omytted, to  
the hyndrance of the said bretherin : it is nowe therefore

orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that the  
said former lawe shalbe putt in excusion ; and, withall,

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 4 April, 1591.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 167.

<sup>3</sup> By charter from queen Elizabeth.

See vol. i., p. 36.



it is agreed that such cittezens as are subiect to the said chardge shalbe cauled by the masters of the Yeald to make payment of such sons as are or shalbe chardged uppon them, by theire owne othe or other suffycient matter; and if they or eny of them be obstynat herin, then the masters of the Yeald to complayne [of] them before Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, wherby the lawe provided in that behalfe may be putt in exceusion according the trewe meaning therof, and the parties obstynatly refusing to be comytted to pryson untyll they performe the contentes therof.

1591.  
Trinity  
Gild.

Payment.

Masters of  
Gild.

Penalty.

[3.] It is agreed and ordered, for causes and consyderacons seminge good in this assembly, that George Kenedy,<sup>1</sup> respecting his humble submission made and the ponishment he hath formerly recevid, shall of his fyne of *eli.* paie but only *xxv.li.*, sterling, which som he must paie to the thresorer of this cittie by the next assembly.

George  
Kenedy.  
Submission.

Fine.

[4.] Forasmoch as Mr. Henry Shelton hath made humble petition to this assembly [and requested] uppon causes and consyderacions in the same his peticion expressed, to be dismissed and amoved from his place and caulng of an alderman in this cittie, with promyse that when God shall caull hym to better abylytie he will (being cauled therunto) take the same place agayne: wherof consyderacion being had in this assembly, it is agreed that the said Mr. Shelton shalbe henceforth dismissed from the said place and caulng of an alderman untyll such tyme as he shalbe cauled agayne therunto when he shalbe thought fytt for the place.

Henry  
Shelton.

Alderman.

[5.] Forasmoch as Mr. Walter Ball, having a graunt from this cittie, for tearme of threskore and one yeares, uppon a parsell of land named Mayne and Dale, in Uryell,<sup>2</sup> belonging to Alhallowes, at the yearly rent of viii.s., Irish, per annum, did pass over his intrest therin to Thomas Garner, of Drogheda: it is agreed that the

Walter  
Ball.  
Graunt.Mayne and  
Dale.  
All  
Hallowes.Thomas  
Garner.  
Drogheda.<sup>1</sup> See pp. 234, 238.<sup>2</sup> Louth.

1591. lese therof to be made shalbe made over to the said Ro  
 Lease. Thomas at the rent afforsaid, forasmoch as he hath m.  
 undertaken to paie such arrerages as is dewe theruppon.

Debts to [6.] Wher[as] dyvers soms of mony are resting owing  
 city. to this cittie by severall persons, wherof som are thought  
 to be desperate, and to thende the same maye be mani-  
 fested to this cittie, and meanes had for recovering the  
 same : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that  
 William Gough shall drawe forth a perticular note of  
 such debtes as are becom desperate or is sperat, and to  
 deliver the same upp the next assembly, and then order  
 shalbe taken therin; and withall it is agreed that such  
 suites as are in the chauncery shalbe cauled uppon, and  
 the chardges therof born uppon the cittie chardges, and to  
 be solycited by William Gough; and as for the cause  
 there depending betwixt the cittie and Mr. Walter Ball,  
 it is referred by Mr. Balls consent to the order of Mr.  
 Christopher Fagan, Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Condran and Mr.  
 Gerrot; and what order they shall take therin, it is  
 agreed that the same shall stand; and this to be don by  
 the next assembly. We joyne also with them Willian  
 Browne, baker, John Myles and John Marshall, or eny  
 six of them.

Walter Ball.  
 Suits in Chancery.  
 Franchise. [7.] Where[as] dyvers persons are admytted to the  
 Occupation. fraunches of this cittie having no speyall occupacion or  
 Trade. trade belonging or proper to eny incorporacion in this  
 cittie, nevertheles after theire admyssion to the fraunches  
 they shroud themselves to other incorporacions, therby  
 entending som one thing and som an other thing, wherby  
 the cittie is dyvers waies hyndred: for remedy wherof,  
 it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforsaid,  
 that none heretofore admytted, or hereafter to be admytted  
 to the fraunches of this cittie, bering not a name or title  
 belonging to som speyall incorporacion, shall not shroude  
 themselvis under eny incorporacion, or take uppon them  
 the name of brother, without the speyall lysence fyrst  
 had of the Mayor, Sheryves, comons, and citezens in

Corpora-  
 tion.

Licence.

theire assembly, uppon payne of forfeiture and losse of his and theire fredom that hath done or shall do the contrary.

[8.] Where[as] James Fullerton, skolemaster, compleyneth that *xxviii.* . . . is resting dewe unto hym, as well for stipent of his office as for his dyet, and that withall he requireth the said his dyet might be contynued to hym during the tyme of his contynuance here: wherof consyderacion being had in this assembly, and the great want the cittie hath to use mony being remembered, it is ordered and agreed that the said James shalbe payed so moch as is dewe unto hym at this tyme; and as for a farther contynuance of the fee he nowe hath and his dyet chardges, it is thought the cittie can hardly spare the same, and from henceforth is not to be payed unto hym. Nevertheles, it is agreed that he shall have thuse of the howse, as nowe he hath, for a skole, and that he maye take what he shall thynck convenient for eche skollers teaching by the quarter; and, withall, he shall have, over and besydes, of the benevolence of this cittie, *x.li.*, sterling, yearly, for his better mayntenaunce. It is ment that his former allowance shall contynue as it was untill thende of this Easter quarter.

[9.] Where[as] Geffry Cantwell, being cauled before Mr. Mayor and aldermen in this assembly, and being requested to accept the offyce of one of the Sheryves of this cittie for the next yeare, he bothe refused to accept therof, and also to swear that he was not able to support the said caulng, according the lawes of this cittie; and therefore yt is agreed that the lawes in that behalfe shalbe putt in execusion uppon hym.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas Smith; Sheriffs: George Kenedy and John Myles. Nicholas Weston elected alderman instead of Henry Shelton, dismissed from place of alderman.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Thomas Feld, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprentice-

1591.  
Forfeiture.

James  
Fullerton,  
school-  
master.  
Stipend.  
Diet.

Want of  
money.

Fee.

School-  
house.

Scholars.

Geoffry  
Cantwell.

Shrievalty.

Refusal.

Elections,  
Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Aldermen.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1591.  
Admission to  
franchise.

ship: Richard Basnet, yeoman, Patrick Kelly, baker, John Fyan, goldsmith, Nicholas Danyell, glazier, John Arnold, saddler, William Clerke, Patrick Croly, shoemakers, John Galcho, cutler. As sons of freemen: Nicholas Whyt, merchant, Robert Myrgen, baker. Also: Ralph Hynd, saddler: "he is bound, in respect of his admysion, to pay unto the Mayor for the tyme being yearly a good and suffycient sadle, with the furniture fytt for a man of that countenance."

1591. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Ballecollan.  
Parish  
church.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as the chauncell of the paroch church of Ballecollan is nowe decayed, and that it is thought by the inhabitantes there the repayring or reedefying therof is to be born and payed by this cittie: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Recordor, Mr. John Gaydon, Mr. Nycholas Ball, Mr. Rychard Fagan and Mr. Thomas Ball shall peruse the lease which is graunted by the cittie uppon Ballecollan; and yf therby yt shall appere unto them that the cittie is chardgable, then they to take order for the bylding of the said chauncell uppon the cittie chardges; otherwise the cittie not to be chardged therewith.

Lease.

Building.

Chancel.

Robert.  
Payntor,  
master-  
gunner.  
Making of  
powder.

[2.] Where[as] Robart Payntor, master gonner in the tyme of Mr. Walter Sedgraves Mayoraltie, did enter in bond for making of twentie barraylls good corn powder for the store of this cittie, wherof then he made reddie and delivered six barraylls, and receivid payment therfore, and fourteen are as yet not delivered, by reason he might not be payed for the same as was agreed: it is nowe therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said Robart shall make upp the remayne of the said quantytie, and, uppon the delivery therof to Mr. Thresorer, he to make payment according the former layeng downe; and withall yt is agreed that he shall have laborers in the severall wardes, whereout

Labourers.  
Wards.

he have had none as yet, and, this don, his bond shalbe 1591.  
delivered unto hym.

[3.] Forasmoeche as grevous complaynt hath bene exhibited that there are severall posterne gates upon the cittie walls, which, having been surveyed, is not so fensible as maye well stand with our dutie unto her majestie, and for that yt becometh us not to be uncarefull of causes that do drawe to so greate question, yt is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that all and every such persons that have eny posterne dores upon the cittie walls as is aforsaid, shall, before Bartholome daie<sup>1</sup> next, cause to be made upon the said severall posterne gates, grates or dores of iron suche, so strong and fynsyble as shalbe to the good contentment of Mr. Mayor and aldermen; otherwise that Mr. Mayor do cause the same dores to be shutt upp and closed with lyme and stone, and so to remayne for ever hereafter; and, in the meanetyme, that every of them that hath the use of those posterns shall nyghtly, at nyne of the clock, lock the said posterns and bring the keyes unto Mr. Mayor, and there to remayne to six of the clock in the morning.

Postern  
Gates.  
Walls  
Survey.

Grates.  
Doors of  
Iron.

Lime.  
Stone.

Hours.

Locks.  
Keys.

[4.] It is also agreed and ordered, for causes and con- sideracions seming good in this assembly, that Edward Gore and his associates musytions shalbe admytted, and herby they are admytted, to the place of waytes for this cittie, to use their instrumentes of howboyes and other instrumentes of musyke as occasion shall serve, as well in morninges as late in nyght tyme, aboute this cittie, twyse by the wick; in consyderacion wherof it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every alder- man shall paie unto them yearlie eighten pence, sterling, every of the numbers of xlviij. shall paie them yearly twelve pence, sterling, and every of the four score and sixteen shall paie them nyne pence, sterling, and also

Edward  
Gore.

Musicians.

Waits.

Hautboys.

Hours.

Retriment  
tion.

<sup>1</sup> August 24.



1591.  
Musicians.

every howse in this cittie other then the howses of the said persons shall paie iiiij. *l.*, sterling; the same to be paid every halfe yeare during our good lyking of the said musitions: provided that all festyvall and stacion daies they shall not be absent, but attend upon Mr. Mayor for the tyme being; and as for those of her majesties pryvie counsell and others, gentlemen of good accompt, dwelling in this cittie, and all others repeyring to this cittie, we referr to their owne getting.

Roll is  
m. 61.

Festivals,  
Station-  
days.

Privy  
council.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-ship: William Fyan, Edmond Deyse, John Beghan, Peter Walsh, merchants, John Arondell, shoemaker, Nicholas Quyn, butcher, John Whyt, Edmond Owin, tanners. As sons of freemen: Andrew Fleming, shoemaker, Christopher Cosgrave. On payment of fines: Thomas Wakfeld, brewer, Thomas Bysshop, "victualler."

m. 62.

1591. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

m. 63.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Thomas Smith. Sheriffs: George Kenedy, John Myles.

Treasurer,  
Auditors.

Treasurer: Walter Sedgrave, alderman. Auditors: Mayor, treasurer, Mr. Gaydon, Mr. Weston, James Barry, Nicholas Burran, John Marshall, Thomas Wakefeld, William Gough. Masters of works: Walter Galtram, John Luttrell FitzThomas.

Masters of  
works.

Landgable.

St. Mary's  
Abbey.

Book of  
particulars.

Payment

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the cittie is hyndred, by reason the landgable dewe upon certeyne tenementes belonging to St. Mary abacie within this cittie is concealed and withholden from the cittie: for recovery wherof Mr. Fraunces Taylor was authoryshed, which maye not be well atayned without a trewe boke of the particulars of all such lands and tenementes as is within this cittie and suburbs which did belong to St. Mary abacie: therefore it is ordered and agreed, by the authorytie of this assembly, that fortie shillinges, sterling, shalbe bestowed of the cittie revenues for getting such a perfect note of the said parsells.

[2.] It is agreed, upon causes and consyderacions 1591.  
seeming good in this assembly, that James Fullerton, James Fullerton, school-master.  
scholemaster, shall have his former fee contynued and Fee.  
payed unto hym as formerly he had untill the next  
assembly, and, in the meane time, we will consyder of  
our abylytie whether we may be able to contynue a  
longer chardge, and by then the said James shall receive  
a farther resolucion.

[3.] That the concordatum nowe in the hands of Mr. Concordatum.  
Thomas Ball shalbe delivered to Mr. Mayor, wherby his Mayor.  
worship maye gett in the som therin conteyned, out of  
which it is agreed he shall receive to his owne use the  
som of fortie pounds; and yf that can not be had, wee  
will in other waies consyder his worship.

[4.] Where[as] Thomas Stephens is fallen to great Thomas Stephens, Sicknes.  
decaye, by reason of his seknes, so as he is not able to  
releve hymselfe: it is agreed and ordered, by the auc-  
thorytie aforsaid, that every quarter assembly twentie  
shillings, sterling, shalbe levied for his relefe emongest Relief.  
the xxiv., xlviii., and xevi., leving every other good  
citzezen to use his charytie; and it is ordered that the Charity.  
said Thomas shall kepe his howse, and not com emongest  
people into the stretes.

[5.] That Thomas Nolan and David Beghan shall have  
the collection and receipt of the Tolboll for this next Tolboll.  
yeare, so as they do paie ten shillings, which is a yearly  
rent payed by the cittie out of the same; and that withall Rent.  
they do loke carefully to Colmans broke, or els this Colman's brook.  
graunt will be withdrawne.

[6.] Where the comons fynd themselvis grevid in that Commons.  
they being warned into juryes in tearme tyme in the Juries.  
castle, they are thereby so burdoned with causes as that Dublin Castle.  
they maye not so dewly attend and delyberatly gyve  
theire advyse and assystance in the assembly daies as Assembly-days.  
dutie byndeth them, in respect the assembly daies do  
often or altogether happen in tearme tyme: for remedy Term-time.  
wherof it is agreed, concluded and ordered, by the

1591. Quarter assemblies. auethorytie aforsaid, that the foure quarter assemblies shall be henceforward holden and kept in manner and forme following, videlicet, the ssembly next after Christmas is to be holden the fyrst Frydaie next before Hylary tearme, that is to saie, the Frydaie before full tearme or quarta die; the Easter assembly to be holden the Frydaie next before Easter tearme, that is, lickwyse, before the full tearme; Mydsomer ssembly to contynue as hath bene accustomed; and the Mychaelmas assembly to be holden the next Frydaie before Mychaelmas tearme, that is, the Fryday before full tearme. And this order to contynue yearly unles the same be altered by assembly; and, withhall, the aldermens meting shall be every Thursdaie before the said Frydayes, as hath been accustomed.
- Easter.
- Mid-summer. Michaelmas.
- Aldermen's meetings.
- John Dorning. Accounts. Payments.
- [7.] That John Dorning, gentleman, shall have for his paynes and travayle taken aboute the accomptes in this cittie, and other his travayle, the som of fyve pounds, sterling, according a former layeng downe by Mr. Walter Sedgrave.
- Edward Gore. Musicians.
- Remuneration.
- [8.] That Edward Gore and his fellowes, the waytes of this cittie, shall, towards their better mayntenance, and to provoke them to use their dylygens, have of every alderman, quarterly, nyne pence, sterling, of every the xlviij. six pence, sterling, every quarter, and [of] every of the xvi. four pence, sterling, quarterly; with which they must content themselves, for we will graunt no farther allowance other than formerly is graunted.
- Attendance. Festivals. Station-days. Weeks. Morning. Evening.
- They must attend on festivall and stacion dayes, and other tymes when Mr. Mayor shall appoynt; and also they must thryse in the wick, morning and evening, goo aboute the cittie at such howres as Mr. Mayor shall thynck convenient; and this to contynue during our pleasure. It is thought fytt that they shall kepe out all other musycions and ministralls.
- Exclusion. Musicians. Minstrels.
- Alderman.
- [9.] James Bellewe elected alderman instead of John Lennan, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 65

ship: Thomas Fyning, merchant, Andrew Basnet, alias Wolfe, carpenter, Thaddeus Quayrek, weaver, Edmund Enose, shoemaker, Lewes Chapman, tallow-chandler, Thomas Donogh, joiner, John Sharp, merchant, John Hachman, "appottegary," apprentice to Thomas Smith, now Mayor. As sons of freemen: William Quatermas, Richard Browne, Christopher Challenor, son of John Challenor, alderman. In right of wife: Benedict Tixswell, gentleman, husband of Johanna Luttrell, daughter of John Luttrell Fitz Thomas, Robert Harreson, gentleman, Robert Cusake, Henry Elyot.

1591.  
Admissions to  
franchise

1591-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1591. 1591-2.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as by a former order and lawe<sup>2</sup> establyshed in the tyme of Mr. Michael Bee his Mayoraltie, no baker, myller, loader, porter or berer should be permytted to aske eny offringes, the which nevertheles is used and contynued, to the bad example of others, artyfycers, which by presydent therof seeketh to have the licke: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said lawe made in Mr. Bee his Mayoraltie, shalbe putt in excusion; and withall it is agreed that whatesoever cittezen doe gyve eny offringes to the said persons shall paie vi.s. viii.d., and twenty foure howres imprysonment; and that the partie askinge the said offringes shall, uppon complaynt, be comytted to pryson for the space of foure daies. It is not ment that the same shall extende to Mr. Mayors and Sheryves offycers.

Law.  
Michael  
Bee, Mayor.  
Bakers.  
Millers.  
Porters.  
Offerings.

Artificers.

Penalties.

[2.] For causes seming good in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered by the aucthorytie aforsaid that Fraunces Taylor, alderman, shall have allowance uppon his accompt as Sheryve, of thone halfyndell of the landgable resting uppon the landes of St. Mary abaie, in sorte and manner as hath bene gyven to other Sheryves in their accompt.

Francis  
Taylor,  
Sheryff.  
Landgable.  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.

<sup>1</sup> 34 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 54.

1591-2.

Weavers.

John  
Williams.

[3.] Where it is complayned in this assembly that contrary to the lawes of this cittie, the master and wardens of the corporacions of weyvers have taken into theire societie and brotherhod one John Williams, who useth the trade of weyving in this cittie, being never admytted freeman of this cittie: therefore it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the lawes shall be putt in execusion agaynst the said master, wardens and company.

Admis-  
sious to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Brangan, Richard Kenning, William Pursell, Patrick Stanly, merchants, Walter Lemman, baker, Edmond Enose, Thomas Harreson, tailors, Thomas Shryve, pewterer, William Knolls, sherman, James Bowdwyn, smith, William Swan, shoemaker, Walter Fyn, glover. As son of freeman: Richard Fagan. On payment of fines: Morgan Kelly, shoemaker, Nicholas Devlyn, tailor, Edward Wylkes, goldsmith; also, John Allen, gentleman, and on condition "that he do contynue the prosecution of thoffyce of subsheryve in the best manner he can, for the good of the cittezens." In right of wife: John Brycked, dyer, husband of daughter of Thomas Smith, now Mayor.

1592.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

1592. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Philip Condran; m. 64.  
Sheriffs: John Ussher, Thomas Fleming, merchants.

1592. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Graunt to  
Thomas  
Smith,  
Mayor.  
Concorda-  
tum,  
Lord  
Deputy and  
council.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] by former graunt of assembly Mr. Thomas Smith, nowe Mayor, was appoynted to take into his hands a warrant or concordatum signed by the lord deputie and counsell, by which there is dewe to this cittie three score and six pounds, Irish, to thend he might make meanes to get the

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 26 March, 1592.



same payed by her majestie and therof to deteyne for his owne use, towards the supportacion of his chardge, fortie pounds; and nowe forasmoche as he maye not get the said warrant or concordatum payed, by which he might have the said *xlvi.*, according as was entended, and that also forasmoche as the cittie maie not conveniently spare eny of the revenues; it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoritye of this assembly, that the said Mr. Thomas Smith, nowe Mayor, shall have and hold the said warrant or concordatum to his owne proper use, and he to followe the getting of the som conteyned in the same.

[2.] Where[as] the provost, fellowes and scollers of the newe erected colledge in the presynct of Alhallowes made suite in this assembly that certayne of the cittezens myght be appoynted to joyne with others by them to be lyckwyse nomynated to collect and receive the benevolence of the cittezens towards the fynishing of the bylding nowe in doinge: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthoritye aforsaid, that Mr. Gyles Allen, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. James Bellewe, John Terrell, Mathewe Handcock, John Marshall and Ralfe Sancky shall joyne with such others as shalbe appoynted by the said provost, fellowes, and scollers for the purpose aforsaid, and the same to be employed towards the erection of the said colledge.

[3.] Forasmoche as . . . bringeth to . . . this cittie to . . . losse myght ensue, yf danger of fyre, from which the Lord deliver us, . . . by occasion that store of fyrr and fagot reekes are permytted to stand in severall places of danger, as well in this cittie as in the suburbs, contrary to the lawes of this cittie: for remedy therof it is agreed, by the aucthoritye aforsaid, that Mr. Sheryves shall presently putt the lawes towteching fyrr reekes in excusion; and withall yt is agreed that Mr. Mayor shall see the water brought, and also that every parochie shall provide and make, upon their chardges, six bucketes, and two lathers of the leynth of xxx. ronges apece, and that the same bucketes and

1592.  
Debt to  
city.City  
revenues.Retention  
of warrant.New  
college,  
Precinct of  
All  
Hallows.

Collection.

Building.

Fire.

Ricks.

Furze.

Water.

Parishes.

Buckets.  
Ladders.

1592  
Ladders.  
Church-  
wardens.

lathers be kept in the severall parochē churches, to be preserved and kept by the church wardens, and to be contynued from tyme to tyme as nede shall require; and yf this be not executed and putt in due execusion by the Sheryves for the tyme being, then they to pay the fyne of *v.li.* to the thresory of this cittie for every reeke of fyrrs by them suffred to contynue within the cittie.

Roll is  
m. 64

Sheriffs.

Thomas  
street.  
Water-  
course.  
Butchers.  
Washing

[4.] Whereas the inhabytantes of Thomastret complaineth that the course of water there ronning is dyvers wayes hyndred, by reason of bowchers dwelling nere the same, and that also others, with clothes washing there, corrupteth the water, to the great danger and hurt of the said inhabitantes and others repayreing thether for water: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the former lawes,<sup>1</sup> made in Mr. Thade Duffes tyme of Mayoraltie, in this behalfe shal be putt in dewe execusion.

Water.

John  
Blackney,  
water-  
baillif.

John Cruse.

[5.] Forasmoeche as by the death of John Blackney, late waterbalyve, the same offyce of waterbalyve is voyde: it is agreed, for causes seming good in this assembly, that John Cruse, offyceer, shall have the said offyce during his honest demeanor, dyllygens and good behavior therin, with all the perquysytes therunto belonging, in as ample manner as the said John Blackney held the same.

John Whyt.

[6.] That John Whyt, offyceer, shall have the offyce that John Cruse lately had, with the perquisites therunto belonging, during his honest and good behavior, and that he shall use his dyllygent attendance from tyme to tyme.

John Reyly.

[7.] That John Reyly, offyceer, shall have the offyce that John Whyt lately had, during his honest and good behavior, with the fees and perquysytes belonging to the same.

Charles  
Fyan.

[8.] That Charles Fyan, yeoman, shall have the offyce

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 418.

that John Reyly lately had, during his honest and dylly- 1592.  
gent behavior, with the fees and perquysytes therunto  
belonging.

[9.] Gerald Yong and Nicholas Burran elected al- Aldermen.  
dermen.

Admissions<sup>1</sup> to franchise :—By special grace : Nicholas Admis-  
Whyt, yeoman. Admitted on having served appren- sions to  
ticeship : John Cusake, Thomas Byrd, John Warren, franchise.  
Patrick Couly, merchants, Matilda Cougan, Antony  
Hues, smith, John Duff, Richard Cotle, Richard Robeck,  
John Balfe, butchers, Walter Lock, baker, James Connor,  
Patrick Roo, masons, Patrick Swarth, glover, John  
Malone, cutler, William Spryngam, tanner, Amy Archpold  
as apprentice to Thomas Smith, now Mayor. As children  
of freemen : Alicia Edwards, Thomas Armesby, Richard  
Quyn, merchant, Margaret Smith and Catherine Smith,  
as daughters of Thomas Smith, now Mayor. On payment  
of fine : William Nelson, button-maker.

1592. Second Friday after 29 September.

Mayor : Philip Conran. Sheriffs : John Ussher, Thomas Mayor.  
Fleming. Sheriffs.

Treasurer : John Forster. Auditors : Mayor, trea- Treasurer.  
surer, Walter Ball, Mr. Burran, Walter Galtrom, William Auditors.  
Gough, Thomas Carroll, John Marshall. Masters of  
Works : John Ylles, John Luttrell Fitz Thomas. Masters of  
works.

Acts and ordinances :—[1.] Where[as] the comons in Penal laws.  
this assemblie complayneth, that dyvers penall lawes are  
made for the pollytique government of this cittie, and Govern-  
ment of  
city.  
that through want of dewe care to be had of putting the  
same in execusion greate inconvenience is expected to  
ensue : for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by  
aucthorytie of this assembly, that all the penall lawes made  
shalbe with all severytie putt in execusion upon the Severity.  
offenders, and that such as hath bene offycers in the Execution.

<sup>1</sup> Ms. partly obliterate l.

1592.  
Sheriffs.  
Absence.

Fines.

Disfranchisement.

Country shambles.

City butchers.

Sales of meat.

James Fullerton, school-master.

Stipend.

Sum of money.

Lucok. Suicide.

Casual profits.

Nicholas Stafford. Presentation.

offyce of Sheryves, and departed the realme during the tyme of their offyce, shalbe presently cauled upon, by the thresorer for the tyme, before Mr. Mayor and aldermen, to aunswer and make satisfaction of their fynes; and, withall, yt is further agreed that yf eny in offyce of Sheryve do or shall departe the realme during the tyme of his or their offyce, that they shall not onely paie the fynes formerly laide downe, but also be disfranchised and lose their fredom for ever.

[2.] Forasmoch as the contry shambles is provyded onely for the contry bowchers, wherunto the cittie bowchers maye not resorte, but muste loke [for] som other place aboute the cittie, wherin a shambles maye be made to pleasure them: therefore, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that none of their company henceforth shall sell eny fleshe in the contry shambles, uppon payne of imprisonment.

[3.] It is agreed, uppon causes seming good, in this assembly, that James Fullerton shalbe scolemaster in this cittie, as formerly he hath bene, during his good demeanor and dyllygens therin, and that he shall have for his better mayntenaunce twentie pounds, sterling, yearly, to be payed uppon the cittie revenues.

[4.] Where[as] in the tyme of Mr. Forsters Mayoraltie a greate som of mony did fall by casuall meanes to this cittie, by the deathe of one Lucok, who hanged hymselfe, which is hetherunto withholden from the cittie by the said Mr. Forster and the Sheryves then being: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforsaid, that the said Mr. Forster and the said Sheryves shalbe cauled upon before Mr. Mayor, recordor and aldermen; and yf it shall appere upon hyreing of the cause that they have no right to have the said casuall proffyt, then they to be compelled to make satisfaction therof to this cittie.

[5.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, for causes semeing good, in this assembly, that Nycholas Stafford shall have a presentacion from this cittie uppon the

vycaradge of Rathmaknie (lately hapned to be voyde by the death of parson Boysher, the late incumbent), whom we wish to have a dyllygent care for dischargge of the cure.

1592.  
Vicarage of  
Rath-  
maknie,  
Parson  
Boysher.

[6.] Where[as] the master and company of tallow chalnars complayneth that, by reason of the pryces of tallowe being enhaunced, they are not able to serve the cittezens at the pryces whereunto they are bound: it is agreed, by the aucthorytic aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall caull the bowchers of the cittie, and cause them to serve the cittezens and the said master and company of tallow chalnars [with] such porcion as shalbe by hym thought convenient, not excedeing the pryse of ii.s., sterling, the stone; and, as for the tallowe of forrens coming to the markett, it is agreed that the cittezens and the company of tallow chalnars shall have the byeing therof before eny others.

Tallow-  
chandlers.

Pryces.

Butchers.

Foreigners.

[7.] Matthew Handcok elected alderman in place of John Dongan, deceased.

Alderman.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: William Golding, Peter Drewe, merchants, Robert Casy, William Berryes, tanners, Nicholas Knaveny, tailor, Robert Browne, baker. As sons of freemen: John Forster, Robert Kenedy, merchants, Michael Bee, tanner, son of alderman Michael Bee. On payment of fine: John Roche, tailor.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1592-3.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1592.

1592-3.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] Mr. Rychard Rounsell, alderman, made peticion in this assembly for certayne soms of mony dewe unto hym by the cittie, as he aledged, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytic of this assembly, that the said Mr. Rounsell shall have, in consyderacion of his good service, to be defaulted out of such rent as he oweth to this cittie, the som of viii.li.,

Richard  
Rounsell,  
alderman.

Debt.

Rent.

<sup>1</sup> 35 Elizabeth.



1592-3. Irish, in full consyderaacion of all his said challanges; and that he must satisfy the remayne of such rent as he oweth to the thresorer for thuse of this cittie.

Treasurer.

[2.] Forasmoeche as ther are dyvers soms of mony resting in arrere to this cittie for rentes and otherwyse and to thend the same maye be with the more spede gathered, it is agreed, by the aucthorytic aforsaid, that a warrant of attorny shalbe made to Mr. John Forster, nowe thresorer, and to William Gough, joyntly and severally, to distreyne for the cittie rentes and arrerages therof, and also to sue by byll or action for the same; and that their chardges in prosecuting thereof be born upon the cittie revenues.

Arrears.  
Rents.John  
Forster,  
tresorer.  
William  
Gough.Roger  
Armesby.

[3.] That Roger Armesby, button maker, shall have a lese, for tearme of four score and one years, uppon a small plot of grounde nowe waste in St. Georges lane, caulled the bellmans garden, at the yearly rent of xii.*d.*, sterling, per annum, with further covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

St. George's  
lane.  
Bellman's  
garden.Artisans.  
Strangers

Shops.

Laws.

Informers

[4.] Where[as] certayne artisantes and others, free cittezens, do kepe and harbrowe strangers to work, and kepe oppen shops, under cullor and pretence that they are their servantes, to the greate hyndrance of this cittie, and contrary to the lawes in that case provided: it is therfore agreed that the lawes made in this behalfe shalbe putt in execusion, and that every enformer of the offence shall, uppon profe of the same, have halfe the fyne dewe by the lawe.

Mayne and  
Dale.  
Lowth.

[5.] That John Lomney shall have a lese for three score and one yeares uppon Mayne and Dale in the county of Lowth, he payeing per annum x.s., and payeing such arrerages as are owing and dewe upon the same, with other covenauantes and condycions to be incerted in the lese.

School-  
house,  
Francis  
Taylor,  
Ram lane.

[6.] Forasmoeche as the defectes of a gutter betwixt the scolehowse and a howse or seller belonging to Mr. Fraunces Taylor, in the Ram lane, the sowth wall of the same scole-

howse is lick to perish : for remedy wherof, it is agreed 1592-3.  
 by the aucthorytie aforsaid that the masters of workes Masters of  
workes.  
 shall peruse the defectes, and that Mr. Mayor shall cause Repair  
 the same to be repayred upon the cittie revenues ; and  
 that, for ever after, the chardges that shall growe for  
 repayreing the said gutter shalbe born equally betwixt  
 the cittie and the holder of the said howse or seller nowe  
 in the ocupacion of the said Mr. Taylor.

[7.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions moved  
 in this assembly, to thend Mr. Mayor shall the more Mayor  
 earnestly loke to the good government of this cittie, and Govern-  
ment of  
city.  
 bring in the cittie revenues, that *xlii.* shalbe payed to  
 George Conran, son to the said Mr. Mayor, over and besyds George  
Conran.  
Corn.  
 the corn nowe payed to the said Mr. Mayor, and the  
 thresorer to be alowed the same upon his account.

[8.] Where[as] severall cittezens, upon ther admission Franchise.  
 to the fredom of this cittie, have entred into recognizances  
 to contynue in their professed trade, and not to use eny Trades.  
 other trade belonging to eny incorporacion before they  
 were admitted thereunto, yet nevertheles they do intrude Intrusion  
 and hynder dyvers other incorporacions, and are not  
 cauled upon for the forfeiture of their said recognizances:  
 it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that  
 Mr. Nicholas Burran, Robert Panting, William Gough,  
 and Thomas Ewstace, or eny two of them shall have  
 aucthorytie to prosecut these causes with all expedycion.

[9.] That Lucas Challener shall have a lease for tearme Challener.  
St.  
Andrew's  
church.  
 of three score and one yeares upon St. Androwes church  
 and churchyard (after our estate therin perfected) he Church-  
yard.  
 payeing yearly to this cittie *xli.s.*, Irysh ; and reserving our  
 stacion place upon Easter Monday as hetherunto hath Station-  
place.  
Easter  
Monday  
 been had in commendable sorte ; with further cove-  
 nauntes and condycions to be inserted in his lease.

[10.] Where[as] the comons compleyned in this  
 assembly that the keepers of the newe erected myll, Mill.  
 without St. James Gate, doth imbesyle and by indyrect St. James'  
Gate.  
 means drawe to the same myll the water of the con-

- 1592-3. dytes: for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the authoryty Roll i.  
m. 67.  
Conduits. aforsaid, that yf at eny tyme hereafter eny person or  
Impedi- persons gyve eny impedymēt or stop of reddey ronning  
ment. of the water coming to the sestern or condyt heade,  
Cistern. wherby yt myght be stopped or lett from coming to the  
Water. said sestern, or, after the coming of the said water, do by  
eny indyrect meanes drawe eny parte of the said water  
out of the said sestern from having his dewe course  
through the condytes to serve the use of the cittie, that  
Millers. then the owners and myllers of eny such forsaid mylls  
Penalty. wherunto the said water is conveyed shall forfeyte and  
paie, to the use of this cittie, x*l*.s., tociens quociens, and  
also x*l*. daies imprysonment, without favor or grace; and  
the same to be putt in due execusion by the Mayor and  
Sheryves for the tyme, uppon payne of x*l*.i.; and that  
Waste. the houll of the waste water of the sestern be presently  
City works. made up by the masters of the cittie workes as of  
ancient tyme hath bene, and that no water be suffred to  
Bridge. enter upon the brydge of St. James Gate, to the  
hyndrance of her majesties subiectes.
- Alterman. [11.] John Terrell elected alderman in place of John  
Malone, deceased.
- Admis- Admissions to franchise:—Admitted by special grace; m. 70.  
sions to franchise. George Thornton, gentleman; “he must not bring in his  
aprentyses to be free, but his chyl dren.” Admitted, on  
having served apprenticeship: William Nolan, merchant,  
Patrick Lenman, William Pyps, Patrick Coyle, tailors,  
Nicholas Nolan, Richard Neyle, Patrick Thonder, Connor  
Ogane, Richard Lyon, tanners, Nicholas Forde, Patrick  
Calshe, shoemakers, James Chyver, baker, Thomas Drom-  
goule, button-maker, William Androwe, mason. As son  
of freeman: Thomas Fitzsymons. In right of wife:  
Geoffry Malon, “fenser.”

1593.

1593. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

m. 65

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas it is complayned

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 15 April, 1593.

by the comons that the company of bakers, or some of them, taking the chardge of mylls aboute this cittie, worketh not onely therby the hyndrance of the cittezens, in letting them from their steven or course for grynding their corn as hath bene accustomed, but also the same company of bakers, to make their owne gayne, do forbere baking brede for the cittezens the space of eight or ten daies, in which tyme their corn being grounde do perish in meale, with other lick iniuries: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the auncient usadges of stevening every cittezen as his corn cometh into the mylls be contynued, uppon payne of grevous ponishment, to be executed by Mr. Mayor for the tyme being, as well uppon the masters, owners of the mylls, as uppon ther substytutes serving under them; and lickwyse it is ordered that, uppon complaynt of eny cittezen grevid by the abuse of the bakers in the causes above specyfyed, and proved before Mr. Mayor for tyme being, that ponishment be executed therin, as to hym shall seme convenient.

[2.] Where[as] Mr. Walter Ball hath enformed in this assembly that a certayne tenement in this cittie is concealed, and ought to be escheted to this cittie: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that, uppon the recovery of the same uppon his owne chardges, the same shall be leased by the cittie for such rent as the cittie shall thynke fytt, the halfyndell of which rent he shall have for lxi. yeares from the date of the said lese.

[3.] That Hughe Johns shall have the place of trumpeter in this cittie, with such duties, stypend and livery as John [Hill], trumpeter, had, the same to contynue dureing his honest demeanor therin; and that he contynuing dureing his lyfe in this service, it is agreed he shall be admytted free of this cittie; and, as for iii. daies in the wick, to have such lybertie from attendance which he requireth, the same is referred to Mr. Mayors discreSSION and good will for the tyme being.

1593.  
Bakers.  
Mills.Grinding  
of corn.Ancient  
usages.Punish-  
ment.Walter  
Ball.  
Conceal-  
ment.  
Escheat.

Trumpeter.

Attendance.

1593.

Nicholas  
Weston,  
Mayne and  
Dale.

[4.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions moved in this assembly, that Mr. Nycholas Weston, alderman, shall have a lese for lxi. yeares uppou Mayne and Dale, in the county of Louth, in as lardge and ample manner as the same do or ought to belong to this cittie, to begyn at Easter last past before this date, he payeing and yealding for the same xx.s., Irishe, per annum, with other clauses and condycions in his lese to be incerted, and all former grauntes herof to be herby voyde.

Roll  
m. 68

Ships.

Clontarf.

Hulk.

Removal.

[5.] Forasmoch as greate danger groweth to ships coming into the pole of Clontarfe, by reason of the carcass of the ould hulke which somtyme belonged to Mr. John Forster and Nicholas Berns, alias Skypper, and others, which perished in the same pole: for preventing of the danger that maye happen, it is agreed by authoritye aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall compell the said Mr. Forster and Nicholas Berns to remove and take awaic the said hull or carcass, uppou theire owne chardges, by the last of June next, and that they begyn to work uppou the same presently; and yf they fayle therin, that Mr. Mayor shall comytt theire boddies unto pryson untyll they performe this order and layeing downe.

Walter  
Ball.

Crane.

[6.] That Mr. Walter Ball, who hath a graunt of a voyde ground be caste the castle of the Crane, shall presently take out his lease by the poste assembly; and that also presently theruppou the said Mr. Ball shall make upp the wall in the forefront of the said voyde ground, uppou his owne chardges, in such sorte as Mr. Mayor and aldermen shall thynck convenient.

Richard  
Fagan.St.  
Thomas-  
street,  
Hospital of  
St. John.

[7.] That yf Mr. Rychard Fagan, alderman, can convey hymselfe to the right of Fraunces Challenor in certayne howses in St. Thomastret nere the Hospytall of St. Johns, that theruppou it is graunted his intrest shalbe renewed for three score and one yeares, to begyn from Easter last, at the same rent he nowe payeth; the ould lese must be sene, and when the newe is sealed, the ould to be cancelled.



[8.] That Thomas Conran, son to Mr. Mayor, shall have such intrest as his father nowe hath in two howses in Cookestret, and one howse in St. Nycholas stret, renewed in his name, at the same rent and covenantes as is now reservid; and that he shall have the same for three score and one yeares begyning from Easter last.

[9.] Where[as] the sergyantes or mase berrers belonging to the Sheryves for the tyme complayned on for not gyveing such due attendance as becometh ether in execution of their offyces, or attending the Sheryves as their servantes for that yeare: it is agreed, by the aucthoritic afforsaid, that the sergyantes shall gyve their attendance, and that the Sheryves shall ponish sharply the offenders; and, withhall, yt is agreed that every sergyant at mase shall fynd sufficient suerties to the Sheryves for the tyme being to save them harmles of their arestes; and yf eny do refuse so to do, that it shalbe lawfull for Mr. Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being to place another in his place that will refuse to fynd suerties.

[10.] Obliterated.

[11.] Where[as] dyvers be admytted to the fraunches and lyberties of this cittie uppon fyne, wherof som payeth parte at their entry into the rolls and others taketh dayes of payment, and after becom petitioners to have the same fyne ether [w]holely relesed or in parte forgyven, the which oftentymes faulleth out so as their fraunchises be obteyned to the preiudyce of the cittie: for preventing of which inconvenience, it is ordered in this assembly that none admytted henceforth uppon fyne shalbe enrolled nor sworne untill the whole fyne be payed unto the thresorer for the tyme being, accordng the trewe meaning of this assembly uppon their admyssion.

[12.] That the masters, wardens and corporacion of smithes and goldsmithes shall have a lese for tearme of thre skore and one yeares, begyning at Easter last past, uppon Gormonds Gate, otherwyse cauled Ormonds Gate, with the appurtenances, payeing therfore yearly to this

1593.  
Thomas  
Conran.

Cooke-  
street  
St.  
Nicholas-  
street

Mase-  
berrers,  
Sheryvs.

Attendance,

Sergeants.

Arrests.

Franchise.

Fines.

Rolls.

Payment.

Smiths.  
Gold-  
smiths.

Gormond's  
Gate.

1593. cittie foure shillings, sterling, current mony of England, Roll i  
 Lead. they covering the same with lede, and doing such other m. 68  
 thinges as shalbe incerted in theire lese.

Mayor [13.] Elected for ensung year:—Mayor: James Janes;  
 Sheriffs: Richard Ashe, John Morfe.

Admissions to fran- ship: Richard Quyrek, Thomas Quyn, Nicholas Dowdall, m. 70  
 chise. tailors, John Colman, Nicholas Russell, Thomas Coyle,  
 Patrick Byrn, butchers, George Patriek, George Lorean,  
 tanners, David Manning, smith, John Mayle, mason,  
 Robert Trodan, button-maker, Matthew Dowdall,  
 weaver. Also: Elizabeth, Alisona, and Thomasina  
 Rounsell, as daughters of Richard Rounsell, alderman.

1593. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 69

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] there lyeth  
 Bridge, Isold's Tower, Stones, Channel, Quays, Shipping,  
 scattered in the ryver, betwixt the Brydge and Isolds  
 towre, grete number of hewen and other greate stones as  
 well in the channell as bye the Keyes, to the greate perill  
 and hurt of shipeng or botes, and the danger of causing  
 the ryver and haven to be farr sholder then otherwyse it  
 would be: for remedy wherof, it is agreed and ordered,  
 by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor and  
 Sheryves shall presently cause the whole boddy of this  
 cittie to be chardged, by warrantes of dyrection to the  
 Warls, severall wardes, with a labouring man uppon every  
 howse to work in reforming and amending the defectes  
 Boats, Gabbarde, aforsaid; and that also certayne botes and gabardes be  
 City works, lyekwyse apoynted to take upp the stones in the Key,  
 which being taken up are to be converted to the cittie  
 workes in present decaie; this layeing downe is accord-  
 Ancient law, ing to an auncient lawe<sup>1</sup> layde downe to this effect, and  
 Gravel. so conformed by this assembly; and that also all the  
 gravell to be cast upp uppon the Keye shalbe taken awaie  
 from tyme to tyme by such the botes and barques that  
 cometh to the Keye with provission to this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 452, 453.

[2.] Forasmuche as Nycholas Buckley, offyceer, have, for certayne causes and consyderacions hym moveing, made surrender in this assembly of his mase and offyce, and made humble request of a yearly stypend for his mayntenance: therfore yt is agreed, for dyvers respectes and consyderacions, that the said Nycholas shall have, after the expyration of one yeare and a halfe next, the yearly stypend of fourtie shillinges, sterling, per annum, during his lyfe, out of the revenues of this cittie.

1593.  
Nicholas  
Buckly.  
Surrender.  
Mase.  
Stypend.

[3.] That James Connell shall have the offyce of the said Nycholas Buckley, with the fee and perquisytes therunto belonging, so long as he shall well behave hymselfe and use dyllygent attendance and service therin.

James  
Connell.  
Fee.

[4.] Forasmuche as dyvers the inhabytantes of this cittie, being not free of the corporacion of the Trenty Yeald, intrudeth upon the same corporacion, contrary to the effect of a speycall ordynance or lawe established in this cittie: it is therfore agreed, by the authorytic afforsaid, that the offences afforsaid being proved before Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recordor, and upon prosecution therof taken in sessions, the lawe to be executed upon the offenders.

Trinity  
Gild.  
Intrusion.  
Ordinance.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: William Jordan, James Lales, William Fleming, Walter Chyvers, John Fleming, merchants, John Ranford, "glasier," John Carvan, baker, George Long, tanner Patrick Dowgen. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Meagh, Nicholas Bauenge.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

1593. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: James Janes. Sheriffs: Richard Ashe, John Morphy.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Francis Taylor. Mr. Mayor, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Conran, Mr. Weston, Mr. Burrau, William Gough, John Marshall, Rowland Cashle, are apoynted audytors.

Treasurer.

Masters of workes: John Ussher, John Luttrell Fitz-Thomas.

Auditors.  
Masters of  
workes.

1593.

Corn.

Nicholas  
Forde.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as the corn Roll 1  
m. 71 belonging to this cittie, which was lately in the hands of or custody of Nycholas Forde, is converted and delivered forth, as yt is not perfectly knowen where nowe the same is, it is agreed, therefore, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that Nycholas Forde shalbe cauled uppon and caused to gyve in a note howe the said corn is converted, and this to be don with all convenient spede by Mr. Thresorer and the audytors to thuse of this cittie.

Richard  
Goulborn.Fine.  
Ball.

[2.] It is agreed, for causes and consyderacions seming good, in this assembly, that Rychard Goulborn, merchant, shall paie unto the thresorer, in parte payment of his fyne of ball, the som of fortie shillinges; and, as for the overplus, he is to be remytted therof.

Skinners,

Cesses.

Glovers.

[3.] Where[as] the company of skynners hath bene of ould tyme accustomed to bere in all sesses with the company of glovers, the one halfe of their chardge, who nowe are decayed and not of abylytie, therefor, and forasmoeche as their trade is decayed, and that their abylyties is far under the abylyties of those that in former tymes used their occupacion: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said skynners shall from henceforth bere with the glovers in all sesses as members of that company in state of their abylyties.

Common  
stables.  
Citizens.

[4.] Uppon good causes and consyderacions seming good, in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthorytie aforsaid, that from henceforth no person or persons shall kepe eny comon stables within the liberties of this cittie, but onely the free cittezens of the same, to whom Mr. Mayor and aldermen will laie downe, uppon further conferens had in this behalfe, orders and rates to be observed; and, withall, yt is agreed that yf eny unfree man do kepe eny stable contrary to this ordynance, [he] shall susteyne xl. daies imprysonment without bayle or maynepryse.

Imprison-  
ment.Ballelles.  
Kent.

[5.] Where[as] the land of Ballelles and the rent for xv. yeares past is withholden from this cittie, and, withall,

dyvers other thinges is unjustly deteyned from this <sup>1593.</sup>  
 cittie: for the better recovery wherof, yt is agreed, by <sup>Recovery.</sup>  
 the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Recordor, Mr. Fraunces  
 Taylor, nowe thresorer, Mr. Thomas Ball and William  
 Gough shall have aucthorytie, under the cittie seale, to <sup>City seal,</sup>  
 prosecut and recover the said land and the arrerages of  
 rent, and all other debtes, duties or demaunds resting  
 due to this cittie, the chardge of which is to be born  
 uppon the cittie revenues, from tyme to tyme, uppon  
 warrant from Mr. Mayor to the thresorer.

[6.] George Kenedy elected alderman in place of <sup>Alderman.</sup>  
 Richard Rounsell, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.</sup>  
 ship: Robert Luttrell, Patrick Condran, merchants, Wil-  
 liam Pells, cook, John Holman, "glasyer," Geoffry Folan,  
 cooper, Richard Hanlon, joiner, Laghlen Kelly, weaver,  
 Thomas Whyt, George Long, tanners, Henry Lytle,  
 Edmond Knaven, Richard Flyn, tailors, John Connell,  
 shoemaker, Patrick Rowone, slater. As children of free-  
 men: Ellenor Terrell, maiden, Elizabeth Bellewe, Alicia  
 Goodchep, Paul Dermot, Richard Byrd, "brekler." On  
 payment of fine: James Gyrraght, packer. Also: Walter  
 Cusake and William More, plasterers; "both permytted  
 to work at the rate of *vi.d.*, sterling, per diem, for them-  
 selvis, and *iiii.d.*, sterling, per diem, for their jorneymen;  
 and this to contynue during Mr. Mayors pleasure."

1593-4.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1593. 1593-4.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoeche as the cittie <sup>City.</sup>  
 is destitut of a tent to serve uppon occasion of a generall <sup>Tent.</sup>  
 hosting, yt is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of <sup>Hosting.</sup>  
 this assembly, that the Sheryves shall bie or cause to be  
 made a newe tent, by the advise of Mr. Mayor, and they  
 to be allowed for the same, out of their receiptes, uppon  
 their accompt; and, withhall, yt is agreed that Mr. Bel-  
 lewe shalbe cauled before Mr. Mayor and audytors, to be

<sup>1</sup> 36 Elizabeth,



1593-4.

answerable for the ould tent, yf they shall fynd hym chardgable for the same. Roll  
m. 72

Edward  
Janes.

[2.] That Edward Janes, son to Mr. Mayor, shall have and receive, in consyderacion of his fathers soddayne caulng and greate chardges in his offyce, of the debtes dewe unto the cittie of fyftie pounds, sterling, due before Michelmas was twelmonth, or xl.li., Irish, uppon the cittie revenues, at his election.

Charges of  
Mayoralty.James  
Bellewe,  
alderman.  
Corn.

[3.] For dyvers causes seming good in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. James Bellewe, thelder, alderman, in consyderacion of his decayed estate, shall receive, of the corn due to this cittie, one hundred peckes towards his better mayntenaunce, of the benevolence of this cittie, to be delivered unto hym by Mr. Mayors appointment.

Benevo-  
lence of  
city.Munition.  
Artillery.  
Powder.

[4.] Forasmoche as the municion, artillarie and powder aperteyning unto this cittie is and hath bene carelesly looked unto, and for want of good keping the same is greatly decayed and part therof lost and consumed, to the hyndrance and decaye of the cittie when occasion shall happen to use the same; and this cometh to pass by reason that no speciall man hath bene appoynted to have the chardge therof, or to be answerable for the same: therefore it is ordered and agreed that Mr. Mayor, caulng to hym foure aldermen, together with Mr. Thresorer and Sheryves, shall take a vewe and survey of all the artillarie, municion and powder that doth aperteyne to this cittie, and theruppon to make a perticular note therof in wryting, to be registred in the rolls of this cittie, and to be by them subscribbed by the poste assembly, and delivered to the thresorer that nowe is, to be by hym safely kept and preserved to the cittie use; and the same by indenture from thresorer to thresorer successyvely for ever to be delivered and kept as aforsaid, and the said thresorers to be chardgable for the same upon their accomptes to be taken. And, further, it is agreed that all such powder and other municion that is lent

Neglect:

Decay.

Survey.

Rolls.

Post-  
assembly.  
Treasurer.Loans of  
powder.

out shalbe presently brought in, and the parties to whom the same is lent to be compelled by Mr. Mayor, uppon the declaracion of the thresorer, to bring in the same or the mony recevid for the same; and that such bills as are with eny concerning the delivery of eny the said municion or powder shalbe delivered to the said thresorer by the poste assembly, to thend that the municion delivered out maie the soner be brought in againe. And, withall, yt is agreed that the thresorer for the tyme being shall notefy the defectes of the said artillarie and powder twice in the yeare to the Mayor and aldermen for the tyme being, to thend order maie be taken for the amendment and preservacion therof.

According to which agreement and order, a vewe hath bene taken of the same municion, and a perticular made therof, as herafter apereth, videlicet, threskore and nyne calyvers, thyrty bowes, fyftie sheves of arrowes, seventeen hede peces, eleven pykes, threskore and fyve flaskes, fortie two touch boxes, one barrayll serpentyne poudere, demy barrayll corn powder, thre bondells bow stringes, foure bonches of ould mache not serviceable, and one ould corslet.

[5.] It is agreed, also, that Thomas Ball shalbe cauled uppon before the Mayor and audytors to yeald an accompt for the powder, artillarie and municion aforsaid, and that Mr. Sedgrave be lickwyse cauled to make his chardge.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Gerald Wafer, John Cusake, William Preston, Richard Walsh, merchants, Randell Hanlon, Richard Luttrell, Richard Pursell, Patrick Dade, bakers, Patrick Hanlon, slater. As children of freemen: Catherine Longe, maiden, Edmond Mallone, son of John Mallone, alderman, Richard Barry, merchant.

1594. Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1594.

Acts and ordinances;—[1.] Where[as] Mr. Walter

Walter Terrell.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1594.

1591.  
Crane.  
Quay.  
St.  
Michael's  
lane.  
Grant.

Terrell, late deceased, had a feeferme from this cittie upon the slip next to the Crane, and adioyninge to the lane leading from the Key to St. Migells lane, the [original] of which graunt is somewhat, by bad keapinge, defaced and broaken: wherfore it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, at the instance of Mr. John Terrell, alderman, son to the sayd Walter, whose estate the said John nowe possesseth, that the said John shall have the feeferme altered and made in his owne name, word by word, according as the same was formerly graunted unto his said father.

Roll 13  
m. 73.

[2.] Where[as] the cittizens are daily abused by the inordinate and extorcionable dealing of the customer of the port of this cittie: for remedy wherof, it hath bene thought fytt that suite should be made unto the quenes majestie for graunting the same office unto this cittie in revercion for yeares at a certaine rent: therfor it is agreed and ordered, by thaucthorytie afforsaid, that Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, shall, upon his owne chardges, prosecut suyte for and in the behaulf of the said cittie for the obtayning of the said office at her majesties handes; wherupon, the same being by his menstry obtayned, the said Mr. Weston shall have the intrest so obtayned, paing such rent as shalbe therowt reserved to her majestie, her heirs and successors, and paing also yearely unto the forsaid cittie *x.li.*, sterling, during the said intrest, per annum, and using the cittizens in the said office in honest and neighborly manner.

Pavement.  
Water-  
course.  
St. Thomas-  
street.

Inhabitants

[3.] Also, where[as] the pavement next adioyninge to the watercourse in St. Thomastret is by disordered meanes broken and greatly decayed: it is therefore agreed, by thaucthorytie afforsaid, that every inhabitant of St. Thomastreet afforsaid shalbe compelled by Mr. Mayor to make upp so muche of the pavement as is against their groundes as far as the chanell; and, for the residew of the pavement afforsaid, the same to be amended upon the cittie chardges by the masters of the

Masters of  
works.

cittie workes; towards the which the fyne of *v.li.*, sterling, layd downe upon Owen Connell for the iniury and owtragios assault and batry done unto Mr. John Terrell, alderman of that ward, for the which he hath bene indieted, is appointed to be paied to the thresorer of this cittie for that purpose.

[4.] Where[as] profer is made in this assembly by Mr. William Browne, James Queydrot, and Richard Pricket, that yf every of the aldermen of this cittie will deliver and paie unto them *v.s.*, sterling, and every Sherif and Sherives peer *ii.s. vi.℥.*, sterling, every of the *lxxxxvi.* two shillinges, sterling, and every of the citizens and inhabitantes such a some as by indifferent persons shuld be assessed upon them, that they, in consideracion therof, will undertake to finish the workes of the olde watercourse upon their owne proper chardges sufficiently to the contentment and good lyking of such persons as shalbe appointed to surveye the same: it is therfore condescended and agreed, by thauethorytie afforsaid, that they, the said Browne, Queydrot and Pricket, shall enter presently in recognisaunce of the som of *ccc.li.*, sterling, for performance of their said profer by Mighellmas next, and that then the cesse afforsaid shalbe levied accordinge their said request, and that Mr. Maior, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Nicholas Ball and Mr. Walter Sedgrave shalbe surveiors of the premisses, and what order for the building of the said watercourse they shall lay downe, the same is to be by the said Browne, Queydrot and Pricket performed.

[5.] Where[as] Mr. Nicholas Borran, alderman, was wrongfully stayed and ymprisoned in the Castle of Dublin by Stephen Seger, nowe constable therof, of his owne abuse without eny just cause, affirming that he might do the same by his office, for that one of his people was arrested and ymprisoned within this cittie for debt dewe upon him; and forasmuch as the same iniury do most cheffy towch the liberties and priviledges given by her

1594.  
Fyne.  
Owen  
Connell.  
Assault.  
John  
Terrell,  
alderman.

Browne,  
Queydrot,  
Pricket.

CITIZENS.

Water-  
course.

Cess.

Surveyor.

Nicholas  
Borran  
alderman.  
Dublin  
Castle.  
Constable.

Arrest.  
Imprison-  
ment.

Liberties.  
Priviledges.

1594.

majestie, and her most noble progenitors of famous memory, to the body of this cittie: it is agreed and ordered that Mr. Borran shall make and appoint the treasurer of this cittie his attorney, and he then to prosecute the law against the said Seger for his forsaid abuse and wrong done, upon the citties chardges.

Treasurer.  
Prosecution.

City lands.

Rent.

Survey.

Book of  
extent.  
Tholsel.

[6.] Where[as] it is thought that careles dealinge hath bene hertofore used in letting of the cittie landes and tenementes for lesser rent by a farr proporcion than ought to have bene, by which meanes the cittie is greatly hendred: for remedy wherof it is agreed that Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Fraunces Taylor, John Myles and John Marshall shall survey all the cittie landes, and certify the perticulars therof, as the same is nowe worth to be sett and theruppon to returne a booke of the extent of the said landes, to remaine in the Tolcell for the better knowledge of the cittizens when eny parcell of the said landes shalbe leased; and this is to be done by Mighellmas next coming.

Richard  
Segerson,  
barber-  
surgeon.  
Shop.

[7.] That Richard Segerson, barborsurgeon, shall have a lease for terme of threscore and one yeares upon the titles hopp adioyning to the great condyt or High pipe, yelding and paing therfor yerly unto this cittie, per annum, xxx.s., sterling, current mony of England, reserving alwayes a way to the cittie condyt for cleaning and amending therof; with other clauses and condicions to be inserted in his lease.

City con-  
duit.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

[8.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas Gerrott, alderman; Sheriffs: William Gough, Ralph Sanky.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Cooke, Edward Orson, Edmund Newgent, Oliver Newgent, Thomas Mony, merchants, Richard Walshe, Nicholas Shaghmes, butchers, Thomas Luis, saddler, Richard Raff, John Leynagh, Nicholas Tagan, bakers, Patrick Lalor, cooper, Walter Enos, William Dowyle, William Browne, tailors, William Kegan, fish-



monger, William Walsh, surgeon, apprentice of Patrick 1594.  
 Walsh, surgeon. As children of freemen: Agneta Dow- Admis-  
 gan, Anna Connell, maidens, James Dillon, gentleman, sions to  
 son of Sir Lucas Dillon, knight. In right of wife: franchise  
 Thomas Fowlanne, tailor. On payment of fine: Thomas  
 Wetherby, currier; condition: to educate in his faculty  
 one apprentice in every seven years, so long as he remains  
 in the city, and to serve all freemen of the city before  
 foreigners in his occupation, and also that he will not  
 intrude on any other art or faculty therein<sup>1</sup>.

1594. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Where[as] the course of  
 the water coming from the heade therof at Dodder to Water,  
 the cittie mylls and condytes is nowe in hand to be re- Dodder,  
 payred, and lest, by want of suffycient mony to defraie Mills,  
 the chardge, the same might be letted: it is agreed and Conduits,  
 ordered by the aucthoritic of this assembly, that a cess Cess.  
 of foure skore poundes, sterling, shalbe made and levied  
 emongest the cittezens and inhabytantes of this cittie,  
 wherof the som alreddy cessed and levied to be parsell,  
 and the same to be don and levyed by the dyrection of  
 Mr. Mayor, as formerly was don, and to be delivered to  
 John Ussher to be payed over as Mr. Mayor shall dyrect,  
 for which the said John Ussher shall yeald accompt.

[2.] Where[as] dyvers lawes, orders and constytucions  
 are establyshed in this cittie against such as anoyeth the  
 watercourse in Thomastret, and that, notwithstanding Water-  
 the same lawes, the said course of water is dyvers waies course,  
 fylthied, not tollerable to be suffered: it is therefore Thomastret,  
 ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that Mr.  
 Mayor shall chose one neighbor of Thomastret to joyne

<sup>1</sup> "Pro fine quadraginta solidorum sterlingorum; et quod educabit in facultate sua unum apprenticium semel in quibuslibet septem annis quamdiu remanebit infra civitatem predictam, et

quod servabit omnes liberos homines huius civitatis præ aliis forensibus in occupatione sua, et etiam quod non intrudet in aliquam aliam artem sive facultatem infra civitatem predictam."

1594. with Thomas Browne, myller, to put the lawes in this behalfe made in execusion, and the said person so chosen  
 Thomas Browne, miller, and the said Browne shall, uppon their bokoths, gyve a  
 Book-rolls. treue accompt of their receiptes, wherof it is agreed  
 Account. that they bothe shall have the halfe of such fynes as  
 Fines. shall be receivid.

[3.] Where[as] dislike is had of such as hath borne  
 Office-bearers. offyces in this cittie, and others elected and chosen there-  
 Wives. unto, in that they and their wyfes doth not were such  
 Attire. atyre as besemeth their places and caulinges: it is  
 Gowns. agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that  
 every man cauled or elected to offyce shall from thence-  
 forth were every daie a comly and desent gowne, or other  
 desent apparreyll, such as shall becom the gravitie of  
 their caulinges, uppon payne of *v.li.*, to be forfeited to  
 those of this cittie, and ponyshment by *xl.* daies, and  
 Gentlewomen. that no gentlewoman whose husband hath borne offyce  
 Mantles. shall not were any light and shorn mantle in this cittie,  
 uppon payne of forfeiture.

[4.] Where[as] the gayoler of Newgate and others  
 Gaoler, Newgate, dwelling nere the cittie dyche, without Newgate, casteth  
 City ditel. the fylthe of their howses and stretes in the said dyche,  
 to the greate hurte therof: it is therefore ordered and  
 agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that yf any do cast  
 any dong or other rubysh ether out of Newgate or other  
 Furze. place into the said dyche, [they] shall have ten dayes  
 Rokes. ponyshment, or paie *iii.s. iiiii.d.*, tociens quociens. And,  
 Rent. withall, it is agreed that such as hath placed any fyr  
 rekes in the said dyche, shall be cauled by the thresurer  
 of the cittie before Mr. Mayor, to compound and paie  
 for the same to the cittie a certayne rent.

[5.] Wher[as], uppon the admyssion of Geffry Malone  
 Geoffry Malone, to the fraunches of this cittie, he ought, according former  
 Franchise. orders of assembly, to enter in bond not to exersyce or  
 Trade. use any trade belonging to any incorporacion in this  
 Intrusion. cittie, by meanes wherof he nowe entrudeth uppon the  
 Shoemakers. incorporacion of shomakers, as they complayne: it is there-

fore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforsaid, that <sup>1594.</sup>  
 yf the said Geffry do not enter in bond to performe the  
 condycion afforsaid, then he to be from henceforth dis- <sup>Disfranchi-</sup>  
 myssed from his fredom. <sup>ement.</sup>

[6.] Walter Galtrom admitted alderman in place of <sup>Alderman.</sup>  
 John Gough, deceased.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace : Richard <sup>Admis-</sup>  
 Potter, plasterer, “and for that he shall plaster the nether <sup>sions to</sup>  
 loft in the Tholsell with fretwork, the cittie being at all <sup>franchise.</sup>  
 other chardges.” Admitted, on having served apprentice-  
 ship : Thomas Cusak, merchant, Walter Nangle, carpenter,  
 Thomas Casy, slater, James Whyt, “wheler,” Maurice  
 Nolan, smith, John Coyle, tailor, Thomas More, saddler.  
 As children of freemen : Rosa Ussher, daughter of George  
 Ussher, Margaret Gascoyn, Margaret Long, maidens,  
 Christopher Fytzsymons, Thomas Whyt, James Gerrott,  
 merchants, Wiliam Thomas, Christopher Monting, James  
 Bee.

#### X.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1594—1607.

1594. Second Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum : That the second Friday next after the  
 feast of St. Michaell tharchangill, anno Domini 1594,  
 Mr. Thomas Gerrald beinge then Maior of the cittie of <sup>Mayor.</sup>  
 Dublin, William Gough and Raulf Sanky, Sherives of <sup>Sheriffs.</sup>  
 the same cittie, theise orders and lawes followinge were <sup>Orders.</sup>  
 layed downe and established in full assembly then <sup>Laws.</sup>  
 holden :

Treasurer : Thomas Smith, alderman. Mr. Maior, Mr. <sup>Treasurer.</sup>  
 Thresurer, Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Borran, Mr. Kenedy, Mr.  
 Sherif Gough, John Meyler, Thomas Kerroll and Thomas  
 Eustace are appointed auditors for this yeare, etc. <sup>Auditors</sup>

[1.] Wher[as] this cittie is intrested by good title in a  
 towre commonly called Buttivant,<sup>1</sup> with a certaine plott of <sup>Buttivant</sup>  
 ground therunto adioyning, which extendeth in leingth <sup>tower.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See vol. 51., p. 115.

1594.  
Geoffry  
Tanton.  
Queen's  
way.  
Fishstreet.  
Gate.

Quay,  
Amlyffy.  
Lane.

from the said towre, in the east, unto the land of Geoffrye Roll  
m. 1.  
Tanton, in the west, and in breadth from the quenes way  
which leadeth from Fishstreet unto the gate of the  
Blessed Virgin Mary of the clam, in the south, unto the  
Key of the water of Amlyffy, in the north, saving a  
certaine common lane, contayning xvi. foote in bredth, in  
the midst therof: it is therefore agreed and established,  
by thauuthoritie of this assembly, that the forsaid tene-  
mentes shalbe leased, the next assembly, for the best  
advantadg and commodity of this citty.

Tent.

[2.] That Mr. Maior, for good and effectuall considera-  
tions moving this assembly, shall cause a tent presently  
to be made upon this citties chardges, for the use of the  
said cittie, which tent is to be used as the necessitie of  
her majesties service shall require.

John Scally,  
bellman.

Barnabe  
Rath.

[3.] That John Scally, bellman, shall have the bell-  
mans office, with all perquisyttes thereunto belonging, in  
as lardge and beneficiall manner as Barnabe Rath, late  
bellman of this cittie, hath enjoyed the same during the  
said John Scally his honest and good dememor in the  
said office.

James Jans.  
Money.  
Escheator.

[4.] Wheras Mr. James Jans, late Maior of this cittie, is  
chardged to have receaved severall soms of mony in right  
of his office as escheator<sup>1</sup> within this cittie and liberties  
therof, which mony ought to belonge to the body of this  
cittie, as by the commons therof is alledged: it is ther-  
for agreed, and by thauuthoritie of this assembly estab-  
lished, that the offices which were taken by the said Mr.  
Jans as escheator shalbe delyvered into the Tolleccl  
presently, and the same to be perused, wherby it may be  
knowen howe the forsaid chardge may be made perfect,  
and theruppon further order to be taken therein; and  
that also the cittie charter<sup>2</sup> and the said offices shalbe  
perused by the next assembly, and the same to be called  
uppon a day and done by Mr. Maior and bothe the Sherives.

Offices.  
Tolleccl.

City  
charter.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp. 14, 28, 225.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 36.

[5.] Moreover, whereas the eadge adioyninge to the cittie condyt is at this present in great ruyn and decay, and yeldeth no commoditie to this cittie, by reason the same is converted to no use and profit: it is therefore agreed, by thauthoritie afforsaid, that the said eadge shall be surveied by the surveyors of this cittie, and therupon they to certify howe the same may be conveniently leased for yeares to the benefyt of this citty; and that also the contrie shambles shall be reedified in sort as Mr. Maior and Sherives shall thinck conveniently to be done upon the cittie chardges.

[6.] Wher[as] dyvers cittizens of this cittie, and inhabitantes of the same and suburbs therof, do departe out of this realme at Shroftide, of purpose to be discharged of the bearing of their balls, or payment of the fynes for default therof, onely to circumvent the laudable orders of this cittie, formerly layd downe for the purpose: it is therfor agreed, by authoritie afforsaid, that if eny cittizen or inhabitant within this cittie or suburbs therof, beinge married, and bound to bear a ball in the first yeare of his mariadge, by the lawes of this cittie, do departe out of the realme within fifteen dayes next before Shroftuisday, beinge the tyme appointed for bearinge of balls, then he to paie the auncient fyne hetherunto paid for not bearinge therof by his absence, as hath bene accustomed, eny former order or lawe to the contrary notwithstandinge.

[7.] Where[as] in all well governed citties, and chetly in London, the contry bakers dwellinge nere to the same citties are permitted twoo severall dayes wyckly to come to the marquet with bread to be sold, they gyvinge a certaine quantity in waight beyond the free bakers, by which meane the said citties be alwayes provided and well served of bread; and forasmuch as ther is no such good course holden in this cittie, for want wherof the company of bakers are so much at their libertie in usinge their owne wills, as that they do not bake eny bread for

159  
Citty  
conduct.

Surveyor

Country  
shambles.

Citizen

Departure

Shroftide

Balls

Fines

Marriage

Auncent  
fyne.

London  
Country  
bakers.

Market

Weight  
Free  
bakers.

Bread



1594.  
Bread.  
Prices.

Assize.  
Mayor.

Overplus  
Stratford-  
le-Bow.

Proclama-  
tion.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

the cittezens but at their owne pleasures, and that at such a prise and rate as to themselves semeth best, under the pretence that they are not hable to lyve by their trade yf they shuld observe thassize gyven unto them by Mr. Mayor, albeit the same assize be rather under than over: for remedy wherof yt is therfore concluded and agreed, by thauethoritie afforsaid, that from hensforth all such of the contry or cittie as shall come into this cittie in marquet dayes with bread to be solde, shall have free libertie to sell the same without lett or interrupcion of eny whatsoever, they givinge such overplus in assize of every peny and haulfpeny loaf, as those of Stradfith the bowe gyveth in their bread brought into London to be sold, which overplus shalbe gyven by Mr. Mayor by publique proclamacion, accordinge as thassize from tyme to tyme shalbe layd downe.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Deonisius Fyn, glover. As sons of freemen: John Gough, merchant, son of Patrick Gough, alderman, deceased, Edward Dermot, John Longe, Michael Symons. On payment of fines: Cornelius Swarth, stabler, Richard Feane, "brekelaier."

1594-5.

Cesses.  
Disburse-  
ments.  
Loans.

Dwelling in  
country.

1594-5.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1594.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Whereas the inhabitantes of this cittie do fynd themselves overchardged in bearing of such cesses and disbursements of lone monyes as those aldermen and other freemen of this cittie which dwelleth in the contry shuld and ought for their part to beare and lay out from tyme to tyme as occasion serveth, which inconvenience proceedeth onely by their contynuall dwelling in the contry, where they may not so conveniently be delt withall for the same as if they wear resident and inhabitant within this cittie or franchises therof: it is therfore agreed, by thauethoritie of this assembly, that all such aldermen and other free cittizens

as dwelleth in the contry, or somtymes in the cittie and somtymes in the contry, shall paie and beare all such lones of mony, and other cesses and chardges, as shalbe imposed upon them from tyme to tyme eny way for the furthervance of the princes service or the service of this cittie; and if they or eny of them shall faile herin upon demaunde of the same by the Maior of this cittie for the tyme being, then their bodies to be committed presently to ward by the Maior, and ther to remaine without baile or deliveraunce untill they and every of them shall make payment therof.

[2.] That presently all those persons unto whom the corne which formerly was bought for the citties stoare, and committed to the custody and keeping of Nicholas Ford for the behouf of this cittie, and after by him delivered out unto cittizens and others to be returned againe for the citties provisyon, shall bring in and deliver the same, according the proporcions delivered over unto Mr. Thresurer, to the citties use; and that presently Mr. Maior, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. Condran and Mr. Tayllor, John Myles, John Ussher and Mr. Sherif Gough shall take the accompt of the forsaid Nicholas Ford of the [w]hole graine, to the end that the same or the value therof may be brought into the tresury of this cittie, to be further disposed, to bring in a lyke stoare for the provision of this cittie, and that present warning be given to eche one to whom the said graine was delyvered to bringe in their porcions by them received, accordinge their bills delyvered for the same and that Mr. Maior shall therein use all diligence to see this order deuly performed.

[3.] That the pypes which conveigheth the water from the sestern through St. Thomastreet shalbe amended, and the street or pavement over the same paved, at the citties chardges, with all convenient speed; and that also the watercourse of the streame in the same street be repaired and made up, upon the chardges of thinhabitantes therunto next adioyning.

1594-5.

Charges.

Penalty.

City's store  
of corn.Nicholas  
Ford.City  
tresury.Pipes.  
Water  
Cistern.  
St. Thomas  
street.  
Pavement.Water-  
course.

1594-5. [4.] That there shalbe *vi.s. viii.d.*, sterling, disbursed Roll x.  
m. 2. and bestowed out of the citties revenues upon such artificers as Mr. Fagan and Mr. Fraunces Tailor, aldermen, surveyors, surveyors appointed to survey the cittie lands, as the said City lands. surveyors shall think fytt to measure the lands and houses within this cittie and liberties therof; and the same to be done with all expedicion by the next assembly at the furthest.

Thomas Gerrald, Mayor. [5.] That Patrick Gerrald, son to Mr. Thomas Gerrald, nowe Maior, shall have, in consyderacion of his fathers good diligence and care to be had in the citties service, the som of fiftie poundes, sterling, current mony of England, to his owne use, out of such debtes as are dewe unto this cittie befor twoe yeares of this Mighelmas last past, and that the tresurer of this cittie for the payment therof unto hym shalbe allowed upon his accompt.

George Mody, Munition. Robert Painter. [6.] That George Mody, yeoman, shalbe ymployed aboute the causes that concerne the citties municion in sort as hertofore he was appointed by Robert Painter, deceased, and for his paynes therin to be taken he shall have fortie shillinges, sterling, per annum, out of the citties revenue, and the same to contynue untill further consyderacion be had of his peticion.

Admissions to franchise. Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: William Kelly, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Patrick Fleming, James Ford, John Feypo, merchants, William Sherlok, alias Walker, tailor, Richard Loneom, glover. As children of freemen: Maria Gerrald, Alsona Gerrald, maidens, Thomas Begg, baker, Nicholas Sweetman, Richard Forster, Robert Ball, Nicholas More, Walter Dongan, son of John Dongan, alderman, deceased. m. 3.

1595.

1595. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

John Hyll, trumpeter.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] That John Hyll, trumpeter, shall have thoffyce of trumpeter within this cittie m. 4.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 29 April, 1595.

during his honest and good demeanor therein, and for the exercissinge of the same he shall have four pounds, sterling, per annum, his livery and dyet, with the auncient perquisytes dew and apperteyning to the said offyce: provided alwaies that the said John shall enter bonde not to departe the service of the cittie from hensforward in exercissing the said offyce without the consent of the Maior for the tyme being.

[2.] Wher[as] Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, craveth allowance of *vi.li.* out of such mony as is founde to be dew uppon hym to this cittie, upon the foote of his accompt in consideracione of so moch mony disbursed by hym for causes that concerned this cittie by the dyreccion of Mr. Cosgrave and Mr. Patrick Gough in the tyme<sup>1</sup> of ther Mayoraltie, as he alleadgeth: it is therefore agreed, by thauuthority afforsaid, that the said Mr. Ball shall have allowance of *xlviij.s.* sterling; and, as for the other *iiii.li.*, sterling, he must be content to beare the losse therof as others of his neighbors dothe.

[3.] That John Brewtone, master of artes, shalbe scholemaster of the free schole of this cittie, and shall have also the scholehouse in sorte as it is, and withall shall have by way of stipent out of the cittie revenewes twentie poundes, Irish, and during his good behavior and dilligence in that chardge, without taking eny allowance for teaching of fremens children, and of the unfree and foreners children, as he and they shall agree uppon.

[4.] Wher[as] Mr. George Tayllor, recorder of this cittie, having suplyed the said offyce and place these twentie yeares with his best dillegence and knowledge for the publike service and good of this cittie, to his great payne, troble and losses of his owne pryvat affayres elswher, and now feeling in hymselfe an onhablenes of body to use such travayle as formerly he hath done in the premisses, he therefore prayeth that his surrender of

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 108, 189.

1595.  
Recorder.

the said office maie be by this assembly accepted, and some other learned gentleman of sufficient and good circumspeccione maie be provided to supply his rolme and place from hensforth, wher he will assiste hym with his best advise and counsell; and, withall, prayeth that in respecte

City causes.  
Stipend.

in lawe herafter to be gyven in this citties affaires [he may] have such yearly stypend graunted unto him during his life of this cittie as [to] this grave assembly shall seme fytt to be gyven: it is therefore, by the aucthorityty of this assembly, ordered and established that as the said assembly are thankfull of the said Mr. Recorders service formerly done and hearafter to be done to this cittie. so do the same require his contynuanee in his place untill the next assembly, in which meane tyme it is ordered that Mr. Maior and aldermen shall conferr with some learned gentlemen in the lawes of bothe realmes that are here. to understande how and in what sorte they or eny of them will take that place and office; and that also Mr. Maior shall conferr with some grave cittizens bond for Englande to conferr with some gentlemen ther of that contry byrth, who [are] knowen to be worthy of the place, to relate the same unto the body of this cittie, wherby the said office maye be established to such purpose as is requisytt for the avayle of this cittie.

England.

Launcelot  
Mony,  
custos of St.  
Stephens.

[5.] Also it is agreed, by thaucthorityty afforsaid, that Launcelot Mony, clerk, shalbe custos of the hospitall of St. Stephens, and shall have the same from hensforwarde in as lardge and ample manner as eny custos formerly held the same. He must be good unto the poore, and gyve them no cause of [complaint], and dischardge the cure as becometh.

Poor.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[6] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Francis Tayllor, alderman; Sheriffs: John Elliot, John Marshall.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Peter Russell, Edward Terrell, merchants, Walter Gerrot, Richard Reae, bakers, William Mayrgey,

Roll  
m. 4.

m. 3.



tallow-chandler, James David, butcher, Patrick Galbally, 1595.  
 shoemaker, Richard Rice, pewterer. As sons of freemen: Admis-  
 Nicholas Stephins, merchant, Robert Ussher, merchant, sions to  
 son of Robert Ussher, alderman, deceased. franchise.

1595. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

It is agreed by thauethoritie of thassembly afforsaid, that John Clinton shall from [hensforth have] the office of swordberrer within this cittie during his honest and good behavior, diligens and attendance therin, and shall have for the exercising therof such perquisytes as the late swordberrer had and enioyed. John Clinton, sword-bearer. Perquisites.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: John Dowd, Leonard Preston, merchants. As children of freemen: Begneta Connell, John Stephins. In right of wife: Edward Dongan, gentleman, Patrick Roe, tailor. Admis- sions to franchise.

1595. Second Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Francis Tayllor. Sheriffs: John Elliot, John Marshall. Mayor. Sheriffs.

Treasurer: Philip Conran. Auditors: Mayor, treasurer, Walter Ball, Nicholas Burran, William Goughe, Nicholas Forde, Rowland Cashell, John Worall, tanner, Nicholas Pursell. Masters of Works: John Morphy, Ralfe Sancky. Treasurer. Auditors. Masters of works.

Acts and ordinances:—[1.] Forasmoch as the Bridge gate is now in perell of fauling, wherby greate daunger may happen to her majesties subiectes passing that waie, besydes great inconvenience to growe to this cittie, yf the same do happen to faule: for remedy wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by thauethority of this assembly, that Mr. Smithe and Mr. Bellewe shalbe agentes to prosecute upon the cittie chardges the bill preferred befor the lord deputy and counsell against Mr. William Ussher for this cause, and that in the meane tyme Mr. Maior shall take present order liekwise upon the cittie chardges, Bridge gate. Agents. Lord deputy. William Ussher.

1595. wherby no daunger by the coming downe of the said Roll  
m. 5  
gate may happen.

Mill-stones. [2.] Where[as] it is complained that the milstones  
Quay. standing nere the Key are noysom and hurtfull by  
gathering filthe about them, and that there are former

Laws. lawes in this cittie for preventing wherof, which are not  
put in execusion, and withall yt is thought expedient that

Oysters. Polbegg. the dredgers for oysters in Polbegg should brynge upp  
the gravell and stones which they fynd there, and cast  
the same upp upon the bankes for the better preserving of

the Pole: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority  
aforsaid, that the lawes for milstones shalbe putt in exe-

Dredges. cusion, and withall yt is agreed that such rubbish, stones,  
Boats. oyster sheles and other filthered that are taken upp by  
the dredgers of oysters with their dredges, shall bringe

the same upp with their boates and lay the same ashore;  
and who do not performe this order shall forfyte and  
paie for everye tyme to the use of the cittie xii*d.*, ster-  
ling, tociens quociens, halfe to the cittie and halfe to the  
informer.

[3.] For consideracion seming good in this assembly,  
it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority of the same,  
Taylor. that Thomas Taylor, son to Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe  
Maior, shall have towards the supportacion of his father

Maior's charges. [h]is chardge in the said offyce, fyftie poundes, sterling.  
But, to thende that we shalbe better aequaynted with such  
arreradges as are due unto the cittie, and what debtes  
the cittie oweth, we do deferr the manner of the payment

of the said fyftie poundes, sterling, untill the next assem-  
bly, wherby Mr. Maior may make a perfect conclusion in

Accounts. the meane tyme of the accomptes of the cittie; and ther-  
uppon we will, after the citties debtes paid, take order  
for your satisfaction uppou the arreradges dew befor

Michelmas last.

Morphy, surgeon. [4.] That John Morphy, chirurgion, shall have a lese  
for tearme of threscore and one yeares uppou a voyde  
Sr. Nicholas' gate. parcell of grounde lyeng without St. Nycholas gate, nere

the myll pond latly surveyed by certayne aucthorized for that purpose, and that he shall not sett his ground sell of building but as Mr. Maior, Mr. Christofer Fagan, Mr. Walter Ball, Mr. Nicholas Ball, and Mr. Burran, or thre of them, wherof Mr. Maior to be one, shall apoynt and lay downe, paying yearly vi.s. viii *d.*, Irish. It is ment that he shall not buyld from the towre to the arche, but in that place he shall byld a wall of lyme and stone of lick height as the wall is in the west syde of the waie; with other condysions and covenantes to be inserted in his lese.

1595.  
Mill-pon-1.  
Building.

Tower.  
Arch.  
Wall

[5.] Forasmoeche as Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe Maior, is one of the nomber which were aucthorised to survey the landes of this cittie, and by reason of his caulng to the said offyce of mayoraltie he can not attend or joyne with the rest in the survey: for remedy wherof, yt is agreed and ordered, by the aucthoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Handcock shalbe in the place and steade of the said Mr. Taylor, the retorne of which survey we wishe to be fynished by the next assembly.

Francis  
Taylor,  
Mayor.

Survey.

[6.] Wher[as] by the resignacion of Mr. George Taylor, late recorder, the said offyce is voyde, we have thought good, for divers consideracions moved in this assembly, to graunt and agree that Mr. Edward Loftus shalbe recorder of this cittie, so long as he shall duly execute the said chardge and dwell in this cittie, and that he shall have yearly the lick stipend for the execusion of the said offyce as Mr. Taylor, late recorder, had and received.

Resigna-  
tion.  
George  
Taylor,

Edward  
Loftus,  
Recorder.

Residence.

Stipend.

[7.] That, in respecte and consideracion of the councill given and to be given by Mr. George Tailor, late recorder, and that he shall assiste and dyrect Mr. Maior and others the causes of the cittie for this yeare, that he shall have for this yeare foure poudes, Irishe, to be payed out of the cittie revenues.

George  
Tailor, late  
Recorder.

[8.] That Patryck Brady shalbe bedle for the pore in place and sted of John Ballowre, and shall have the fees therunto due and belonging during his good dilligens

Beddle.  
Poor.

1595. and behavior in the said offyce; and, as for the last quarter [h]is fee, yt is agreed he shall have fyve shillinges, sterling, therof, and the other fyve shillinges John Ballowre shall have; and that the said John Ballowre shall have the small rowlme in Fysh stret for his lodging, he keping the place theraboutes clene, as others before hym hath done.
- Fish-street.
- George Fitzsymons, gaoler of Newgate.
- [9.] Wher[as] it is complayned that George Fytzsymons mysdemeaneth hymself in his offyce of gaoler of Newgat, and that he suffreth the howse to faule to ruen: it is agreed and ordered, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Recordor, and Sheryves shall examayne the faultes and disorderly delinges of the said George; and they fynding his mysdemeanors to be such as are enformed, then he to be amoved from his said chardge, and another honest man to be placed in his place the next assembly; and, withall, it is agreed that the said George shalbe presently called to bestowe so moche upon the amending of the Newgat as is layd downe upon his admyssion, and if that will not suffyce, then the rest of the chardges to be born upon the cittie revenues.
- Repairs.
- Munition.
- Cesses.
- Corn.
- Auditors.
- [10.] Forasmoche as it is moved in this assembly that such persons as be accomptable to the cittie for eny parte of the munycion may be called upon to yeald their accompt, and that Mr. Garrald and other late Mayors before hym may be enforced to accompt for cesses made and collected in their tymes, and lickwyse the corn due to the cittie be lickwyse called in: it is agreed and ordered, by the authority aforsayd, that the contentes aforsaid shalbe with all conveynient speede put in execusion by Mr. Maior, and the persons aforsaid to be compelled to make their accomptes befor the audytors; and, withall, we desyre Mr. Maior to remember the xx.li. delivered out of the cittie revenues in Mr. Janes [h]is yeare of mayoralty,<sup>1</sup> the stones of the

<sup>1</sup> See p. 265.

wall leading to the castle, the cittie leades, and the three brass peeces lent to sir George Bowrchier, all which to be presently brought into the cittie.

1595.  
Castle.  
Brass  
peeces.  
Sir George  
Bowrchier.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Edward Loftus, gentleman, recorder of Dublin. Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Edward Cashell, merchant, Laghlen Cary, Patriek Neyle, carpenters, Nicholas Luttrell, John Conelan, James Hacket, Richard Crefe, bakers, William Harris, Richard Counton, butchers, William Kevan, junior, tanner, George Holeroft, apothecary, as apprentice to Ralph Sancky, apothecary, Laurence Doyne, goldsmith, as apprentice to Robert Bee, goldsmith. As son of freeman: Richard Vernam, cutler.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[1.] Wher[as] by composicion<sup>1</sup> betwixt Mr. Janes, late Mayor, and Thomas Slaman, mason, the said Thomas was to have for his labor in repayreing the watercourse at Dodder threscore pounds, sterling, wherof he is as yet unpayed of the som of *xiiii.li. ii.s.*: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every alderman in his ward shall make a collection of the remayne of such sess as was made in their wardes, and whate can not be collected betwixt this and Shroftyde next to be payed upon the cittie revenues, the said Thomas to expect for his payment till that tyme; and yf eny cittezen refuse to paie, to be brought before Mr. Mayor; and, in the meane tyme, betwixt this and Shroftyde, Mr. Mayor shall appoynt certayne to vewe the said worck, [to see] yf the same be accomplyshed according the indenture, wherof Mr. Janes to be one.

Thomas  
Slaman.

Water-  
course.  
Dodder.

Aldermen,  
Cess.

Wards.

View.

[2.] Forasmoch as Mr. Edward Loftus, now recorder of this cittie, hath made request that his former admys- sion to the said offyce may be confyrmed in this as- sembly, with a certayne layeing downe of his fee: yt is ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that his fee shalbe,

Edward  
Loftus,  
Recorder.

Fee.

<sup>1</sup> The heading "Anno 37 Elizabeth," of the assembly at which they were enacted, is prefixed to the ordinances on membrane 8, without any specification



1595. from the tyme of his fyrst admyssion, twenty fyve Roll  
m. 8.  
 Recorder. pounds, sterling, current mony of England, per annum,  
 to be payed at Easter and Mychaelmas, yearly, by even  
 porcions; and we do confyrm his said offyce, with all  
 Perquisites. the perquisytes therof, unto the said Edward Loftus in  
 as lardge and ample manner as Mr. Taylor had the same.
- Fees. [3.] Forasmoch as by statut yt is set downe what fees  
 Clerks. clerckes, attornyes, and other mynisters shall take for  
 Attorneys. making of process for coppyes of playntes and for  
 attornyes fees for all issues, verdytes, making upp of  
 records, taking of recognisaunces, making coppyes of  
 Records. pledinges, and such lyck: yt is agreed, by the auc-  
 Recognizances. thorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Recorder shall drawe a table  
 Pleadings. according the statut, and the said fees to be published  
 Recorder. by hym; and if eny offend in taking more fees then  
 Table of according the statut, and the said fees to be published  
 Fees. by hym; and if eny offend in taking more fees then  
 Penalty. the statutes will alowe, he or they shalbe ponished in  
 the discreession of the Mayor, recorder and Sheryves  
 for the tyme being, and, persevering therein, after the  
 first fault proved, to be put from their places and  
 forjudged the court for ever.
- [4.] Wher[as] yt is sugiested in this assembly that  
 Sheriff's certainne doth commence action in the Sheryves court by  
 court. making severall actions of one and the selfe same debt  
 Actions above xl.s., Irish, by deviding the same, contrary to the  
 for debt. course of lawe: yt is agreed, by aucthorytie aforsaid, that  
 henceforth no such course shalbe used, and that eny clerck  
 Clerk. or attorney that persueth such suite shalbe forejudged all  
 Attorney. courtes of this cittie; and that Mr. Recorder do add the  
 Recorder. same unto the table of the fees formerly agreed upon.
- Fees. [5.] Wheras Mr. George Taylor, late recorder, had out of  
 George the perquisytes of the clerck of the Tholsels fees, during  
 Taylor. his tyme of recordorshyp, the som of six pounds, Irysh:  
 Clerk of Tholsel. it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Loftus,  
 Fees. nowe recorder, shall have the liek som of six pounds,  
 Irysh, payed unto hym by the clerck of the Tholsell  
 at Easter and Mychaelmas, yearly, in sorte as Mr.  
 Recorder had.

[6.] Wher[as] neclygens is used by the clerkes, attornyes and offycers that ought to attend the court of the Tholsell, by which dyvers clyentes causes are hyndred: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that every clarek, attorney or offycer of the said court shall gyve his personall atendance, every court daie during such tyme as the court sytteth, to attend the prosedinges of his clyentes causes; and every one offending herin shalbe ponyshed by the dyscreession of the Mayor, recorder and Sheryves for the tyme being; and yf they do not reforme their abuse therin upon admonycion, they to be dysmissed out of the court till the next assembly following, and that then other honest, discrete men [be] placed in their rowhmes.

1595.  
Clerks,  
Attornyes,  
Court of  
Tholsel

Attend-  
ance,  
Court days.

Dismissal.

[7.] Forasmoch as yt is complayned that severall of the records of this cittie are rased and defaced by reason no covering is had for them: it is agreed that the clerek shall make upp the recordes in an unyform manner, and that a covering be had for the same, and the recordes to be kept under lock, so as none may have access to them but such as hath chardge therof.

Records of  
city.  
Clerk.

[8.] Forasmoch as by the death of George Russell, late clerek of the Tholsell, the same offyce is voyde: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that William Gough shall have the same offyce, with all the perquy-sytes, so that he exersyse the same in person, and behave hymselfe dyllygently in the said offyce; and shall, in respect therof, gyve unto the cittie a nest of sylver bolls, duple gylded London towch, of the value of xx.li., sterling, the same to followe the sworde, and to be delivered to the thresorer of this cittie for the tyme being betwixt this and Christmas next, for which bonds is to be taken yearly upon the Mayor unto the thresorer for the safe keping therof to the citties use, as is used for Sir John Perrottes cup and the basson and ewer.

George  
Russell.

William  
Gough,  
clerk of  
Tholsel.

Silver  
bolls.

Sword.

Sir John's  
Perrot's  
cup.

[9.] Wher[as] dyvers persons are indelbted to this

Debts.

1595.  
Book of  
accounts,  
Debts to  
city

cittie, apering in the boke of accomptes, wherof a greate parte is thought to be desperat, and to thend so much therof as is sperat might be prosecuted and recovered for the cittie, and the desperat to be clerely dashed forth and never farther layde in chardge: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Walter Sedgrave, Mr. Handeok, alderman, James Barry and Nycholas Forde shall consyder whate therof shalbe chardged upon the thresorer as sperat, and what shalbe discharged as desperat, to thend the desperat maye be crossed out of the boke, and that they make certyfyecat therof by the poste assembly. And also yt is agreed that Mr. Recordor, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Forster and William Gough shalbe attornyes for the cittie, that they or eny two of them maye sue and prosecut the recovering of the said debtes, with other thinges for which they are appoynted attornyes.

Recovery.

Alderman.

[10.] John Ussher is admitted and sworn as alderman in place of Thomas Fitzsymons, deceased.

James  
Connell.  
City  
ordnance.

[11.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that James Connell shall have the upper rowlme over the seller where the cittie ordynance lyeth, during such yeares or intrest as the cittie hath therin, he repayreing the same betwixt this and Easter next, and keping the same repayed suffieiently at all tymes during the said tyme, and to buyld a stayres in such place as Mr. Mayor shall thynck fyt; fayling herin, this graunt to be voyde, and also he shall dwell therin upon the same penalty.

Star.

William  
Gough.

[12.] It is agreed, in the poste assembly, that William Gough shall take out the coppyes of the matter concerning Calganston in thexchequer, and the pledinges in the chauncery of the matter commenced by Mr. John Ussher agaynst the cittie, the chardges wherof and such other chardges as shalbe dysbursed in the suite shalbe dysbursed by the thresorer or Sheryves upon the warrant of Mr. Mayor from tyme to tyme.

Calganston.

John  
Ussher.

Suit.

Roll  
m. 8

1595-6.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1595.

1595-3.

[1.] Forasmoch as this cittie hath at this instant urgent occasion, through want of municion, to make petycion to her majestie for some quantyty of municion and other thinges nedfull for defence of the same in this tyme of danger, in consyderacion we have of late bene at greate chardges for furtheraunce of her majesties service, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly that Mr. Weston shall prosecut the suite to her majestie, to which he hath assented, so as Mr. Mayor and aldermen procure the lord deputy and counCELLS lettres in commendacion of our services; and we agree that he shall have the fourth parte of such proffyt as shall growe to the cittie therby; in respect wherof he hath agreed to prosecut the suite upon his owne chardges.

Municion.  
Petycion to  
1595-3.

Time of  
danger.

Lord  
deputy and  
counCELL.  
Services.

[2.] Upon consyderacions seming good in this assembly, John Bruerton, scolemaster, shall have as a fee, of the cittie revenues, as scolemaster, the som of twentic pounds, sterling, per annum, to begyn from Mychaelmas last.

John  
Bruerton,  
school  
master,  
Fee.

[3.] Wher[as] varyence dependeth betwixt this cittie and Mr. William Ussher, towching the reedefyeing or repayreing of the towre over the Brydge gate, who of right ought to repayre the same; and for that he hath of his parte submytted hymselfe to the censure, judgment and order of two to be chosen, thone by hym and the other by this cittie, and that for hym he hath chosen sir Robert Napper,<sup>2</sup> knight: it is consented and agreed unto by this cittie that sir Robert Gardener,<sup>3</sup> knight, shalbe joyned for this cittie unto the said sir Robert Napper, for ending the said varyence; and that the cittie be bound in five hundred pounds, under their seal, and the said Mr. Ussher to be bound in the lyeke som, for performance of such end as the said arbitrators shall awarde.

Variance.

William  
Ussher,  
Tower,  
Brydge  
gate.

Sir Robert  
Napper.  
Sir Robert  
Gardener

Arbitrators.

<sup>1</sup> 38 Elizabeth.

<sup>2</sup> Chief Baron of the Exchequer,  
Ireland,

<sup>3</sup> Chief Justice, Queen's Bench,  
Ireland.

1595-6. Francis Taylor.	<p>[4.] Wher[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, late thresorer, disbursed of the cittie revenues xx.li., sterling, in the tyme of Mr. Janes his Mayoraltie, uppon the warrant of the said Mr. Janes, for the impresting of soldiors then bound out of this cittie; and, withall, he disbursed, uppon a concordatum of Mr. Gerrald, Mayor, and the aldermen, the som of x.li., sterling, which was for certayn workes aboute the course of the water coming to this cittie; of which two severall soms the said Mr. Taylor might not have allowance uppon his accompt: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that, as for the said som of ten pounds, for which he had a concordatum, in respect the same was disbursed for the cittie workes, that he shalbe allowed therof uppon his accompt by the audytors; and, for the said xx.li., Mr. Janes is contented in this assembly that yf before Easter next he bring not in and paie unto the said Mr. Taylor the said som, that then he wilbe contented to yeald his boddie to receve justice at the hands of Mr. Mayor, and the said Mr. Taylor to remayne still a debtor for the same to the cittie.</p>	Roll, m. 9.
Janes.		
Impresting Soldiours.		
Concorda- tum.		
Works.		
Water- course.		
Auditors.		
Payment.		
George Fitz- symons, gaoler of Newgate. Abuses.	<p>[5.] Where[as] complaynt is preferred in this assembly agaynst George Fytzsymons, geyoler of Newgat, for certayne abuses comytted by hym in his chardge: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the examynacions taken before Mr. Gerrald in his Mayoraltie, towching the mysdemeanors of the said George, together with the preferrer of the complaynt, be brought before Mr. Mayor, Mr. Recorder and Sheryves, and they fynding hym faultie, he then to be removed by them and another to be appoynted in his place till the next assembly, and the cittie to place there one other according the custom.</p>	
Mayor.		
Recorder. Sheriffs.		
Removal.		
Usage.		
Fee of sword- bearer.	<p>[6.] Where[as] the fee of the swordberrer at this present is x.li., Irishe, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that John Clynton, nowe swordberrer, for causes and consyderacions seming good in this assembly, shall have the same fee encreased or agmented to ten pounds, sterling, per annum, till we maye farther consyder of</p>	
John Clynton.		
Augmenta- tion.		



hym. In the meane tyme, yf he can espie in whate we 1595 6.  
 maye do hym good, we will be readie to pleasure hym.

[7.] Where[as] there resteth due unto this cittie a  
 grete quantyitie of corne delivered out to severall persons, Corn.  
 and for the same no accompt as yet taken of Nycholas Nicholas  
 Ford, who had receipt therof: it is agreed, by the Ford.  
 aucthorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Phyllip Conran, Mr.  
 Burran, Mr. Kenedy, John Morphy, John Shelton, and  
 James Betagh shall take the accompt of Nycholas Ford Account.  
 for the said corne.

Admissions to franchise:—Admitted by special grace: Admis-  
 John Clynton, sword-bearer, and as son of freeman. sions to  
 Admitted, on having served apprenticeship: Richard franchise.  
 Taylor, merchant, Patriek Clerck, tailor, Patriek Browne,  
 weaver, Robert Tole, butcher, William Strong, joiner,  
 Robert Ketlewell, John Dallahyd, tanners, James Ryan.  
 As children of freemen: Margeria Browne, Margareta  
 Dermot, Peter Veldon, junior, merchant, Walter Luttrell,  
 merchant, son of John Luttrell FitzThomas, Laurence  
 Ussher, son of Robert Ussher, alderman, deceased, William  
 Wythers, yeoman.

1596. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1596.

Orders, lawes and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] there  
 resteth due to Thomas Slaman, mason, the som of Thomas  
 xiiii.li. ii.s., sterling, for payment wherof a course was in Slaman.  
 the last Christemas assembly sett downe, wherin nothing  
 being don he hath bene in this assembly an humble sutor  
 for payment of the same: it is therefore agreed and  
 ordered, by the aucthorytie of the same assembly, that  
 within xv. daies next after the said Thomas shall  
 thrughly fynish his work in the water course, according Water-  
 the purporte of the indenture of covenant passed by hym course.  
 for the same, and that yt shalbe returned to be by cer-  
 tayne to be apoynted by Mr. Mayor to surveie the said Survey

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 11 April, 1596.

1596.  
Payment.

work, that yt is done accordingly, then the said Thomas shall receive payment at the hands of the thresurer of this cittie of the said som so dewe unto hym.

Ancient  
order.  
City  
marshal.  
Sheriffs.

[2.] Where[as], by auneynt order and warrant of assembly, the marshall of this cittie for the tyme being is to have of the Sheryves yearly *ii. d.* out of every comon

Fines.

fyne levyed by them, and that severall persons being Sheryves complayneth that Thomas Verdon, nowe mar-

Thomas  
Verdon.

shall, taketh no paynes in gathering the said fynes, and therefore maketh estopall from delivering the same unto

Estoppel.

hym: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the said marshall shall have the benefyt of the former lawe, and that he shall do his duty as besemeth; but yf the Sheryves for the tyme being will not trust the marshall to collect the same, yet shall they paie hym such parte of the comon fynes as hath bene used.

Nicholas  
Pursell.  
Shrove-  
Tuesday.  
Ball.  
Sheriffs.  
Contempt.

[3.] Forasmoch as Nycholas Pursell, tanner, uppon Shrof Tuesday last being to bere his ball, refused to obey the Sheryves, who commanded hym and his company to marche into the cittie, and being for the same contempt

Prison.

comyttted to pryson, where he remayned *xxi.* dayes, did submytt hymselfe to the order of this assembly what

Fine.

fyne he should paie for his said contempt: it is therefore, uppon consideracions seming good in this assembly, ordered and agreed that the said Pursell shall paie for his said contempt over and besydes his imprisonment *xx. s.* sterling, into the hands of the thresorer for this cittie use.

Mayor.

[4.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Michael Chamberlen, alderman; Sheriffs: John Shelton, Alexander Palles.

Sheriffs.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise on having served apprenticeship: Thomas Allen, Patrick Ford, merchants, John Lales, joiner, George Reynolds, Thomas Laundry, coopers, Philip Kenan, Simon Floddy, glovers, Richard Cardyfe, shoemaker, Humphry Ashe, tailor, Henry MacCan, tallow-chandler, William Turner, as apprentice of Thomas

Smith, alderman: 'he was seke at the poste ssembly, and <sup>1596.</sup> is now sworne, 13 May, 1596.' As sons of freemen: Bartholomew Russell, Nicholas Galtrom, merchants, William Pursell, "barbor chirurgion," James Roo, tanner, George Devnish. On payment of fine: John Bunbery, saddler.

1596. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as], by the accustomed usadge in this cittie, the foreman of every <sup>Usage.</sup> byll in sess for putting forth of soldiors to generall <sup>Cess.</sup> hostinges, hath bene dryven to paie for such as were <sup>Soldiers.</sup> chardged in the same byll that ether were absent and <sup>Hostings.</sup> not to be found, or by other meanes did not paie their sess, to the greate hyndraunce of the same foremen: for redress wherof, it is nowe ordered, established and agreed, by authorytie of this assembly, that from henceforth every one hereafter to be chardged ether for sess in putting forth soldiors to generall hostinges, lending of mony, or other chardge whatsoever, shall paie his owne sess; and yf eny will not soe doe, then a sergyant shall <sup>Sergeant.</sup> goo with the foreman of the byll and take with hym a suffycient pawne for his sess; and, yf the same pawne be <sup>Pawne.</sup> not acquit within xlviij. howres, that then yt shalbe praysed and sold to supplie the said sess.

[2.] For dyvers respectes and consyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthorytie of the same, that the som of fyftie pounds, sterling, formerlie consented unto to have been gyven to Thomas Taylor, son of Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe Mayor, towards the supportacion of his fathers chardges, shalbe allowed unto his said father out of such debt as he is resting <sup>Grant for Mayor.</sup> owing to this cittie uppon his accompt as thresorer, and <sup>Del t.</sup> for the allowance therof this shalbe a suffycient warrant <sup>Treasurer.</sup> to the audytors of the same accompt.

[3.] Where[as] by the careles and remiss dealing of the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being, the sess and <sup>Mayor, Sheriffs, Cess.</sup>

1596.  
Collection  
of cess.  
Hostings.  
Council.  
Chancellor.  
City  
revenues.  
Soldiers.  
Ancient  
custom.  
Corpora-  
tions.

imposicions taxed and chardged in their tyme of offyce is not levyed or taken upp, whereby dyvers persons, unto whom eny mony groweth dewe, for service in generall hostinges and otherwise, are dryven for want of their paie to complayne before the councell or the lord chauncellor, and there recovering their demaund, the same is tordned upon the cittie revenues, there to be aunswered: for preventing wherof, yt is ordered and agreed, in this assembly, that from henceforth all sesses chardged or taxed within this cittie and suburbs therof, for setting forth of soldiours for her majesties service, the Mayor and Sheryves shall yearly, and so often as the same shalbe layde downe, cause the same to be levyed; and yf they shall fayle therof, not doing their uttermost indevor therein, they to paie the same upon their pryvat goods; wherunto they shalbe compellyd by the Mayor and Sheryves for the yeare following, provided the aunycient custom of sassing the corporacions be not herby prejudiced

[4.] It is agreed, for good consyderacions moved in this assembly, and that in consyderacion that Mr. William Ussher<sup>1</sup>, clerke of the councell, is a well wyller and so will contynue to this cittie, that he shall have by waie of amuytie foure pounds, sterling, to be recevid yearly at the hands of the thresorer of this cittie by warrant from Mr. Mayor, and the same to be percevid and taken onely during our pleasure, and to be allowed the thresorer yearly upon his accompt.

[5.] Where[as] Richard Lennan, late Mayor of the Bulring, complayneth that Olyver Newgent and Lucas Pluncket, being appoynted then sheryves of the Bulring, refuseth to contrybut to the chardges and expences then bestowed and layde forth by the said Rychard: it is agreed and ordered, by the aunthority aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and Mr. Recorder shall consyder of the matter,

<sup>1</sup> William Ussher, appointed clerk of the privy council, Ireland, in 1593.

and whatsoever order shalbe taken by them, yf the said Newgent and Pluncket do not perform the same, then they to be disfranchised.

1596.  
Disfranchisement.

[6.] Where[as] greate danger hapneth often tymes by thextremity of fire, and lytle or no provysion emongest us to prevent the same: it is therfore ordered, by the authoryty aforsaid, that the som of xxiv.li., sterling, shalbe presently levyed and taken upp emongest the inhabytantes of the severall wards in this cittie and suburbs, by equall contrybucion, according as the same is plotted by certayne authoryshed for that purpose in this assembly; and the same mony to be bestowed with all speed in byeing and provyding threscore bucketes, six lathers of xxx. fote long apece, or therabouts, two crookes, with their chaynes and ropes; and to repayre the two crookes which at this present we have. All which being had and provyded, then farther order to be layde downe where they shalbe kept, and by whom.

Fire.  
Wards.  
Contribu-  
tion.  
Buckets.  
Ladders.  
Crookes,  
Chains.  
Ropes.

[7.] Where[as] at this present the cittie is greatly in want of store of munision for the defence of the same in this tyme of danger: for the better remedying wherof, it is ordered and agreed in this assembly that Mr. Mayor, Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Forster, Mr. Weston, Mr. Handcock, James Barry, John Mylles, William Gough, John Lany and Robert Challener shall laie downe in their good dyscessions whate store of municion shalbe presently provyded, and by whom, and in what manner the same shalbe provided for the better storing of this cittie; and whate they shall laie downe under their hands, the same to be taken as an order establyshed in this assembly.

Munition.  
Time of  
danger.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Mapas, merchant, as apprentice to John Ussher, alderman, John Roo, merchant, Patrick Browne, tanner, William Asteacon, shoemaker, Robert Penteny, Simon Dallart, smiths. As son of freeman: William Cosgrave.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.



1596.	1596	Fourth Friday after 29 September.
Mayor. Sheriffs	Mayor:	Michael Chamberlen. Sheriffs: John Shelton, Alexander Palles.
Treasurer. Auditors.	Treasurer:	Thomas Gerrald, alderman. Auditors: Mayor, treasurer, Francis Taylor, Mr. Handcock, William Gough, Henry Walshe, tanner, Nicholas Forde, Thomas Carroll, John Lany. Masters of works: John Elyot, John Marshall.
Debt to city.	[1.]	Where[as] there resteth dewe to this cittie the number of six hundred peckes corn and upwards, of such corn as Nycholas Forde had latly in chardge, and that the same resteth in dyvers mens hands, as in waie of lone delivered unto them: for the better and spedyer recovery and receipt wherof it is ordered, by the auc- thorytie of this assembly, that Mr. Nycholas Burran, James Barry and John Marshall shall have full auc- thorytie to prosecut, by waie of action or otherwyse, for the bringing in of the said corn; for the which they shall have warrant, under the cittie seale, for them or eny two of them.
Corn.	[2.]	For certayne consyderacions moved in this as- sembly, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that our stacion henceforth shalbe kept in St. Audoen's church every stacion daie, in such sorte and manner as the same was used in Chrystechurch; and that every of the Nombres shall attend there at such howres and tymes as was accustomed in Chrystechurch.
Nicholas Forde.	[3.]	Where[as] yt was moved in this assembly that dyvers the cittezens do receive hyndrance by the con- tynuance of the artysantes working in St. Patrickstret, pretending they work uppone the lybertie of the lord archbusshop: for remedy wherof, yt is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that the master of the taylors, the master of shomakers, and the master of glovers shall prosecut suite for remedy therin, uppone the cittie chardges, with the advise and counsell of Mr. Recorder and other the lerned counsell of this cittie;
Loan.		
Recovery.		
St. Audoen's church. Station- days. Christ- church.		
Numbers.		
Artisans. St. Patrick- street.		
Liberty of archbishop.		
Tailors. Shoe- makers. Glovers.		
Recorder.		

and they to have a lettre of attorney under the cittie 1596.  
seale to proseeut the same.

[4.] Where[as] the benefyt of the Tolboll is not nowe Tolboll.  
collected by eny, and in respect John Clynton, sword- Sword-  
bearer.  
berrer, hath bene a petitioner for encrease of his fee, Fee.  
which might not be graunted at this present; yet, never-  
theles, for his better mayntenaunce yt is agreed and  
ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that the  
said John Clynton shall have the same Tolboll, with the  
benefyt therof, provyded he shall not chardge eny one  
therwith, but such as are chardgable by a former order  
of assembly in that behalfe taken.

[5.] Where[as] the fraunches of this cittie was rydden Riding of  
franchises.  
by Mr. Fraunces Taylor,<sup>1</sup> late Mayor, it is agreed by the Francis  
Taylor,  
Mayor.  
Grant.  
aucthorytie aforsaid, that he shall have of the cittie  
revenues the som of fyve pounds, sterling, towards his  
chardges therein; to which we are the rather induced Charges.  
because the same was not rydden in many yeares before  
that tyme; and yt is farther ordered that the fraunches  
shalbe rydden every therd yeare henceforward, without  
eny chardges to the cittie, uppon payne conteyned in the  
lawe in that case provyded. Law.

[6.] Forasmoch as uppon the rydeing of the fraunches Riding of  
franchises.  
by Mr. Taylor, late Mayor, one Rychard Benet, taylor, a Richard  
Benet.  
freeman, sworne to the fraunches of this cittie, obsty-  
natly and wylfully withstode Mr. Mayor and the rest, Mayor.  
using to his power all the meanes he might to hynder the Hindrance.  
fraunches and to dysinheryt this cittie of that which of  
right belongeth to the same, contrary expressly to his  
othe; it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, Oath.  
that the said Benet shalbe henceforth dysfraunchesed Disfran-  
chisement.  
and utterlie excluded from the lybertie of this cittie.

[7.] For certayne causes and consyderacions moved in  
this assembly, the fee of John Hyll, trompetor, for keping Fee,  
Trumpeter.  
the cittie clock, being heretofore xxx.s., Irysh, per annum, City clock.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 283.

1596.

shalbe henceforth encreased to thyrtye shillinges, sterling, per annum, during his attendance in keping the said clock.

Clock

Weapons.  
Citizens.Defence of  
city.  
Book.Desk.  
Mayor.Armour.  
Munition.

Penalty.

Aldermen.  
Wards.

Search.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[8.] Forasmoch as, by order of assembly after Mydsomer last, certayne persons were aucthoryshed to laie downe whate store of furniture and weapon eche cittezen should have in their howses for the more and better defence of this cittie in this tyme of danger, wherin they have accordingly travayled and have made a boke therof, subscribed by their hands, which is to remayne in the daske under the keping of the Mayor for the tyme: it is therefore ordered and establyshed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly that every person chardged in that boke shall provide hymselfe of such armor and municion as is expressed in the same, before the xxth daie of January next ensuing, uppon payne of forfeiture of *x.li.*, sterling, and that Mr. Mayor shall send severall dyrections to the aldermen and constables in every warde to vewe and serche yf every man be furnished according to the said layeing downe, the which shalbe don by them monthly.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Roger Quyek, merchant, James Cowly, merchant, as apprentice to Alexander Palles, merchant, Sheriff, John Dorning, tanner, Daniel Moreho, smith, Nicholas Chester, William Malon, butchers. As daughter of free-man: Anna Wythers, maiden. On payment of fine: Nicholas Allen, gentleman.

1596-7.

1596-7.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1596.

Laws.

Tholsel of  
Dublin.Freedom  
of city.

Absence.

Contribu-  
tion.

Laws, orders and constitutions made and established in the Tholsel of Dublin in a full assembly:—[1.] Where[as] sondry persons, having and claiming the fredome of this cittie, do nowe in this dangerous, chardgios time withdrawe themselves from the societie of the cittizens, only of purpose to avoid the contribucion

of suche impositiōns as they ought by their othes to ber, and yet do laye lorking about this cittie, receaving and taking the benefitt of fremen at their plessure, to the great hurt of those cittizens that be dailie oppressed and chardgid, whose burden might be the lightir had suche disobedient persons performed that of right they should, for redresse wherof there hath ben hertofore a former lawe<sup>1</sup> made, butt not putt in execution: it is therefore ordered, established and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemble, that all manner of person and persons, clayming or that are free of the liberties and franchises of this cittie, shall, by the next assemble to be holden within this cittie after Estir next, repaier to this cittie of Dublin, and there and from thensforth becom inhabbitantes and resident, wherby he and they may contribut with the rest of the cittizens in the chardges dailie coming upon them, and wherby this, hir maiesties cittie may be the bettir defended; and if eny suche person faile herof, that then they to be disfranchesid from their said fredom.

[2.] Forasmoch as, in a late assemble holdin in the tyme of Mr. Fraunces Taylor [h]is Mayoraltie, order was layde downe that a cesse should be made by certayne persons then appointed for collecting the some of twentie fower poundes, eleven shillings, eight pence, sterling, towards the provision of lathers, bucketes, hookes, and roopes, that should be in reddines for preventing the danger of fier in this cittie, which was by them instalid accordinglie, but not yet knowin whether the same be collectid or not: it is therefore ordered, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, shall enquier who hath gottin or leavyed the said mony, and to receeve of them the same, and the rest that is unreceavid, if eny be; and he to see these necessaries providid presentlie, according the laieng downe in the former assemble.

[3.] Where[as] John Carewe, supervisor of the wache,

1596-7.  
Oaths.

Evasion.

Former  
law.Daily  
charges.Francis  
Taylor,  
Mayor.

Cess.

Ladders,  
buckets,  
ropes.

Fire.

Inquiry.

John  
Carewe,  
supervisor  
of watch.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 297.

1596-7. complaineth of great abuses and negligens of severall wardes in sending forth theire wachemen, and that he is not paid of that is promised him for his paynes, (being great,) and not able or willing to serve for so litle a stipend, (albeit the same were paid,) and therefore praieith that the fines of the defaultes may be appointid to him for the better increase of his stipend, and that suche as doe come forthe may be commaunded and appointid to continue till towards day: it is therefore ordered by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the alderman of the warde where the fault is committid shall have full auctoritie to ponishe the offenders and to compel them to make paiement of suche fines as in theire discrecion they doe laie upon them according the qualitie of the offenses, and the same fines to paie over to the said John Carewe for bettering his stipend, and that the wache doe continue till fower of the cloke in the morning.

Watch.  
Hours.

[4.] Where[as] mocion is made in this assemblee for speedy buylding of the Bridge gate, and the reparacion of some defectes latlie espied in the vault of the Newgate: it is ordred, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. William Usher shall be presentlie conferid withall about the said Bridge gate, and that expedicion be usid in furthering bothe gates, and that Mr. Thressurer shall call in presentlie upon the dettors to the cittie, and use Mr. Maior [h]is auctoritie for compelling them to paie forthwith suche monyes as is owing by them, and that Mr. John Tirrell and Mr. Walter Galtrom, aldermen, shall hastin the masters of workes to go forward in the said worke.

Bridge-  
gate.  
Vault,  
Newgate,  
William  
Usher.

Debtors to  
city.

Masters of  
workes.

Ditch,  
Newgate,  
St.  
Nicholas'  
Gate.

Gutters.

Rampart.  
Swine.

Walls.  
Gor-  
mondes'  
gate.

[5.] Forasmoch as the towne ditche between the Newgate and St. Nicholas gate is, by the abuse and eneroching of the neighbors therabouts, growin so full stoppid as there is noe good avoydans through the gutters and the rampier therof, by concowrs of swyne and other cattel moche worne and weakned, and alsoe that parte of the walls betwixt Newgate and Gormondes gate in sondry places decaied, and the other parte betwixte Gormondes



gate and the river, by reayson of the postern doores that are in the walls and the ditches not kept clean, standeth in some danger: it is therefore ordred, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Fraunces Taylor, Mr. Nicholas Ball, Mr. Richard Fagan, Mr. Handeoke, and Mr. Tirrell, or eny towe of them, with the assistans of Mr. Maior, shall presentlie vewe the said severall places, and out of hand see the faultes amended, and that the cittizens be compellid forthwith, with the assistans of the masters of the workes, to see the same effected as is requisit.

1596-7.  
River.  
Postern  
doores in  
walls.

View.

Masters of  
workes.

[6.] For dyvers consideracions movid in this assemblee, it is ordred, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that noe lease of eny the cittie landes in possession or reversion be graunted without good fines furst receavid, and that nether consideracion of service or other pretended cause maie or doe from hensforth induce this housse to graunt eny suche lease or leases till the cittie be out of dett, and the workes nowe intendid finished.

Leases.

City lands.

Fines.

City debt

[7.] Where[as] it is movid in this assemblee that meny be sutors to the cittie for lesis of severall parcells of the possessions therof, which is thought fitt to be graunted upon fines for better furtherans of the cittie workes nowe in hand, and that notwithstanding the order for bringing in of the survey to be before, which is longe delaied, and that the same leses maie passe presently: it is therefore ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that if the survey come not in by the next Estir assemblee, that then in that assemblee the petitioner for leases shalbe heard, and their proffirs and demaundes considerid of, provided that the landes only lieing within this cittie and frenches therof shall then be leased by vertue of this order.

Leases.

Fines.  
City workes.

Survey.

Petitioners.

[8.] Where[as] Walter Duffe, one of the mace-bearers of this cittie, maketh humble petition that consideracion might be had of certaine bylls long time sithens sent to his father, Mr. Thady Duffe, alderman, discassid, by severall magistrates of this cittie for supposid lones of mony, and that in recompens therof he might be dischargid of some

Walter  
Duffe,  
mace-  
bearer.

Thady  
Duffe,  
alderman.  
Loans.

1596-7. Sir Robert Dillon. Debt. Rent.	Poverty.	Allowance.	Tholsel. Danger.	Bridge- gate.	Francis Taylor. Nicholas Weston. Suit.	Common Pleas.	Aldermen.	Concor- datum.	Thomas Cosgrave, Mayor.	Credit of city.	<p>monyes due upon him to Sir Robert Dillon,<sup>1</sup> knight, for rent of his housse, whoe in like sorte is indebted to this cittie for rent of the same housse, and that the said bylls might be acceptid of in satisfaction therof: it is therefore ordred, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, in regard of the povertie of the petitioner and the good service of his said father and the charitable mocions, and not for eny debt he could justlie challenge the cittie by those bylls, being verie uncertaine and insufficient, that the said sir Robert Dillon shalbe allowid out of his rent and arreradges the some of five pounds, sterling, for the said Walter Duffe, and in discharge of soe moche betwixt the said sir Robert Dillon and him; and that the said Walters bylls be presentlie cancellid, that he be no longer tedious and troublesome to the cittie in his petitions.</p> <p>[9.] Where[as] the este syde of the Tholsell is in greate danger of falling, by reason of a great and suddaine clifte espied latlie therin: it is therefore ordred, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that suche as are appoinetid for vewing and buylding the cittie Bridge gate shall alsoe presentlie consider and take care of the Tholsell, and to take suche order as the danger therof may be forthwith preventid and the fault anendid.</p> <p>[10.] Where[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, have complainid by byll in this assemblee that Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, commenciid suyt before the justices of hir majesties court of common plees against the said Mr. Taylor, Mr. James Jans, Mr. Thomas Gerrot, Mr. Thomas Smythe, and Mr. Nicholas Ball, aldermen, for the some of twentie thre poundes, sixe shillinges, and eight pence, sterling, due unto the said Mr. Weston by concordatum grounded upon an assemblee, in the time of Mr. Thomas Cosgrave [h]is Maioraltie, and for the proper debt of this cittie; and therupon the said Mr. Taylor, for saulfgard of the credditt of this cittie, passed his private</p>
---	----------	------------	---------------------	------------------	--	------------------	-----------	-------------------	-------------------------------	--------------------	--

byll to the said Mr. Weston for paiment of the said 1596-7.  
 some, which longe sithins is payed, but no repayment Repayment.  
 therof made to the said Mr. Taylor: it is therefore ordred  
 and agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that the thres-  
 surer of this cittie shall forthwith, out of suche revenues Revenues of  
 of this cittie remaying in his handes, paie over to the city.  
 said Mr. Taylor the said some of twentie thre poundes,  
 sixe shillings and eight pence, sterling.

[11.] Forasmoche as John Whitt, sonne to Richard  
 Whitt, merchant, late keaper of the Crane of Dublin, Crane.  
 disceassid, have enformid that his father bestowid, in  
 buylding and repairinge of the lodging over the Crane, the Repairs.  
 some of tenn poundes, sterling, which by order of assem-  
 blie in the time of Mr. Nicholas Duffe [h]is Maioraltie, in Nicholas  
 respect the said Richard enioyed the said Crane butt a Duffe,  
 shorte time, it was ordred that the Maior, with three Mayor.  
 aldermen, should peruse the chardges bestowid, and what Charges.  
 they thought meet to be allowid, and the same to be  
 enstallid uppon the next craner succeeding him, which  
 hetherto have not ben effectid: it is therefore ordred that  
 the said former laieing downe, (if eny suche be,) shalbe in  
 force, and the petitioner to take benefitt therof according  
 the tenore of the said enrolment. Enrolment.

[12.] Where[as] the commons complained that severall  
 somes of mony restith due to them for diet of soyldors, Diet of  
 and withall informid that if suit were made to the lord soldiers.  
 deputy and counsell for obtayning a warrant to have the Lord  
 same paid uppon hirr majesties next thressure arriving deputy and  
 here, that one of the cittizens proffrith to disbursse the council.  
 said monyes presentlie to the comons, and to accept of the Treasure.  
 said warrant for his paiment: it is therefore ordred and Warrant.  
 agreed that Mr. Maior and Sherifes shall presentlie pro- Mayor,  
 secut the obtayning of the said warrant before the lord Sheriffs.  
 deputie and counsell, which being had, the partie that  
 have made the proffir as before shall have full authoritie  
 to receive the same mony, performing first his said offir.

[13.] Wher[as] alsoe the commons complainid that they

- 1596-7. Infection. Sick soldiers. Lord deputy. stand in great danger of infection by the oppression of seeke soyldors daylie being upon them, and that the right honoraole the lord deputy, upon informacion therof, greatlie tendering the sauftie of the commonwelth of this cittie, have wished that some lardge housse maiebe provided for receaving the said infirm persons, and that the rent therof and other consideracion for theire diet, should be had upon hirr majesties chardge: it is therefore ordred and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Thomas Smyth and Mr. John Tirrell, aldermen, shall presentlie make serche wher suche housse may be fownd, and that the chardge therof may be the quens (according the said lord deputies proffir) or laid upon the cittizens.
- House. Infirm persons. Rent. Diet. Charge.
- Search.
- Admission of aldermen. [14.] Admission of aldermen: John Morphie admitted alderman, in place of John Gaydon, deceased; William Goughe admitted alderman, in place of George Kennedy, deceased.
- Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: James Wailshe, Nicholas Fian, Thomas Long, junior, John Coulie, merchants, Thomas Holliwod, Walter Corry, tailors, John Hunter, baker, Patrick Nolan, smith. On payment of fines: William Lowan, William Forde, tailors. In right of wife: Patrick Bassnet, cook.
1597. 1597. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>
- Tholsell. Orders and constitutions established and agreed upon in the Tholsell of the said cittie in full assemblie then holden:—[1.] Where it is moved in this assemblie, that suyt should be made to hirr majestic for having consideracion of the great ruen and impoverishment of the cittizens happned to them by the late fiering of hirr highnes powder,<sup>2</sup> in the streetes, and for good services don by them from time to time; the prosecution of which suyt is thought fitt to be don by certaine to be appointed as
- Application to queen.
- Powder-explosion. Services of citizens.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 27 March, 1597.<sup>2</sup> On 11th of March, 1596-7. See Ap.

pendix and vol. i., p. 209.

agentes for the cittie: it is therefore agreed, by the auctoritie of this assemblee, that for the furtherance of the said intendid suytes to hurr maiestie a cesse shalbe made of one hundreth poundes, sterling, according to the auncient costomes, which shalbe presentlie levied; and as for the agentes, it is agreed that Mr. Fraunces Taylor and Mr. William Goughe, aldermen, shall take the same in hand, and boothe the Sherives and Johne Myles shall consider for the commons if the intendid suytes be for the proffitt of the whoole body of the cittie or not, and what they shall thinke therunto the rest shall assent.

1597.  
Agentes for  
city.

Cesse.

Aun-  
cient  
custome

Sheriffs.

Body of  
city.

[2.] Wher[as] the commons complaineth that they are often drivin to distresse for want of watir, by reayson that the watir cours leading to the condittes of this cittie is stopped by Mr. Talbote, of Templeoge, and his graund-father, at their plessurs, (to the no small danger of this cittie, when fier happneth,) claiming to have certaine come out of the mylnes buyldid upon the said watir, wherunto it is thought they have noe right if the same were carefully looked unto, for that there have ben sien awncient recordes in this cittie intituling the cittizens to the said watir cours, which by some evyll affectid persons to the cittie is imbeaslid, and nowe in respect of a rewarde is promesed to be had againe: it is therefore ordred and agreed by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Johne Forster, alderman, and Master Sherive Shelton shall make inquiry for the said deed, and if they shall thinke the same to be beneficiall for the cittie, then what they shall thinke fitt to be givin for obtaining the same shall, upon Mr. Mayor [h]is warrant, be paid by Mr. Thresurer of this cittie.

Want of  
water.

Conduits.

Talbote.  
Temple-  
oge.

Fire.

Mills.

Aun-  
cient  
records.

Water-  
course.

Embezzle-  
ment.

John  
Forster.

Sherif  
Shelton.

Inquiry

Mayor's  
warrant.

[3.] Wher[as] by the death of John Cruse, late watir-balive, the same office is become voyd: it is therefore established, ordred and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Richard Hollywood shall have the said office, together with the proffittes therof, during his good behavior therein.

John Cruse.  
water-  
baillif.

Richard  
Holly-  
wood.  
Proffts.



1597.  
William  
Goughe.  
Lease.  
Ballin-  
lower.  
Custos of  
St.  
Stephen's.

Ancient  
seal.

Jaques  
Wingfeld.

Court of  
Exchequer.

City  
revenues.

Trumpeter.

Stipend.  
Keeper of  
clock.

Mayor's  
warrant.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Alderman.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

[4.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibitid by William Goughe, Roll  
m. 17  
alderman, requiring that wher[as] he have a lease past  
unto him upon the towne and landes of Ballinlower by  
Lawncellot Mony, as custos of St. Stiphins,<sup>1</sup> for the rent  
of three poundes, sixe shillinges and eight pens per  
annum, that the same might be confirmid, as well by the  
auncient scale belonging to the said custos, as also the  
cittie seale, as patrons of the said custoshippe ; proffering  
alsoe to entir in bond of five hundreth poundes to save  
the cittie harmles against the assignees of Jaques Wing-  
feld, to whom, as is suggestid, the same is formerlie  
graunted by the cittie, which, upon triall in hirr majesties  
court of exchequer betwixt the said Mr. Goughe and the  
assignes of Wingfeld is avoyded (as he alledgith): it is  
therefore established, ordred and agreed by the auctho-  
ritie aforesaid, that the said lease soe past to the said  
Mr. Goughe shalbe confirmid by the said severall scales  
(performing as he hath profferid), soe as that which is  
required be noe parte of the cittie revenues. It is ment  
that the said Mr. Goughe shall entir into bond of five  
hundreth poundes, according the effect of his byl, before  
his said lease be confirmid as before.

[5.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibited by Alsona Ley,  
widowe, late wife to Johnne Hill, trompetor of this cittie,  
requiring to have paiement of certaine livries and his  
stipend, being trompetor and keaper of the cloke: it is  
therfore ordred and agreed that what is resting due till  
Estir last past shalbe sattisfied, and shee resortinge to Mr.  
Maioir maie obtaine his warrant to Mr. Thressurer of this  
cittie for paiement therof.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor, Nicholas  
Weston; Sheriffs: Robarte Panting, Thomas Buyshope.

[7.] John Elliote admitted alderman in place of  
Thomas Smith, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 1

Edmond Kennedy, Henry Fitz Gerrald, merchants, 1597.  
 William Hykie, butcher, Thomas Denn, carpenter, William Freyn, "barbor chirurdgion."

Memorandum: That we, the company of carpinders, Carpenters.  
 heyblers, massons, joyners and mollers, hath consulted and Masons.  
 agreed amongst ourselves in our common assembly to be Joiners.  
 bound unto the right worshipfull Michell Chamberlen, Millers.  
 now Maior of the cittie of Dublin, and to his successors, Michael  
 Maiors of the said cittie, and Thomas Slaman, now Chamber-  
 master of our fraternity, and his successors, masters of len, Mayor.  
 the said corporacions, to repayre, mayntayne, upholde Thomas  
 and kepe up this worshipfull cittie and subburbes, accord- Slaman,  
 ing our severall trades, with the aid of forriners, jorney- Corpora-  
 men as we doe lick of, and hath consentid and agreed tions.  
 that every man that so doth worcke under us, being a Foreigners  
 brother or jorneyman, shall have *vi.℥.*, with meate and Wages.  
 drinke, and, without meate and drinke, *xvi.℥.* a daie, Records.  
 which is allowable and expressed in our recordes; and Penalty.  
 those that will not be contentid to worcke for the said Expulsion.  
 day wagis, to be expulsed out of the cittie and liberties Expulsion.  
 therof. And for the true performance herof we have  
 hereunto set to our handes and markes this ix.th of May,  
 1597:—Patricke Waylshe, Richard Enose, Nicholas  
 Foertie, Johne Foerty, Mychel Sondell, James Morcho,  
 Thomas Quatermas, William Corren, Laughlin Row,  
 Patrick Hanlon, Patrick Rowon, Thomas Cusly, Johne  
 Warde.

1597. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Admis-  
 Thomas Scurloke, merchant, as apprentice to sions to  
 Michael Chamberlen, Mayor; Richard Nevell, "appoti- franchise.  
 gary," as apprentice to Edward Thomas, "appotigari,"  
 freeman; John Ward, junior, slater, William Brennan,  
 James Skerry, Dougan Carrolle, carpenters, William  
 Fowlan, Thomas Waylshe, bakers, Nicholas Corghan,  
 tanner. On payment of fine: William More, plasterer.

1597.

Clock of  
Tholsel.

Also: John Vince, smith, on condition that, during his life, he shall diligently and well keep the clock of the Tholsell of the city of Dublin in good repair, and amend it as occasion may require; in default, his admission to be cancelled.<sup>1</sup>

John  
Goulding,  
Sheriff.

John Goulding elected Sheriff in place of Thomas Buyshope, exonerated for reasonable causes.

1597. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor: Nicholas Weston. Sheriffs: Robarte Pantinge, John Goudinge.

Treasurer.  
Auditors.

Treasurer: James Jans. Auditors: Mayor; Edward Loftus, recorder; treasurer; Francis Taylor, Nicholas Burran, William Gough, John Myles, James Brown, baker, Nicholas Purcell, tanner. Masters of works: John Shelton, Alexander Palles.

Christo-  
pher Fagan,  
alderman.

Laws, orders and constitutions: [1.] Grant to Christopher Fagan, alderman: lease, for ninety-nine years, upon a small tenement or mesuage and shop, with the appurtenances, in St. Nicholas street. Yearly rent, fifty-three shillings and four pence.

St.  
Nicholas'-  
street.George  
Fitzsimons,  
gaoler of  
Newgate.

[2.] Wher[as] by the death of George Fitzsimons, late gaoylor of Newgate, the said office is become void: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that William Walshe, yeoman, shall have the said office during his good behavior therin, findinge sufficient security by recognisans to save the Sheriffes for the tyme being harmles of all escapes of prisoners that shall happen in his tyme of office, and that he shall keape in reparacion frome tyme to tyme the said gaioile upon his own chardges, and shall further be reddey, at the commaundement of Mr. Maior, from tyme to tyme, to be imployed ether in trayninge, leading, setting or conducting the cittie wache duringe the tymes of danger and warr, for which he shall have suche rewarde as Mr. Maior

William  
Walshe.Sheriffs.  
Prisoners.

Repair.

Mayor.

City watch.

Reward.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 313.

shall thinke convenient ; and, withall, he must attend Mr. Maior every Sondag in his gowne to the church, accordinge the auncient order. It is ment that the foresaid recognisans shalbe taken to the Sherifes for the tyme being for saving them harmles in that they be chardgid with the said gaioule.

1597.  
Attend-  
ance.  
Church.  
Ancient  
order.

[3.] It is ordered and agreed that Thomas Holywod, taylor, shall have a lease for threscore and one yeares upon the litle rowme next adioininge to the Highe pipe within the cittie of Dublin, wherof he shall make a tailors shope, and keape and preserve the same sweete, from tyme to tyme, from vermine that might hurte the conditt water, and not alter the same at any tyme unto a bowchers or talloe channlers shoppe, and painge therout yearly twenty shillings, sterling, rent ; with other clauses and conditions to be incerted in his lease, which lease he shall take forth presently.

Thomas  
Holywod.

Highe pipe.

Conduit  
water.

Butchers.

Tallow-  
chandlers.

[4.] That Mr. Walter Ball, alderman, shall have a lease, for three score and one years, upon Mayne and Dale in the com. of Louth, parcell of the possessions of Allhallowes, being five acres and thre stanges, paieing therout yearly eight shillings, lawfull mony of Ireland, he paieing the arreradges due upon the same by the poste assemblee ; with other clauses and covenantes to be incerted in his lease. It is ment that the said lease shall passe of the said Maine and Dale, whether it be more or lesse than the number of acres before mencioned.

Walter  
Ball,  
Mayne and  
Dale.  
All  
Hallows.

Rent.

Arrears.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: George Holiwod, Andrew Forster, merchants ; Gerrott Dowdall,<sup>1</sup> merchant, as apprentice to Nicholas Weston, now Mayor ; Nicholas Wailshe, Cornelius Caman, William Quynn, butchers, John Regan, joiner, John Walton, tallow-chandler, Thomas Doudy, slater, David Sutton, as apprentice to John Usher, alderman, Richard

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "For that the said Gerrott was at Balebege [during] the assembly and post assembly, he was

sworne in the afternone of the post assemblee upon his coming."

1597.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Reyly, as apprentice to Thomas Slaman, mason. As sons of freemen: James Duffe, merchant, son of Nicholas Duffe, alderman, John Wailshe, carpenter. On payment of fines: John Lucas, William Durninge, shoemakers, William Higgin, plasterer.

Roll  
m. 20.

1597-8.

1597-8.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1597.

m. 21.

Corn due  
to city.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmoeche as the corn dewe to this cittie resteth in dyvers mens hands, from whom it were very expedyent the same were had, to be converted to the most benefit for this cittie: it is therefore agreed and ordered, by the aucthoryty of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor shall caull earnestly for the same corn unto such as oweth the same, for which he can not be over eger, and uppon bringing in of the corn the same to be sold for the moste proffyt of this cittie by suche as are appoynted for that purpose, and the mony to be forthcoming in Mr. Mayors hand tyll the same be dysposed as shalbe agreed uppon in the next assembly, or at any tyme after.

Mayor.  
Debtors.

Sale.

Cesses,  
Hostings.

City  
Revenues.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Levy.

Cessors.

Trinity  
Gild.

[2.] Where[as], in all sesses and impositcions for hostinges and other wayes, a grete parte of the same impositcions is left unlevyed in suche sorte as the cittie revenues is often dryven to make good that which so is unlevyed, the fault wherof is thought to be in the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme: it is therefore, for remedy therof, ordered and agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that from henceforth, if the Mayor and Sheryves shall not levye the sess in their owne tymes, that they shall paye as moche of their owne goods as shall rest unlevyed so farr as the citty revenues be never hereafter chardged with eny such paymentes, so as the Mayor and Sheryves for the tyme being be alwey with others the sessors to laie downe the sess, and that the masters and wardens of the Trenity Yeald shall bring in the soms to be



chardged upon the bretherin and systers of the Yeald, or  
 paye the same themselvis, in such sorte that the Mayor  
 and Sheryves shalbe chardgable but onely with the un-  
 free and free of no corporacion ; and yf the corporacions  
 have eny cause of complaynt concerning eny parte of  
 this lawe, they preferring their byll before Mr. Mayor, he  
 will do them justyce, and in the meane tyme this to be  
 no hyndrance unto them for their suit.

[3.] That whate arrerages is owing by this cittie unto  
 Fergus Dowdall, for keping the Tholsell clock, the same  
 shalbe payed unto hym upon Mr. Mayors warrant to the  
 thresorer, yf it shall appeare to Mr. Mayor that the same  
 is dewe ; and yt is farther agreed that he shall have from  
 henceforth yearly, for keping the clock and bering all  
 chardges in repayreing and amending the same from  
 tyme to tyme, as a yearly fee, fortie shillinges, sterling,  
 which shalbe paied unto hym by John Vens,<sup>1</sup> who had his  
 fredom for keping the clock, and yf he do deny the yearly  
 payment therof, then the Mayor for the tyme being to  
 dysfranchis hym, and then the cittie to paie the said fee  
 of xl.s., sterling.

[4.] That John Shaghnes shall have the offyce of  
 waterbalyve in this cittie in place of Rychard Duff, de-  
 ceased, with all the perquisytes therunto belonging,  
 during his good demeanor and attendance in the said  
 offyce.

[5.] For the good reporte Mr. Mayor gyveth John  
 Whyte, offyceer, for his attendance this yeare, it is agreed,  
 by the aucthorytie aforsaid that he shalbe relesed and  
 remytted the fyne of ball dewe by hym to this cittie,  
 and the thresorer to have allowance therof upon his  
 accompt.

[6.] Where[as] Mr. John Ussher have recovered by  
 decree agaynst this cittie xlviij. li. xv.s., sterling, for the  
 paye of hymselfe and his company, that issued out of

<sup>1</sup> See p. 310.

- 1597-8. this cittie in a generall hosting in the tyme he was Roll  
m. 2  
 Hosting. Sheryve, wherof *x.li.* was allowed hym for chardges in the
- Remission. suite, he in this assembly hath of his owne free will re-  
 mytted the said *x.li.*, and the remayne, being *xxxvii.li.*  
*xvs.*, sterling, it is agreed and ordered, by aucthority of  
 this assembly, shalbe born and payed by this cittie, for
- Mayor's warrant. which Mr. Mayor is to gyve his warrant to the thresorer.  
 It is mente that whate som is owing by Mr. Ussher and
- Account. Mr. Fleming uppon their accompt as Sheryves, shalbe  
 Sheriffs. accompted as parcell of the above som.
- George [7.] That George May shall have the offyce and place  
 May, of John Reyly, late sergyant, deceased, with the per-  
 sergeaut. quisytes and fee therof, during his good demeanor and  
 Perquisites. dyllygent attendance therin.  
 Fee.
- Nicholas [8.] That Nycholas Byrn, trompetor, shall have the  
 Byrn, place of trompetor in this cittie, with the lyck fee that  
 trumpeter. John Hyll latly had for the same, together with his  
 Fee. lyvery yearly during his good demeanor and dyllygens in  
 the place; and uppon tryall of his good behavyor and  
 Livery. service wee wyll have farther consyderacion of hym, as  
 we shall fynd the same.
- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: m. 2  
 A-mis- Stephen Casshell, John Long, Henry Cooke, mer-  
 sions to chants, Meiler Reyly, Simon Connell, Edmond Cale,  
 franchise. bakers, John Wyddor, Genken Carroll, Robert Harpney,  
 Thomas Spryngan, Thomas Luttrell, tanners, Roger  
 Maior, tallow-chandler, Walter Begg, shoemaker, Thomas  
 Nolan, glover, Thomas Halpey, slater. As sons of free-  
 men: William Shelton, merchant, Patrick Browne,  
 Richard Ewstace, bakers. On payment of fine: William  
 Otty, hat-maker.

1598.

1598. Third Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup> m. 2Usadge of  
city.Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Whereas by the  
 usadge of this cittie the secund Frydaye next after the<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1598.

feaste of Easter ought to be the assembly daye for that quarter, and for dyvers respectes, cheffly for that many causes tending to the good of this cittie being that daye moved might not have that due consyderacion for thending therof as was expedyent; and therefore to be adiorned tyll the therd Fryday after Easter for this yeare onely: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemble, that the said therd Frydaye after Easter being the daye of this assembly, such lawes, orders and constytucions as are nowe agreed uppon shall stand and be holden as effectuall to all ententes and purposes as yf yt were determyned the said secund Frydaye.

1598.  
Easter  
assembly.

Therd  
Friday

[2.] Wher[as] certayn evyll dysposed persons, entending the defamacion of the magistrat, using detraction, did latly cast forth severall slaunderous lybells, entending therby to work dysension betwixt the magistrat and the cittezens, a thing very dangerous in this broken tyme of government, and to thend men so malyciously bent maye herafter be the more tymorus to practyse eny such: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that none shalbe so bould henceforth to cast out eny such slaunderous lybells, uppon payne of *xlii.*, tociens quociens, besyds theire dysfraunshesing yf they shalbe free cittezens, and to be expulsed this citty for ever.

Defama-  
tion.  
Magistrate.  
Libels.  
Dissension.  
Citizens.

Penalties.  
Fine.  
Disfranchisement.  
Expulsion.

And yf eny person or persons that herafter shall happen to receve or fynd eny such lybell, and do not, within *xxiiii.* howres after the fynding or receving therof, deliver the same to the magistrat, he calling then before him *iiii.* or *vi.* of the aldermen, he or they offending herin shall forfeyt *xlii.*, thone halfe to this citty and the other halfe to such as shall enforme for the same.

[3.] That Mr. Mayor shall forthwith sett masons and other laborers awork uppon that parte of the Brydgc gate as by order is layde downe shalbe the citty chardge, and that the masters of the citty workes shalbe compelled lyckwyse by Mr. Mayor to use theire dayly attendance and dyllygens to sett forward the same untyll yt be

Mayor.  
Masons.  
Bridge-  
gate.

Masters  
of works.

1598.  
Mayor's  
warrant.

ended, and that Mr. Thresorer shall, uppon Mr. Mayors Roll  
m. 2  
warrant to hym to be dyirected, dysburse so moch  
monyes as shalbe requisyt in this case from tyme to  
tyme; and if, uppon the present taking of the accomptes  
of this citty, there be not suffyicient thresure in the same,  
uppon relacion thereof [at] the next assembly, then farther  
order to be taken herin; in the meane tyme, the workes  
to be sett forward, and the bond, taken by Mr. Cham-  
berlen uppon the lyme men for lyme, to be had and de-  
livered to Mr. Thresorer, to caull for the same presently,  
and the masters of the cittie workes to be carefull herof.

City  
accounts.  
Treasure.

Lime.

John  
Clynton,  
sword-  
bearer.  
Cook-  
street.

[4.] That John Clynton, swordberrei, shall have a lese  
for tearme of threskore and one yeares, uppon the upper  
parte of a decayed howse in Cookestret, latly in the  
occupacion of George Man, begyning from Easter last  
past, he payeing yearly to this cittie x.l.s., Irish, and he  
to buyld the roufe, loftes, and all other partes of the said  
howse spedely in substancyall manner, and so to kepe yt,  
resarving and saving the lower rowlme to this citty; with  
other covenantes and condycions to <sup>be</sup> concerted in his  
lease.

Newgate.  
Decay.

[5.] Forasmoch as the walls and ledes of the Newgate  
is in greate ruen and decaye: it is agreed, by the auc-  
thorytie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall cauli unto Mr.

Perambu-  
latiou.

Ball and Mr. Forster for the return of their perambula-  
cion of the defectes or faultes necessary presently to be

Repairs.

repayred, and to compell the exeutors or admynistrators  
of George Fytzsymons to repayre what they owght to do;  
and what shall not be done by the admynistrators of  
George Fytzsymons, the same to be done by the M<sup>as</sup>ters  
of the workes upon the citty chardges.

George  
Fytz-  
symons.

Masters of  
works.

Debt.  
Landgable.

[6.] Whereas the som of xi.s. per annum, dewe to this  
citty as a landgable, hath bene concealed from this citty  
for the space of fyftie yeares past, or thereaboutes, and  
nowe found by record and enformed in this assembly by  
William Sweete: it is agreed by thauethorytie aforsaid,  
that the same shalbe sene unto carefully, and, uppon

Record.

recovery therof, the said William shall have thone halfe of the arrerages, and after that Mr. Mayor shalbe advertysed of the thing which is concealed, the same to be entred in the landgable roll, to be hereafter aunswered to the cittie for ever.

1598.  
Recovery.  
Arrears.

Landgable  
roll.

[7.] Forasmoch as this cittie is, by judgment in the exchequier, freed and discharged of the yearely rent of *iiii* *li.*, issuing out of Calganston, together with such arrerages as was resting thereuppon, and to thend this cittie maye the better defend hereafter the cause, yf farther clayme shalbe made thereunto: it is agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor shall deale for getting the record exemplyfyed under the exchequier seale, and what the chardges therof shall amount unto, the same to be payed by Mr. Thresorer uppon Mr. Mayors warrant.

Judgment.  
Exchequier.

Calganston.

Exemplification.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[8.] Forasmoch as the Crane howse, being latly overthrowne by the acydent of poulder, is very requisyt should be reedefyed, and in respect the cittie is in som want of mony to do the same, having dyvers other workes spedely lyekwyse to be taken in hand: yt is agreed and ordered, by the authority aforsaid, that the corn dewe to the citty, which was latly lent forth, shalbe spedely brought in and converted in mony to the moste that may be made of yt; and thereuppon the Crane howse to be bylded, and the Sheryves for the tyme being to convert the proffyt and perquisytes therof towards the fee ferme, as hath bene accustomed, and the upper rowlmes that shalbe bylded to be sett to the moste benefyt of this citty. It is ment that Mr. Burran, Mr. Ellyot, John Mylles and Nycholas Forde shall caull in for the same, and after to be sold by Mr. Mayor, and the mony to be converted to the purpose aforsaid.

Crane-house.

Corn due  
to city.

[9.] Where[as] James Betagh, a free cittezen of this cittie, did complayn, Robert Caddell being lyekwyse a free cittezen of the same cittie, in her majesties court of common plees, contrary to the lawes and orders

James  
Betagh.  
Robert  
Caddell.  
Court of  
Common  
Pleas.



1598. Laws of city. Inquiry. Warning. Royal grants to city. Fines. Amercements. Casual profits. Body of city. Green wax. Mayor. William Gough. Sheriffs. Mayor. Sheriffs. Admissions to franchise.
- of this citty in that behalfe provyded: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority aforsaid, that the matter shalbe enquired of by the next jury to enquire for the quene, and yf yt shalbe provid before them that Betagh hath offended the lawe, and they so fynd yt, then the lawe to be putt in execusion. It is ment that Betagh have warning herof, and som of the jurors to goo unto hym.
- [10.] Where[as], by the graunt of her majesties moste noble progenitors of famous memory made unto the boddy of this citty, all fynes, amercyamentes and casuall proffytes growing in the same cittie do belong to the boddy of this citty, emongest the which the gren wax, which yearly is levyed and taken off the cittezens, is parcell, and ought to be payed to the boddy of this cittie by force of the said graunt: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthority aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor and William Gough shall travayle herin and to effect the same the best they can; and, in the meane tyme, the gren wax to rest in the Sheryves hands, and not to deliver the same without the prevyty of this citty.
- [11.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: James Bellewe, alderman. Sheriffs: John Bryse, Thomas Eustace.
- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Robert Janes, Alexander Keppok, Nicholas Sedgrave, John Chamberlen, merchants, William Tallon, Richard Brenen, cooks, Patrick Long, Peter Marten, John Doyle, tanners, Richard Shaghnes, miller, Patrick Kerney, smith. As sons of freemen: John Shelton, junior, merchant, Thomas Morcho, William Colman, John Fyan, butchers, Peter Bleek, Edward Duff, Thomas Whyt, baker. In right of wife: John Benmes, as husband of Alison Rouncell, freewoman, daughter of Richard Rouncell; Charles Morgan, smith, son of freeman. On payment of fines: Robert Handcock, girdler, George Lowth, yeoman.

1598. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] For certayn good  
 conseyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed, by the  
 aucthorytie of the same assembly, that Thomas Ewstace  
 latly elected to be Sheryve of this cittie for this yeare  
 following, shalbe dysmyssed from the said offyce of  
 Sheryve for ever, in respect of fyftie pounds, sterling,  
 current mony of England, to be payed by hym towards  
 the bylding of the Crane and other necessary workes of  
 this cittie, and som other maie be presently elected in the  
 place for this next yeare. The mony is to be payed over  
 to the thresorer of this cittie, and by hym to be accompted  
 for to the cittie.

1598.

Thomas  
Ewstace,  
Sheriff.Exonera-  
tion.

Crane.

[2.] Forasmoch as the offyce of recordor of this cittie is  
 voyde, we have thought good and do agree, by aucthoryty  
 aforsaid, that John Caddell, gentleman, lerned in the  
 lawes, for the good lyking we have of hym, shall have the  
 said place and offyce of recordor during his good de-  
 meanor therin, with the perquisytes and fee that Mr.  
 Loftus, late recordor had, upon condycion that he do  
 dwell in this cittie, and be not absent at eny tyme without  
 the Mayors lysence for the tyme being.

Recorder.

John  
Caddell.

Fee.

Loftus.

Absence.

Licence.

[3.] For certayn conseyderacions moved in this assem-  
 bly, it is agreed that John Weston, son to Mr. Mayor,  
 shall have a lese, for tearme of four skore nynten yeares,  
 uppon Cowelan, leding from Fyshstrete to Castlestret,  
 at the yearly rent of xiiii.s., Irish, per annum, with other  
 covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lese.

John  
Weston.Cow-lane.  
Fish-  
street.  
Castle-  
street

[4.] Where[as] latly a graunt was made unto Mr.  
 Christofer Fagan, alderman, deceased, of a lese for xcix.  
 yeares upon a mese and shop, with thappurtenances, in St.  
 Nycholas strete, he surrendring a lese yet in being, and in  
 respect yt pleased God to caull awaye the said Mr. Fagan  
 before the sealing of his said graunt of new lese: it is  
 agreed, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that Thomas Fagan,  
 son to the said Mr. Christofer Fagan, shall have the said  
 newe lese renewed in his name, and to contynue the said

Christo-  
pher Fagan,  
alderman.St.  
Nicholas-  
street.Thomas  
Fagan.

1598.

yeares upon lyck rent and reservacions as were expressed in the former lese. Ro  
m.

Arch.  
Merchant-  
quay.

[5.] Where[as] the arche, leding towards the Merchant Key in the lane nere a tenement now ruenated belong-

John  
Terrell,  
alderman.

ing to Mr. John Terrell, alderman, and is passing under the same tenement, is noyson unto such as passeth

Stairs.

that waye, by reason of the fylth therof, and in respect the said Mr. Terrell promiseth to kepe the same cleane,

Water.

and will make a payre of stayres for people to passe thether upon all occasions to bring water: it is agreed, by

the authorytie aforsaid, that he shall have a lese there-uppon for threscore and one yeares, yealding yearly to

Slip.

the cittie xii*d.* at the usuall feastes for payment therof, condycionally that he, the said Mr. Terrell, or his assignes,

do in newe bylding of his howse over the said slype drawe the wall inward in the forefront to be lyvell with the

Vault.

poste of Geyertyes howse, and make the vawte upon his owne chardges, and he to have so moche ground

Ground.

(in respect therof), or as moche as we can spare in the backsyde, and withall that he shall make a good

Passage.

passage for the water that shall ron from the strete that waye.

Edmond  
Pursell,  
Sheriff.

[6.] Edmond Pursell, merchant, is chosen and elected one of the Sheryves of this cittie for this next yeare, in

Thomas  
Ewstace.

place and sted of Thomas Ewstace, who in the last Easter assembly was elected, and nowe in this assembly dysmyssed.

Alderman.

[7.] John Shelton elected alderman in place of Christopher Fagan, deceased.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Patrick Fox, gentleman, and as husband of daughter of Walter Newman, freeman, deceased. Admitted on having served apprenticeship: Edward Stanley, merchant, Laurence Scanlan, John Morran, tailors, John Fanning, carpenter, Thomas Calfe, Thomas Dermot, tanners, Richard Gavan, baker, Edmond Lynnan, smith. On payment of fine: Ralph Radford, shipwright.

1598. Second Friday after 29 September.

1598.

Mayor: James Bellewe. Sheriffs: John Bryse, Edmund Pursell.

Mayor,  
Sheriffs

Orders, laws and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. Fraunces Taylor is appoynted thresorer for this yeare following.

Treasurer

[2.] Mr. Mayor, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Nycholas Ball, Mr. Burran, William Gough, John Mylls, James Browne and Nycholas Forde, or eny four of them, so as the said Mr. Mayor be one, shalbe audytors of the cittie for this yeare following.

Auditors

[3.] Whereas at this present the cittie is in greate want of mony, for furtherance of the byldinges nowe in hand and to be don aboute the gates, and other workes of this cittie: for which respectes and other consyderacions moved in this assembly, it is agreed and ordered, by the authorytie of the same assembly, that the stypend or fee nowe payed to John Bruerton, scolemaster, shalbe from Christemas next discontinued, and he to hould the place of scolemaster, with the fee, no longer then tyll that tyme, and from thenceforth that stypend to be bestowed in furthering the cittie workes tyll another scolemaster be provyded.

Money,  
Buildings,  
Gate.

Stipend.

John  
Bruerton,  
school-  
master.

City works.

[4.] Forasmoch as there resteth dewe to this cittie severall soms of mony for arrerages of rentes and other thinges, and in respect the cittie is nowe in hand with byldinges and other workes of chardge, wherein of necessity mony is to be dysbursed: it is agreed and ordered, by authorytie aforsaid, for the better receiving of the rentes and profytes of this cittie, and arrerages of rentes, that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thresorer, Mr. Chamberlen, Mr. Janes and William Goughe, or eny two of them, wherof the thresorer for the tyme being to be one, shalbe attornyes for the cittie, as well to receve the rentes from tyme to tyme that shall growe dewe, as such arrerages as are owing and dewe before this tyme, and to seue, recover and do all thinges necessary for having and

Debts to  
city.

Rentes.

Buildings.

Works.

Treasurer.

Attornyes  
for city

1598.

recovering the arrerages and profytes dewe or to be dewe to this cittie.

Tallow-  
chandlers.  
Prices.  
Candles.  
Charter.

[5.] Where[as] the company of tallowehallners are complayned on for exceeding the pryce of iii.d. the pound of candles, contrary to the effect of their chartor: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that from henceforth the said company of tallowehallners shall sell and utter candles at iii.d., sterling, the pound, and not excede that pryce, uppon payne to forfeyt their chartor; and uppon complaynt of eny cittezen agaynst them, or eny of them, the Mayor to see the former lawes and this order executed agaynst the offenders.

Penalty.

Former laws.

Revenues of city.

Leases.  
Grants.  
City seal.

Treasurer.

[6.] For the better encreaseing of the revenues and profytes of this cittie, it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, that, for all leses and other grauntes that hereafter shall pass under the cittie seale, the lessees or grauntees shall paye to the thresorer for the tyme being, for thuse of this cittie, fortie shillings for every seale, yf the parcell lesed or graunted be thought to be worth fortie shillings rent or above, and being of less yearely value to be lett and sett by the lese, then the lessee to paye to the thresorer, to thuse aforsaid, one yeares rent for the fee of the seale.

Fee of seal.

Mayor-elect.

Usage.  
Nomination  
of Sheriff.

[7.] Where[as] the Mayor elected comonly in Easter assembly for one yeare, begynning from Mychaelmas after, hath by usadge the nomynacion yearely of one of the Sheryves for the yeare to come: it is agreed and ordered by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that all and every election or nomynacion hereafter to be made of eny Sheryve by eny one chosen to be Mayor, shalbe the daye of ellection of the Mayor, and not eny tyme after. And where som heretofore elected and chosen to the offyce of Mayoralty have for rewardes forborn to nomynate som that by their nomination accordng the said usadge might be caulled to the place of Sheryve, and therby some other not so fyt hath bene nomynated and placed



by the newe elected Mayor in the same offyce of Sheryve, <sup>1598.</sup> wherby the service of her majestie and benefyt of the cittezens hath bene greatly hyndred: for remedy wherof, yt is also ordered and agreed, by aucthorytie aforsaid, that yf eny man elected henceforth to the offyce of Mayoralty, or eny for them shall take eny consyderacion <sup>Office of Mayoralty</sup> or reward for dysmissall, not electing or not nomynating of eny to be one of the Sheryves of this cittie for the <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> yeare next coming as aforsaid, and the same duly provid before the Mayor for the tyme being and others the <sup>Mayor.</sup> aldermen, that then the elected Mayor that so shall receive <sup>Aldermen.</sup> eny rewarde or som of mony shall forfayt and paye duple the value of the rewarde or consyderacion so by hym taken, by name of a fyne to be imposed by the Mayor <sup>Fine.</sup> and aldermen, or greatest number of them, thone halfe therof to this cittie and the other halfe to such as shall enforce and prove the same to be trewe, and every such fyne to be imposed to be levyed by the Sheryves of this cittie for the tyme being, or some one of them, uppon the Mayors commaundymnt for the tyme being, for those of this cittie and thenformer as aforesaid.

[8.] It is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie aforsaid, for dyvers causes and consyderacions moved in this assembly, that Thomas Whyt, son in lawe to Mr. James Bellewe, nowe Mayor, shall have, to thuse of the said Mr. Mayor, one hundred pounds, Irish, of spereable debtes <sup>Thomas Whyt. Grant. Debts to city.</sup> dewe to this cittie and corporacion of this cittie, before Easter in this yeare 1598, for the supportacion of his chardge in thoffyce of Mayoralty, with condicicion that <sup>Charge of Mayoralty.</sup> the said Mayor be carefull and use his best endeavor to gett in the resedewe of the spereable debt.

[9.] That James Connell shall have from henceforth the place and offyce that Walter Duff latly had, with the perquisytes therunto belonging, during his good behavyor therin, and that Patrick Barnewall shall have the sayd James Connells offyce, which formerly he held, with the perquisytes, during his good demeanor therin. <sup>James Connell. Walter Duff. Patrick Barnewall.</sup>

1598.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: Christopher Cusak, merchant, as apprentice to Richard Proudfoote; William Byrd, William Morran, cutlers, John Dowell, carpenter, Walter Cawell, smith, William Ford, saddler, Richard Burnell, "barbor chyrrur-gyon," as apprentice to John Morphy, alderman.

Roll  
m. 2

1598-9.

1598-9.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1598.

m. 2

Resigna-  
tion.  
John  
Caddell,  
Recorder.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmoch as by the resignacion of Mr. Johne Caddell, late recorder of this cittie, of his said office, the place of recorder is becom void: it is therefore agreed by the authority of this assembly, that Mr. Patrike Fitz Gerrald, lerned in the lawes, shall have the said office, with the fee and perquisites as Mr. Caddell had, during the said Mr. [Fitz] Gerrald [h]is good demeanore in the same office; alway providid that he shall dwell in this cittie, and be not absent at eny time without the license of Mr. Maior for the time being.

Patrick  
Fitz-  
Gerrald.

Shoe-  
makers,  
Prices,  
Hides.  
Proclama-  
tion.

[2.] Where[as] complaint is exhibited against the shoemakers of this cittie for the exceeding prices they sell shoes at (heydes being soe cheape): it is therefore ordered, by the authority aforesaid, that proclama- tion be presentlie sett forth by Mr. Maior for caulng in the contry shoemakers every markett day, as hertofore hath ben accostomed.

Country  
shoe-  
makers.

City posses-  
sions,  
Old leases.

[3.] Where[as] this citty possessions, dispersid into meny handes by olde leases therof past, are yett con- tinued by the lessees, as is enformed, and that for want of a perfect booke or rowle, showing the commencement and determinacion of the said leases, wherby newe grauntes might be therof made, with increase of rent to this cittie (great hinderans groweth therby to the same cittie): for redresse wherof, it is ordred and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr.

Book.  
Roll.

Increase of  
rents.

Mathewe Handcoke, Mr. Johne Tirrell and Mr. William Goughe, aldermen, together with Johne Miles, smythe, and Johne Lany, cuttler, or eny three of them, shall take vewe of the counterpawnes of the leases resting in the thresury house, and therof to make a perfect booke, which after shall remaine in the daske, under loke, with Mr. Maior.

1598-9.

View.

Counter-  
pawne,  
Treasury-  
house.

[4.] Whereas Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thressurer of this cittie, is driven to great paines in collecting the arreradges of rentes and other proffites belonging to this cittie: in consideracion therof, it is ordred and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the auditors upon his accompt shall allowe twelve pence in the pound for so moche as they shall thinke fitt of suche arreradges as he shall bring in.

Francis  
Taylor,  
treasurer.

Rents.

Auditors.

Poundage.

[5.] That Marten Bellewe shall have the office of watirballif of this cittie during his good behavior therin, with the perquisites therof, in respect of the favor we beare to Mr. Maior, at whose instance we graunt him the same.

Martin  
Bellewe,  
water-  
ballif.

Mayor.

[6.] That, in respect Robert Caddell have ben an awncient cittizen and hath longe followed the sworde, that he shall continue the place of marshall during his good behavior, and shall trust only to the perquisites of the mace, and fees of executions of the court, his livery, and diet with Mr. Maior, and the perquisites of towe pence owt of every common fyne, as usually is paid by the Sheriffes, and to find good security to acquitt the Sheriffes for the time being in execution of his place.

Robert  
Caddell.  
Sword.

Marshal.

Mace,  
Fees.

Fines.

Sheriffs.

[7.] That James Wicom shall have the keaping of the marshallsies during his good behavior, finding suerties to save the Sheriffes harmles from year to year, and to have the benefitt of the markett as deputy to Mr. Maior, being clerke of the markett, with all other fees and perquisites belonging to the marshallsies, except suche thinges as is graunted to Robert Caddell.

James  
Wicom.

Marshalsea.

Fees

[8.] That Thomas Marshe shall have the office of drom in this cittie during his good demenure therin,

Thomas  
Marshe,  
drummer.

1598-9.  
Fec.

with the like fee that Phillippe Drename, late drom, had, he using dilligens in sownding at all times when he is called, and using his attendans upon Mr. Maior as becometh.

Roll  
m. 27

Attendance  
on Mayor.

[9.] That Walter Sedgrave, yeoman, shall have the office of towne carter during his good behavior, soe as he doe take care of the cleaning of the streetes and lanes daylie, according an awncient lawe taken in that behalfe, or, otherwise, that it be lawfull for every alderman in his warde to punishe him and his people; and, withall, that he shall gyve the Maior for the time being yearly thirty peckes of corn, marktett messure, videlicet, fiften peckes faier wheat, and fiften peckes dredge malt.

Walter  
Sedgrave,  
town carter.

Cleaning of  
streets.

Ancient  
law.

Mayor.

Corn.

John  
Clinton,  
master-  
gunner.

[10.] That John Clinton, gunner, shalbe master gunner in this cittie, during his good behavior, and shall have fower poundes, sterling, for this year, with a gowne reddy made, and ever after, during his continuans, three poundes, sterling, yearly, with his ordinary livery, as others hath.

Salary.  
Gown.

Livery.

Aldermen.

[11.] Election of aldermen: Alexander Palles, in place of Walter Ball, deceased; Robert Panting, in place of Thomas Gerrald, deceased.

Patrick  
Sedgrave,  
baron of the  
Exchequer.

Counsel.  
Nicholas  
Weston.

[12.] Where[as] peticion was exhibited to this assemblie by Mr. Patrik Sedgrave, second baron of her majesties exchequer, requiring consideracion for his trayvaile and counsell in assisting Mr. Nicholas Weston, late Maior, in the time of his Maioraltie; upon which peticion it is endorsed that Mr. [Nicholas] Ball and Mr. Fraunces Taylor, aldermen, together with Mr. Palles and Richard Forde, shall [have] conferens with the said Mr. baron Sedgrave, and what they shall agree unto [under their] handes and returned by the post assemblie, the same shalbe answerid by the citty; [who] therupon conferrid with the said Mr. baron Sedgrave, and under their handes by [the said] post assemblie have laid downe and thought fitt, the said Mr. baron Sedgrave [shall] have, for his pains in giving his assistans to the

Conference.

foresaid Mr. Weston for this [cittie during] his Maioraltie 1589.  
 the some of eighteen poundes, sterling, current mony of Grant.  
 England: it is ordered and agreed, by the auctorithy  
 aforesaid, that the said some of eighteen poundes shalbe  
 paid to the said Mr. baron Sedgrave by the thressurer of Treasurer.  
 this citty [out] of the revenues of the same citty receivid, Revenue.  
 or to be receivid, by him.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Martin Admis-  
 Bellew; James Roche, merchant, son of George Roche, sions to  
 freeman, on condition of taking the oath when of the age franchise.  
 of twenty-one; James Birne, on payment of fine. Ad-  
 mitted, on having served apprenticeship: Richard Savage,  
 George Sherloke, James Fowlan, Stephen Forde, Michael  
 Sedgrave, Walter Fitz Gerrald, Thomas Lales, Walter  
 Britt, Patrick Roe, Walter Tuit, merchants, Brian Can,  
 “bottoner,” as apprentice to William Millichap, deceased,  
 Nicholas Roebuck, shoemaker, as apprentice to Rowland  
 Cashell. As sons of freemen: John Malone, clerk, son of  
 James Malone, deceased; John Dignam, smith.

1599. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1599.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] mocion  
 was made to this assemble by the commons of this citty,  
 that wher[as] a certain poreion of municion is nowe com Munition.  
 from London, for the bettir store and defens of this citty, London.  
 which amounteth to the some of exl*li*., sterling, for paie- Defence of  
 ment wherof a cours is required to be holden: it is ther- Dublin.  
 fore orderid and agreed, by the auctorithy of the said  
 assemble, that the mony in Mr. Pantinges and Mr. Good-  
 winges handes for the odd peny shalbe disbursed towardes Odd peny.  
 the dischargd of the municion, saving soe muche as they  
 shall prove [to] have bene disborssed for chardges in  
 getting that mony; and, for the rest of the municion  
 wherunto that mony will not amount, we agree that the  
 same shalbe paid of the mony that shalbe first and next

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1599.



1599. Diet of soldiers.	received for diet of soldiers; and, in the meane time,	Roll x. m. 29.
Munition.	some good ordir must be had for dischardging the citties	
School- house.	creditt to Mr. Cuttes, and the municion to be placid in	
City seal.	the upper rowmes of the scoole howse undir soe meny	
	lockes and keies as the citty seale is kept; provided,	
	that if the mony that is supposed to be resting in Mr.	
	Westons handes for the odd peny, or otherwise growing	
	for the supplies in his time, can be had and recovrid	
Commis- sioners.	by the commissioners appointed for that purpose, that	
	then the same shall goe in dischardge of the municion.	
John Terrell, alderman, Ballelles.	[2.] That Mr. John Terrell, alderman, shall have a	
All Hallows.	lease upon the towne and landes of Ballelles, parcell of	
	the possessions of Allhallowes, for terme of threscore	
	and one years, paieing yearly therout fower poundes,	
Rent.	sterling, the first paiement of the said rent to begine at	
	Michaelmas in anno one thowsand six hundreth, or, for	
	non paiement of the said rent yerly, the lease to be void;	
	and that the said John Terrell shall recover the said	
	towne and landes upon his owne chardges, and shall have	
Arrears	all suche arrerages as is to be recovrid or had, due to the	
	citty hetherto; with other condicions and covenantes to	
	be incertid in his lease.	
Nicholas Read.	[3.] That Nicholas Read, baker, shall have a lease for	
	threscore and one years upon the howse wherin he	
St. Thomas- street.	dwelithe in St. Thomas street, beginning presently,	
	surrendring his present lease and paieing therout yearly	
	the rent he paieth nowe, and also to pay presently, by	
Fine.	way of fine, tenn poundes, sterling; with other covenantes	
	to be incertid in his lease.	
George Burroes, Stranl.	[4.] That George Burroes shall have a lease, for twenty	
	and one years, upon fower accres and a half of the Strone,	
Staine. Brick- making.	by east the Staine, for the use of a breck howse,	
	paieing therout yearly twenty sixe shillinges and eight	
	pence, sterling, and shall have the first year rent free; he,	
	the said George, serving this citty, when occasion servethe,	
Rate for bricks.	the number of threscore thowsand of good and well	
	burned breakes, at twelwe shillinges, sixe pence the thow-	

sand; and at all tymes then aftir to serve the said <sup>1599</sup> cittyzens, if they shall licke of the said breakes, of the <sup>Breaks.</sup> like breakes at the rate of fifyten shillinges, sterling, the thousand; provided that he committ noe nusans: And <sup>Nuisance.</sup> if the grownd shall prove hereafter not good for the purpose aforesaid, that then it shalbe lawfull for the said George to chese upon eight acres there his said fower acres and a half, soe as the place where he shall make his second choise be not lettin before to eny other, and that he shall make his breake of sufficient quantitie and qualitie as it ought by the statut<sup>1</sup> of England, and what <sup>Statute of England.</sup> he shall breake or digg upon at eny time he shall presently after fill the same uppe againe with earth, and doe noe nusans in his second choise.

[5.] Forasmuche as it hathe bene movid in this assemble that the right honorable the lord lieutenant<sup>2</sup> and <sup>Lord Lieutenant.</sup> governor generall of this realme, and others noblemen <sup>Noblemen.</sup> and knightes latly come over, should be intertayned at <sup>Knights, Entertainment.</sup> Mr. Maiors house: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by <sup>Mayor's house.</sup> thauuthority aforesaid, in respect victualls and all accattes <sup>Victualls.</sup> are at excessive prisses, that ther shalbe twenty poundes, <sup>Prices.</sup> sterling, disbursed by the thressurer of this citty to that <sup>Treasurer.</sup> end, for which Mr. Maior giving his acquitans shalbe the thressurer [h]is sufficient warrant in that behalf uppon his next accompt.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Gerrald <sup>Mayor.</sup> Yonge, alderman; Sheriffs: John Cusake, John Arthure. <sup>Alderman, Sheriffs.</sup>

[7.] James Barry elected alderman in place of John <sup>Alderman.</sup> Ussher, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship: <sup>Admissions to franchise.</sup> Nicholas Lutrell, Ralph Fursman, Thomas Purell, Richard Cane, Edward Linche, merchants, James Birne, tanner, Robert Springan, shoemaker, John Sainky “ap-

<sup>1</sup> Statute of England, xvii. Edward IV., c. 4.

appointed lord lieutenant of Ireland, 12 March, 1598-9, landed at Dublin on the fifteenth of the following month.

<sup>2</sup> Robert Devereux, earl of Essex,

1599.  
Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

pottigary," as apprentice to Ralph Sainky. As children of freemen: Katherine Taylor, maiden, John Browne, merchant, Peter Orum, tanner. Roll  
ii. 3

1599. Second Friday after 24 June. m. 5

Fergus  
Dowdall.  
Fee.

Tholsel  
clock.

Treasurer.

Payment.

Mayor's  
warrant.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] Fergus Dowdall, smith, complaineth for his fee for keping the Tholsell clocke, which, as he aledgeth, is resting in arrere for dyvers yeres: it is agreed, by the authority aforsaid, that Mr. Thresurer and Mr. Gough shall examyn the chardge made by the said Fergus, and advertyse, under theire hands, what and howe moche there remayneth due, whereuppon present payment is to be made of so moche as shall appere, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant; we agree: Fergus to be carefull in keping the clocke in better order from henceforth than hetherunto he hath don.

Glovers.

Tower.  
St. James'  
gate.

Repairs.

Keeping  
the gate.

Watchmen.

[2.] That the master and wardens of the company of glovers shall have a lese for terme of threskore and one yeares uppon the towre over St. James Gate, beginning at Eastir last, they paycing yerely twentie shillinges, sterling, with condicion that they shall repayre the same at theire costes, and be at chardges in keping the gate, and shutting and opening the same, as becometh, continually; and, withall, to kepe a wachman every night, when occasion is, uppon the top of the gate, at their chardges.

Jacob  
Newman.

Sir Anthony  
St. Leger.  
Sir Robert  
Napper.

Tenement.

Isold's  
Tower.  
Rent.

[3.] That Jacob Newman, gentleman, for dyvers respectes, and cheffy at the instance of sir Anthony St. Leger<sup>1</sup> and sir Robert Napper,<sup>2</sup> knightes, shall have a lese for tearme of three skore and one yeares, to begyn from Mychaelmas next, uppon the decayed tenement which he holdeth adioyning to Isolds Towre, with the appurtenances, at the yerelie rent of thirten shillinges, fower pence, Irishe, per annum, he surrendering his present

<sup>1</sup> Master of the Rolls in Ireland.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 291.

lese and paicing such arrerages as is resting thereuppon; with other covauntes and condycions to be incertid in his lese.

[4.] Where[as] there resteth in the handes of Mr. Weston a sylver salt, which was left by legacy unto this cittie by Mr. James Cuttrel, gentleman: it is agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, that the same shalbe delivered presently to Mr. Thresurer by Mr. Weston; and that withall, Mr. Thresurer for the time being shall see that the Mayor from time to time shall enter into bond in the value of duple the plate belonging to this cittie for the redelivery therof; and that Mr. Frauncis Taylor, nowe thresorer, shall cause the parcells of plate to be inrolled in the rolls, and the just weight of every parcell, by which it may apere what is belonging to the cittie. This must be performed by the thresorer for the time being, uppon payne of *xlii*.

1599.  
Arrear.Silver salt.  
Legacy.  
James  
Cuttrell.Bond.  
Plate.Re-  
delivery.  
Francis  
Taylor,  
Thresorer.  
Enrolment.  
Weight.

Penalty.

[5.] Where[as] complaint is made that the company of bakers in this cittie and subburbs exacteth from the cittezens *xii.d.*, sterling, for baking a peck of corne, contrarie to the accustomed usadge, without eny just cause or occasion to move the same, for which they have desarvid ponishment, theire fault wherin we refer to Mr. Maior to be delt with as becometh; and therfor yt is ordered, by the aucthority aforsaid, that from henceforth none shall pay above *viii.d.*, sterling, for every peckes baking; and yf eny baker shall take more, he shall receave twentie daies imprysonment, uppon profe of his offence herein.

Bakers.

Exaaction.

Usage.

Punish-  
ment.Imprison-  
ment.

[6.] Forasmoche as the municion nowe placed in the upper rowlmes of the scolehowse maye be the more carefully kept for the citties use: it is agreed that there shalbe fower lockes on the dores, whereof one key to be in the keping of Mr. Maior for the tyme, Mr. Thresorer to have a key, the master of bakers to have a key, and the master of tanners to have another key.

Munition.

School-  
house.Locks.  
Doors.  
Keys.

Bakers.

Tanners.

[7.] It is agreed, by the aucthority aforsaid, foras-

1599.  
James  
Betaghe.  
Ball.  
Remission.

moche as James Betaghe was imprysoned at the time he ought to bere his ball, that therfor he shalbe remytted the fyne of his ball, and the thresorer to be exoneratid therof. Roll  
m. 31

Robert  
Ball.  
Lease.

[8.] That Roberte Ball shall have a lese, for tearme of threeskore and one yeares, uppon a peece of a wall, adioyn-  
ing to his ground in Burnells lane nere the Key, where-  
upon he may byld a forest chymney, for which he  
must paye yearelie two shillings, Irishe; with other  
clauses and condicions to be incertid in his lese.

Burnell's-  
lane.  
Chimney.

Thomas  
Fitz-  
synones.  
Walls of  
quay.

[9.] Forasmuche as the assigne of Mr. Thomas Fitzsynones, deceasid, doth nott repaire the walls of the Key, according his lese: it is agreed, by the authorityty aforsaid, that, if it shall appere that he hath not performed the covenantes of his lese, that he shall ether repayre the Key, or otherwyse his lese to be made frustrat, and, in the meane time, the perquisytes to be sequestred by Mr. Mayor.

William  
Conwey.

Parsonage  
of Rath-  
makne.

Arrears.

Rent.  
Treasurer.

[10.] That, at the instance of the right honorable the lord chauncellor,<sup>1</sup> William Conwey, of Dublin, gentleman, shall have a lese, for tearme of three skore and one yeares, uppon the parsonage of Rathmakne, in the countie of Wexford, at the yearly rent of tenn poundes, sterling, per annum, beginning from Easter last past, he payeing such arrerages as is resting thereuppon, and to dischargdge this cittie of eny former interest nowe in esse, yf eny be, or otherwise to receyve the same uppon his chardges; the rent to be yearely paid to the thresorer of this cittie for the time being, at his dwelling howse in Dublin, at Mychaelmas and Easter yerly, or within . . . moneths after every feaste, otherwyse the lese to sease and be voide, at the ellection of the Maior, Sheryves, comons and cittezens; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lese.

Sword-  
bearer.

[11.] That Johne Clinton, swordberrer, shall have the

<sup>1</sup> Adam Loftus.



use of the loer rowlme of the [tenement] in Cooke 1599.  
stret, latly demised unto him, during his lyfe; and, Cook-street  
withall, he shalbe [dischardged of] arrerages of rente  
dewe for that parte of the howse which he holdeth by  
lese before and tyll Mychaelmas next.

[12.] Forasmoche as at this present the searsyty and Scarcity  
derth of beofes, farr beyonde that which hath bene Beeves,  
accustomed, for which respect, and for other consydera-  
cions moved in this assembly, the company of bowchers Butchers.  
shall have for every stone of tallow, during the derth of Tallow.  
beofes, ii.s. ii.d., sterling, notwithstanding by former Prices,  
ordynances they ought to have but onelie ii.s.: and ther-  
fore it is orderid, by the aucthoryty aforsaid, that the  
company of bowchers shall not sell or utter eny tallow  
from henceforth but onely to the company of tallow  
challners at the said pryse (saving and reserving to the Chandlers.  
free citzens tallowe for the provysion of their hows- Free  
hold onely); and if the said company of bowchers or eny citizens.  
of them shall offend eny point of this ordinance, then he Penalty.  
or they so offending, being proved before Mr. Mayor for  
the tyme being, shall forfait his or their fredome. And,  
withall, yt is by licke aucthoryty orderid that the tallowe  
challners and their successors shall from henceforthe  
furnishe this cittie at all times with good store of  
candells of all sortes, and shall not excede the pryse of Candles.  
iii.d., sterling, the pound, and that of good stuffe; wherin  
yf they or eny of them make default, then the party  
offending to forfait his fredome and be fyned, or be  
farther ponyshed in the dyscreSSION of the Maior and  
Sheryves for the time beinge.

[13.] The perfect note of such parcells of plate as are Plate.  
belonging to the boddie of this cittie, and were in the Body of  
hands and use of Mr. James Bellewe, late Mayor, and city.  
from hym nowe delivered to Mr. Gerrald Yeong, Mayor,  
this fyrst of October, 1599, videlicet: one bassen and ewer  
of sylver, parcell gylded, London towche, weyeing xevii.  
oz. Item: a nest of boulls, with a cover, duple gylded, Silver.  
London  
touch.

1599.

Sir John  
Perrot's  
cup.Salt.  
Bequest  
Cuttrell.Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

London towche, weyeing lx. oz. qr. Item : one standing cupp, caullid Sir John Perrots cup,<sup>1</sup> duple gyldid, weighing xxvi. oz. Ther is yet resting in Mr. Westons hands one salt, duple gyldid, with a cover, bequeathed by one Cuttrell<sup>2</sup> to this citty, which is so recevid by the said Mr. Yeong, weighing xiiii. oz.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship : Robert Ivers, merchant, Thomas Bermingham, Edmond Knowde, Thomas Hanlon, Daniel Doyle, Robert Nangle, butchers, William Danyell, Patrick Baulfe, Bartholomew Chamberlen, tailors, Patrick Kerny, miller, John Hedan, Thady Doyne, shoemakers, Edmond Byrn, smith, Patrick Ryan, weaver, Edmund Peppard, baker, Patrick Kelly, Patrick Cosgrave, David Byrne, James Daly, tanners, Henry Lany, Patrick Browne, carpenters, Laurence Sedgrave, merchant, as apprentice to John Bryse, now Sheriff of Dublin. As sons of freemen : Christopher Colman, merchant, William Umfry, baker, Ralph Mylles.

1599. Second Friday after 29 September.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Mayor : Gerrald Yonge. Sheriffs : John Cusake, John Arthore.

Treasurer.

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Mr. Michell Chamberlin, alderman, is chosen thressurer of this cittie for this next year to come.

Auditors.

[2.] Auditors : Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, Mr. Weston, Mr. Tirrell, Johne Myles, Nicholas Forde, Nicholas Purcell.

Masters of  
works.

[3.] Masters of this citty workes for the same yeare : Mr. John Brisse and Mr. Edmond Purell.

Scotchmen.

Herrings.

Casks.

Pickle.

[4.] Wher[as] complaint is exhibited in this assemblie that Scottishmen resorting to this cittie yearly with hearing, doe greatlie abuse and deceave the subiects, as well in the badd filling of their caske with fishe, over muche pikill in the paking of them, the hearing them-

<sup>1</sup> See p. 289<sup>2</sup> See p. 331

selves often proving not merchauntable, as also sometime 1599.  
 found rotten, and the caske unlawfull, which is not per- Herrings,  
 mittid in eny commonwelth: for redresse wherof, it is  
 ordered, agreed and establishid, by auctoritie of this  
 assemble, that noe hearing shalbe utterid or solde hens-  
 forth, ether by stranger or other person whatsoever, in  
 caske, before the same be vewed and seen by some View.  
 speciall man apointed for that purpose, and fownd to be  
 good and sound fishe, and the same to be repaked and Repacking  
 fillid, for which he that shalle doe the same shalle have  
 towe shillinges, sterling, for every last, to be paied hime by  
 the merchaunt that shall uttir or sell the same hearing ;  
 and also it is agreed that Robert Caddell shall have the  
 said chardge during his honest usadg therin, for perform-  
 ance wher of he must be sworne. It is alsoe agreed the  
 said Robert shall take upon hime the care of the markett, Care of  
market.  
 with suche other perquisites as was apointede him by  
 suche as were authorishid in the last assemble. It is not  
 ment that this shall extend, but onely for suche hearings  
 that shalbe proffrid to be solde to the Maior for the time.

[5.] Where[as] peticion is ex[h]ibitid to this assemble  
 by Thomas Slaman, mason, showing howe he receaved of Thomas  
Slaman,  
mason.  
 Thomas Harison, taylor, by the appointment of Mr.  
 Thomas Gerrald, late Maior, and in part paiment of some  
 monyes due to the said Slaman for worke don to this Work for  
city  
 citie, the some of thirtie shillinges, sterling, was forced to  
 enter in recognisance for repaing therof if, in the next  
 assemble after, the same were not allowid the thressurer,  
 and therefore praied to have the said thirtie shillinges  
 allouid to the said thressurer of this cittie, and the said  
 Slaman to be therof dischardgid : it is therfore agreed, by  
 the auctoritie aforsaid, that the said Thomas Slaman  
 shalbe allouid the said xxx.s., and the thressurer to be  
 alsoe allouid the same upon his account.

[6.] That Bartholmy Waylshe shall have the place and Waylshe.  
 office that George May, disceassid, hadd, during his good May.  
 behavior therin.

1599.  
Caddell.  
Whitt.

[7.] That Nicholas Caddell shall have the place, and office that Johne Whitt had, during his good behavior, and soe longe as he shall demesne himeself dutifull and carfull in that place. Roll  
m. 3.

Inquislie.  
School-  
house.

[8.] That Josephe Inquislie shall have the use of the scole howse in Ram lane, only to teache therein the youth of this cittie, during the cittyes pleasure.

William  
Huggard.  
Musicians  
of city.  
Stipend.

[9.] It is further agreed, by the authority aforsaid, upon consideracions movid in this assemblie, that William Huggard, musitian, and the rest of his feloes, musitians of this cittie, shall have the same allowance or stipend that formerly they had, to be paid to them by every cittizen in sorte as the same was formerly graunted, soe as they

Absence.  
Licence.

must not depart this citie without Mr. Maiores liens, and that not to exceed eight daies, and they must use the course accostomed for their wache three times every wike; and that, towards their bettir meintenance and incurradgment, thei shall have of this cittyes chardge twell yeardes of clothe every year for livery clokes, the cloth to be blewe or wachett cullur, with the cittie cognisans; which allowance they shall have during ther good behavior and dilligent attendans, boothe in the wache and in stacion daies, and at all other times when the Maior shall call them.

Livery  
cloaks.  
City cogni-  
zance.

Attend-  
ance.

John Tirell.  
Ballelles.

[10.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid to this assemblie by Mr. Johane Tirell, alderman, requiring that the time of commencement of his lease of Ballelles, graunted hime the last Ester assemblie, and other clauses therein incertid, should be correctid and graunted in some othyr sorte, in respect the termes are nowe allwaies adiorned, wherby he can not prosecut the recovery therof in suche speedy sorte as otherwise he might: it is therefore and for other consideracions agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that his paiment of rent shall take his begining next after five years of the next Michalmas, with proviso that if he do recover the land before that time, that then he shall beginne the paiment of his rent from the time of the

Terms.  
Adjourn-  
ment.

Recovery of  
land.

recovery, and the condicion to be to take distresse for non <sup>1599.</sup> payment of the rent, and for want of distresse the lease to be void, and he to followe the cause with expedicion.

[11.] Wher[as] divers somes of mony resteth due to <sup>Debt.</sup> the cittyzens for diet of soildiors the last year, for the <sup>Diet of soldiers.</sup> obtayning of which it is agreed, by the aucthority afor-said, that Master Johne Brisse shall prosecut the same, <sup>John Brisse.</sup> and shall have allowans of xii*d.*, sterling, in the pound, and the use of the mony for sixe monthes next after the obtayning therof, defaulting suche monyes as the said Mr. Brisse have ben at chardges in obtayning the warrants and concordatums heer, and to have a warrant <sup>Warrants.</sup> of attorny under this [citties] seale, together with the <sup>Seals</sup> Maior [h]is lettir, under the seale of office, in his favor, and the lords justices and concell [h]is letters of favor, and the assistans of Mr. Maior in his said suit; and if he do not obtaine the monny, then his ordinary chardges to be borne by the cittie, which is to be paid hime upon his retorne by the laieing downe of towe indifferent men; and if occasion shall happen that it wilbe nedfull another agent shalbe joynid to him, then Master Maior and <sup>Agent.</sup> aldermen, calling to them the masters of the corporacions, to appoint another, whose chardges shalbe borne by the cittie. It is ment he shall spedely make a perfect boke, <sup>Book.</sup> declaring to whom the mony resteth dewe, which boke must remayne uppon Mr. Mayor and Sheryves hands, to thend every one shalbe payed justly that which is dewe unto hym, and that to be don before the citties seale shalbe past unto hym.

Admitted to franchise: James Cusake, merchant, as <sup>Admission to franchise.</sup> apprentice to John Goughe and John Usher, aldermen, deceased.

1599-1600.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1599. <sup>1599-1600.</sup>

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] com- <sup>Complaint.</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 42 Elizabeth.



1599-1600. Roll  
m. 3  
 Abuses. Controversies.  
Violence.  
 Sheriffs. Penalties.  
 Aldermen.  
 Deputies.  
Constables.

plaint was exhibitid to this assemble by the commons, showing the badd example and greate inconvenience like to growe by the abuses done as well by the aldermen, Sheriffes, as others the free cittizens of this cittie, eche to other, revendging their controversies by violens and blowes, very unkindlie and not tollerable in enny commonwelth well governid: for remedy wherof it is orderid and establishid, by authority of this assemble, that none shall herafter strike eny Sheriffe in the time of his office upon paine of one hondreth pounds, to be leavied of his goods that so shall offend by way of fine, and that none shall strike an alderman,<sup>1</sup> upon paine of one hondreth pounds, to be likewise forfitid of his goods that so shall offend, and likewise none to strike an aldermans deputy or constable (in the execucion of his office) upon paine of fortie pounds, to be alsoe forfitid of his goods that shall offend, and if ether alderman, Sheriffe, deputy alderman or constable do strike enny of the numbers of xlviij. or xcvi., shall forfeit *v.li.*

[2.] Forasmoch as Thomas Carole, taylor, in a late sessions holden before the right woorshipfull the Maior that now is, and the reecorder in the Tholsell of this citty, was indietid and presentid that he, the said Thomas, did bring out of England into this citty dyvers parcell of merchandise, as brodclothes, kiersies, velletes and other silkes, and the same solde and utterid in the said citty to dyvers persons, he being not a free brother of the Trennity Yeald, contrary to a lawe in that behalfe providid: it is therefore orderid and agreed, by the auctorithy aforsaid, that the said Thomas Carole shalbe from hensforth dismissid from his freedom of this cittie, according the tenor of the forsaid lawe soe infringid by him.

[3.] Wher[as] the comons complainid that the lawe wherby eny cittizen worthe in goods twenty markes, and

<sup>1</sup> For ancient ordinauces on the above subject, see vol. i., p. 219.

marieing within a certaine time, should ether bere a standing ball the next Shriftid after, or paie five pounds, which fine was for meny respectes hurtfull, and requirid that the same should be repealed, in that meny yong men, slender of habilitie, was therby greatlie hinderid, and that a more eysier lawe for mentaining that custom should be establishid: it is therefore ordered and establishid, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that none hereafter to be maried shalbe hensforth forced to bear a ball, or paye the fine of five pounds, unlesse he or they shalbe worth of his owne proper goods, in his wifes right or his owne, the some of fortie pounds, Irishe, whiche fine of five poundes shalbe devidid betwixt the cittie, the Maior, and Sheriffes, as hath bene accustomed.

1599 1100.  
Marriage,  
Shrove  
tide,  
Fine

Young men

Relaxation

Balls.

Division of  
fines.

[4.] It is agreed alsoe, by the auctoritie aforsaid (for some respectes movid in this assemblee), that Fraunces Carie, sone to Johne Carie, of Dublin, merchant, shall have the custoshippe of St. Stephins, with the proffittes to the same belonging in sorte as Launcelot Mony had the same.

Francis  
Carie.

St.  
Stephen's.

[5.] That Nicholas Caddell, nowe gailor of Newgate, shall have the said office during his good behavior, he putting in good securitie from year to year for sauving the Sheriffes for the time being harmles.

Caddell,  
gailor of  
Newgate.

[6.] That Patricke Maknie shall have the office that Johne Whitt, late macebearer, and Nicholas Cadell had, during the said Patricke [h]is good behavior therin, in suche sorte and with like proffittes and perquisites as ether the said Johne or Nicholas had therby.

Maknie,  
mace-  
bearer.

[7.] Wher[as], alsoe, William Conway, gentleman, made humble suyt to this assemblee, showing that the rent reservid upon him for the parsonadge of Rathmaknee was for meny causes over great, and prayed that the same might be lessnid: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, at the request of our very good lord, the lord chauncellor, that duringe the continuans of the old lease in possession, made by the prior

William  
Conway.

Rathmak-  
nee.

1599-1600.  
All  
Hallows.

and covent of Alhallowes, or till the same be avoydid, <sup>Ro</sup> that the said William Conway, gentleman, shall paie butt <sup>m.</sup> twenty nobles, sterling, yearly rent, and, at the end of the said olde lease, or when the same shalbe avoydid, he to pay from thensforth the rent reservid by his late lease taken of this citty, which is *x.li.*, sterling, per annum.

Martin  
Bellewe,  
water-  
bailliff.

Walls of  
quay

[8.] Wher[as] ther restith certaine monyes in the hands of Marten Bellewe, waterbaliffe, colectid and taken by him for keiage, sens the deathe of Mr. Thomas Fitzsimons, alderman, who had the same of the citty in respect he shoulde repaier and mentaine the walls of the Key, which he neglectid: it is therefore ordered, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the said Marten Bellewe shall upon his oothe deliver to Robart Ball, merchaunt, all suche monyes as he have receavid for keiage, to be by the said Robart bestowed in the repairing of the walls of the Key, and that the said Marten Bellewe shall continue the receaving of the said duties as hetherto he have don, till another be appointed for that purpose by assemblee.

Duties.

Newgate.  
Walls of  
citty.  
Crane.

[9.] Wher[as] mocion is made in this assemblee by the commons, requiring that present care and order be taken for repairing the Newgate, the walls of this citty, and the reedefeing of the Crane: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the authority aforesaid, that Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Taylor and Mr. Tirrell, or eny towe of them, with the assistans of the masters of workes, cauling to them artificers of knowledge, shall peruse presentlie the defectes of Newgate and the walls of the citty, and take present order for repaying therof.

Masters of  
workes.  
Artificers.

St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'-  
street.  
Conduits.

[10.] Wher[as] complaint is made, by the inhabitantes of St. Thomas street and St. James street, of the decay of the pipes leading throughe their baksids to the conditts of this citty: for remedy wherof, it is ordered, by the authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior and suche as are apointid to surveye the workes of Newgate, and other neadfull workes, shall take consideracion of the pipes

Newgate.  
Water-  
pipes.

presently; and therupon Mr. Maior to appoint some honest citizen that first goeth into England to provid booth a good plumber and suche store of sheet leade as shalbe in their good discrecions thought meet, and what the chardge of the lead shalbe, or the hier of the plumber, the same being laid downe by Mr. Maior, and the rest nowe apointed to vewe the workes, that shalbe holden as good and to be borne by the citty by authoritie of this assemblie.

[11.] Wher[as] Mr. Johne Tirrell, alderman, have made humble suyt to this assemblie, praieing that for diverse reasonable causes then by him moved that the fee of the sealle of his lease of Baleallese, being forty shillings, Irishe, might be tollerated withall till the paiment of his rent reservid upon the said towne shall commens, at whiche time he will paie the same; which being thought meet, it is graunted by the authority of this assemblie.

[12.] Wher[as] grevose complaint is made by the inhabitants of St. Thomas street, St. James street and St. Fraunces street [of] the great danger they stand in for want of the care of their aldermen, deputy aldermen and constables of their wards [in regard] to the wache, corecting of disordered persons, and taking suche other good orders for observacion of her majesties peace [when it] is broken, to the great danger of the quiet neighbores, that hassardeth themselves in appeasing fraies and suche [like] tumults: for remedy wherof, it is thought meet that Mr. Maior in his place doe performe that which becometh in carfully looking to the saultie of this citty, and that cache alderman, deputy alderman and constable in his place shalbe carfull likewise and be obedient in performing what Mr. Maior shall at all times direct in execucion of all thinges that to their places appertaynith; and withall that if the alderman, deputy alderman or constable in eny warde shall committ (upon eny abuse or cause) eny one abusing himselfe in their wardes, that Mr. Maior shall not in his discrecion hensforth

1599.1600  
England.  
Plumber.  
Lead.

Hire.

John  
Tirrell.

Fee for seal.  
Baleallese.

St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'-  
street.  
St. Francis-  
street.  
Aldermen.  
Constables.  
Watch.

Frays.

Tumults.

Mayor.

Safety of  
city.

Obedience.

Wards.  
Committal.

1599-1600.

release eny suche soe committed without the privitie of  
 suche as doe soe committ the same partie.

Roll  
m. 33Nicholas  
Weston.

[13.] Wher[as] Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, com-  
 plainid that great remissnes is used in getting of suche

Debts.  
Diet of  
soldiers.

monyes as is due to the cittizens for the diet of soldiors  
 this last year, and requirid that a sufficient man might be

Agent.  
England.

appointed as agent to goe into England to sue for the  
 same to her majestie and the nobles of the councill there:

Appoint-  
Rent.

it is therfore agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that  
 the said Mr. Weston shalbe agent for this cittie in recover-

Warrant.

ing the mony due to the cittizens, for which he shall  
 have this citties warrant, and shall have for his trai-

Allowance.

vaile suche as Mr. Maior and the aldermen shall thinke

Recovery of  
money.

meet upon recovring the mony ; and if he doe not obtaine  
 the mony, then he shall stand to his owne chardges accord-

Payment.

ing as he hath by his bill preferrid. It is ment he shalbe  
 bound to bring the [w]hoole mony upon recovery therof

Allowance.

to Mr. Maior, and out of the same he shalbe paid soe  
 muche as groweth due unto him, besides allowans for his

Charges.

chardges as aforesaid, and the rest shalbe disbursed and  
 deliverid by Mr. Maior unto the rest of the cittizens to

Book of  
Sheriffs.

whom the same is due, as shall appier by the booke of  
 the Sheriffes of the severall years in which the same

Shelton  
Palles.  
Cusake.  
Forde.

groweth due. It is ment that suche other thinges as is  
 neadfull to be performid on Mr. Weston [h]is parte

Certifica-  
tion.

herin shalbe laid downe by Mr. Shelton, Mr. Palles,  
 Mr. Sheriffe Cusake and Nicholas Forde, and by them  
 or eny three of them to be certified by Thursday next,

Enrolment.

to thend what they laie downe under their handes shalbe  
 inrolled upon the post assemble.

Order.

[14.] Memorandum: That herafter ensueth the order  
 and articles laid downe by Mr. Johne Shelton, Mr.

Articles  
with  
Nicholas  
Weston,  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Alexander Palles, Mr. Sheriffe Cusake and Nicholas  
 Foord, comicioners apointed by assembly, which is to be

observid by Mr. Nicholas Weston, now agent apointid  
 for this cittie for suing to hir majestie for the monies  
 due to the cittizens for diet of soyldors, as foloweth :



Inprimis, for the monies due to the cittyzens in Mr. Eliotes shrevalty, which seemeth to be one hundred, fouer score and seaven poundes, a particcular book therof shalbe presently made, wherby it may apeer to whome the same is due, and how much to eche inhabytant, which book shalbe signed under the hand of the said Mr. Eliot and Mr. Weston, and presently delivered unto the Maior and Shiriffes, to the end it may be put into the thresory house of this citty, ther to remayne till further ocaation shalbe to use the same.

1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Book

Eliot.

Weston.

Treasury  
house.

Item: For all the monyes due to the said cittyzens in Mr. Brisse [h]is year of shrevalty, the lik book to be made and signed by Mr. Brisse and Mr. Pursell, and the same, with the warantes, ticketes, doccetes, and concordatum belonging therunto, to be presently delivered as befor, and to thend aforsaid, and Mr. Brisse to be presently satisfied of soe much as he upone his othe or credit will say he have disboursid in obtaininge the same.

Brisse.  
Pursell.  
Warrantes.  
Concorda-  
tum.

And wher[as] Mr. Goghe, upone his going into England as agyente for this citty, receaved of Masters Shelton and Palles, then Sherives, by order of assemblye, a concordatum of five houndreth od pounds, who having obtayned the grettest part therof, which was payd the cittyzens, ther remayned theron due to the said cittyzens the some of one hondrid ninteene pounds or therabouts; the dokets and tyeketes agreable to the said some was, as he alegeth, delyverid after his retorne unto Mr. Weston, who sethens have, as hit is certainlye informed, receavid the same; therfor the said Mr. Weston to paye and content suche as have any parte therof due unto them, according as the same shall apeare by a booke therof made and subscribid by the said Masters Shelton and Palles; and that to be done presently.

Goghe.  
Agent.  
England.

Dockets.  
Tickets.

Book.

Shelton  
Palles.

Alsoe, wher[as] ther remaynid due to the said cittyzens the some of thirtie three pounds or thereabouts for captain Briggis Lister and other companyes in the yeare of the said Masters Shelton and Palles [h]is shrevaltye

Soldiers.

1599-1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Book.

the concordatum warant booke and tycketes belonging therunto to be delyverid as is laid downe for Mr. Brisse; saving that if Mr. Weston, whoe have alredy satizfied the most parte therof unto the cittizens, do take present order to paye and satisfie the rest to whome hit is due according the booke subscribed under the hands of the said Masters Shelton and Palles, that then that concordatum and ticketes belonging therunto shalbe delyverid the said Mr. Weston without any condicion. And wher[as] ther remayneth in Mr. Westons hands a concordatum of tenn pounds eightenne shillings, sterling, due to the cittizens in the year of his Maioralty, that to be takin according the lainge downe for Mr. Brisse, which some, with the monyes due in Mr. Eliots, Mr. Shelton and Mr. Brisse [h]is yeares, shalbe caste together and will amount, as wee take hit, to the some of a thowsand, three houndrid pounds, sterling, a docket to be therof made and signid by Mr. Mayor, Masters Sherives and Mr. Weston, to the end that whatte charge soever shall growe in obtayning the same in part or in all maye be proporcionablye caste upon the [w]houle. The forsaid points all performed, an agient to be apointid, and not befor, in whose aethorytie as agyente for this citty hit shall appeare for what he is apointid, and his lemetacion, to conteneue as agiente for the purpos aforsaid, shalbe untill the last of June next insuing the date herof, and no longer; within which tyme if he shall receave the [w]hole som due to the cittizins, or soe muche therof as he shall receave, he shalbe awnswerable for the same in maner following, videlicet, what parte or porcion, ether all or som, which he or anye for hime shall receave as agient for this cittye, he shall within one monthe nexte after the receute therof, winde and wether serving, or as sone after as winde and wether shall serve, paye and deliver the same unto the Maior, Shereves and such other comycioners as shalbe for that purpos apointid, wherby every person or cittizen which have enye parte or porcion therof due unto them

Appoint-  
ment.

Limitation.

Wind.  
Weather.

Commis-  
sioners.

maye be paid frome the hands of the said Mr. Maior, Sheryves and comyeioners, according as the same shall appeare to be due by the books put in as aforsaid, or otherwyse every one to be paid proporecionably according the some receavid and no other.

1599.1600.  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.  
Books.

And, for the spedye obtayning of the premysses, the said agient (if he shall be dryven therunto) geving some consideracion for his dispache, soe as hit not exceede the some of one hondrid pounds, in obtayning the [w]houle some aforsaid, or after that ratte for somuche as he shall receive, or after the ratte of tenn pounds in the hondrid, shalbe aloud the same, and shall alsoe, having obtayned the [w]howle some, or for so muche as he shall obtaine, have suche further consideracion towards his owne charges as the said Mr. Maior, Sherives and comycioners shall in ther discreyons lay downe, having ever a respekte [to] the some receavid. All which charges, or as hit shall amount unto in obtayning the [w]howle or some shalbe proporecionablye borne by everye person or cittizen, and takin outt of the some due unto them when they are to be payde. And Master Mayor, Shereves and comycioners, having receavid the some or somes obtayned as aforsaid, shall proclayme the same, and sytte towe days in a wike for payment therof untill eche persone be satisfied as becometh. And if hit shall so happin that the agient soe apoyntid cannot obtaine the [w]howle monye due to the said cittizens, or so muche therof as shall geve incoragment to the said Mr. Maiore, Sherevs and comycioners to geve allowans towards his chardges, by the laste of June, as aforsaid, that then the said agient to have no manner of alowans anye waye which he maye spend or doe geve in followinge the saide suite. Allsoe, the said agiente, not obtayning his suite as aforsaid, shall within one monthe next after the said laste of June, wynd and wether serving, or so sone after as wind and wether shall serve out of England, deliver unto the said Mr. Maiore, Sherives and comycioners all the concor-

Considera-  
tion.  
Dispatch.

Allowance.

Apportion-  
ment of  
charges.

Receipt.

Proclama-  
tion.

Payment.

Stipula-  
tions.

Allowance.

Date.

Delivery of  
Documents.

1599-1600.<sup>1</sup>  
Articles for  
agent for  
city to the  
queen.

Treasury  
house.

Commis-  
sioners.

Roll.

Bond.

City seal.

Prohibi-  
tion.

Citizens.

Debts.

Recogni-  
zaunce.

datoms, tycketes, and warantes which shall apeare under his hand to have [been] by him receaved, to thend they may be laide into the thresorye howse aforsaid, and there to remayne untill the cittizens shall apoint other cowrees by agentes, or otherwis, for obtayning the same, the said Mr. Mayore and Sherives and comycioners acknowledging under the[ire] handes unto Mr. Weston, alderman, what shall justlie apeare to be due unto hime therof. The comycioners apointid are Master Ball, Master Conran, Master Handcoke, Master Goughe. And he that shalbe apointid agient as aforsaid shall (before the Mayor, Sherivs, and aldermen doe signe unto the roull of his admycion) enter and be bownd in a bond of towe thowsand pownds, by recognesens unto suche persons as shall be joyned comycioners withe Mr. Maiore and Shireives for the use of the cittizens, to perfurme all the pointes and artikells which is layd downe to be performed of his parte, as aforsaid; and then, and not before, the cittie seale to be put to his warant of attorney. And that, withall, what nessesarye letters frome the statte, or otherwys, for his bettir countenance shall be thoughte nessesarye, the same to be obtayned here before his going. (The agient soe apointed shall not, after he be nomynatid and knowin, compound by anye maner of composycion with anye the cittizens to whom anye parte of somes due for soyldiors are due unto, and to be tyed unto as aforsaid; wherin, notwithstanding, we leave the said agient at libberty for this laste article before.) And alsoe it is agreed that Mr. Ball, Mr. Conrane, Mr. Handcoke, and Mr. Goughe, shalbe commicioners joyned as well for taking the said recognisans of the agent, as alsoe for seeing the rest of [the] articles before mencioned, tuching the agent performid. The three lines<sup>1</sup> last before rased was don before the perfection herof by the assemblee.

Roll x.  
m. 34.

<sup>1</sup> The lines referred to are above | sion of the entry is in the writing of the  
printed in parenthesis. The conclu- | Mayor, Gerald Young.

Item: It is farther ordered and appointed that Mr. 1599 1600.  
 Nicholas Weston, alderman, shalbe agent for this citty for Articles for  
 agent for  
 city to the  
 queen.  
 the causes aforesaid.—Gerald Young, Maior, Dublin, John  
 Cusake, Shiriff, John Arthur, Shirife, Nicholas Weston,  
 P. Conran, Nicholas Ball, James Bellewe, Mathew  
 Handcocke, John Morphy, John Shelton, Robarte  
 Panting.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admis-  
 sions to  
 franchise.  
 ship: Robert Lennan, Richard Forster, merchants, Row-  
 land Gilsonan, John Kelly, shearmen, as apprentices to  
 William Magwier, Matthew Harbart, shearman, George  
 Springam, tanner, Edmond Doyle, James Sinnott, shoe-  
 makers, Nicholas Nevell, "girdler," Thomas Legaght,  
 William Longe, tailors, William Nicholson, joiner, Richard  
 Carlon, buttonmaker, James Conor, cook, as apprentice  
 to Owen Brisket. As sons of freemen: Richard Brisse,  
 Thomas Cowan, baker, John Boghill, mason, Thomas  
 Kelly, glover. On payment of fine: Nicholas Lynham,  
 gentleman.

34 b. 1600. Third Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1600.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] For dyvers re-  
 spectes and good considerationes movid in this assembly,  
 it is agreed and orderid, by the authoritie of the same  
 assemblie, that Mr. Johne Shelton, alderman, shall have John  
 Shelton.  
 Cattle.  
 Pasture.  
 in trust from this citty an oversight of all the catle  
 pastured by forren or unfree men soiorning or dwelling  
 in or aboute this cittie; and that, allso, for the good  
 avayle of this cittie, the said Mr. Shelton shall compound  
 and agree with eny such person for theirre catle from this  
 assemblie till Allhallontyde next, for which he shall yeald Account.  
 an accompt before Mr. Mayor and the audytors of this  
 citty the next yeare then following, which authorytie  
 he shall have under Mr. Mayors seale of offyce, reserving Seal of  
 Mayor.  
 to the Sheriffes theirre claime to the premisses.

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 23 March, 1599-1600.



1. 1. [2.] That Walter Dermot, saddler, shall have a lease, Roll x. m. 34 b  
 Tower. for tearme of threskore and one yeares, uppou a towre  
 Hoggen Green, Blind-gate. over the gate leding to Hoggen Grene, caulled the Blynd-  
 gate, at the yearly rent of vi.s. viii.d., per annum, and he  
 to make, betwixt this and Mydsomer next, stronge and  
 fensyble levies or shuttinges for the said gate, and shall  
 Opening. open and close the same at all howres conveyent, and  
 Closing. shall performe such other coveauntes and condycions as  
 shalbe incertid in his lease.
- Corn. [3.] Forasmoche as there is store of corne resting dewe  
 Collection. unto this citty in severall mens hands, and to thend yt  
 maie be collectid and brought in for the cittyes use, Mr  
 Burran, Mr. Terrell, and Mr. Shelton shall caull in the  
 Payment. same betwixt this and Michallmas next, and that such  
 as hath the corne and are bound to paye yt within six  
 monthes after warning, the said persons or eny one of  
 them shall gyve warninge at Mychallmas next for bring-  
 inge in the same corne before Easter following.
- Warrants. [4.] That Mr. Mayor shall gyve warrants to the  
 River. thresorer for dysbursing the charges of cleninge the ryver  
 Crauc. towardses the Cranne, wherin som stones and gravell  
 nowe lyeth, and the same shalbe disbursed by the over-  
 sight of Mr. Johne Terrell, alderman.
- Mayor. [5.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : Nicholas  
 Sheriffs. Barran ; Sheriffs : Robert Ball, Thomas Buyshope.
- Admissions to franchise. Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeship : m. 35  
 Christopher Mollan, Michael Waylshe, Denis Doyne, merchants ; Thomas Ivers, merchant, as apprentice  
 to Nicholas Weston, alderman ; Richard Harrese, butcher,  
 William Lingham, John Quyn, tailors, Hugh Forde, shoe-  
 maker, Patrick Maken, yeoman, Richard Dowling, tanner,  
 Dorby Hicky, smith, John Pyreghan, “ musycion,” as ap-  
 prentice to Henry Nugent, and as husband of Amy  
 Aspole, freewoman. As sons of freemen : James Browne,  
 Peter Shaghnes, merchants, Robert Langan, smith, Patrick  
 Bee, son of Michael Bee, alderman, deceased. In right  
 of wife : William Waylshe, tailor. On payment of fines :
- Municipian.

Richard Wiggins and William Chaeret, tailors, on condition of not exercising any other art or faculty within the city. 1600.

1600. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fowrth Fridaie next after the feast of the nativitie of saint Johne Babtist, in the xlii. year of the raigne of our soveraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Gerald Yonge, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Johne Cusake and John Arthore, Sheriffes of the same cittie, thies lawes, orders and constitucions were made in the Tholsell of Dublin, in a full assemblee then holden: Gerald Yonge, Mayor. Tholsel.

[1.] It is agreed, for certaine consideracions movid in this assemblee, and by the aucthoritie of the same, that Nicholas Yonge, sonne to Mr. Gerrald Yonge, nowe Maior, shall have a lease upon the tower over the Poole gate, for terme of threscore and one years, beginning at Michalmas next, at the yearly rent of six shillinges and eight pence, Irishe, reserving a passadge, with free egresse and regresse to and from the said tower, as well for the wache as for the purcoyles, and for all other causes upon all occasions, and to repaier and keape uppe the same, from time to time, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease. Tower. Poole-gate. Watch.

[2.] It is likewise agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, and upon certaine respectes movid in the said assemblee, that Nicholas Yonge, sonne to Mr. Gerrald Yonge, nowe Maior, shall have the fine of his said father [h]is ball nowe due to this cittie. Fine. Ball.

[3.] Wher[as] informacion was made to this assemblee, by Mr. Sheriffe Arthore, that, upon the issuing forth of two hundred foote out of this cittie to the marches, in her majesties service, at the request of the right honorable the lord deputie, the said companies, being taken with a Scarborowe warning, wer all unfurnishid for powder and shott; wherfore, and for the spedier furthering of her majesties said service, the said Mr. Sheriffe did send forth Soldiers.

1600.  
Powder

of the cittie store one barraile of powder, and for the same gave his bill to Wolfran Barnewall, clerke of the cittie store, wherof he requirid allowans and the canceling of his said bill : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that this barraile of powder shalbe allowed to the said Wolfran Barnewall of this cittie store under his chardge, and that the thressurer shall take care to see what is remayning therof, and it to be brought to this citty store presentlie ; Wolfran Barnewall is to deliver Mr. Sheriffe his said bill, and this shalbe his warrant.

Roll x.  
m. 37.

City store.

Weston.  
Arthore.

[4.] Wher[as] alsoe Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, and Mr. Johne Arthore, Sheriffe, complainid that they did, by the appointment of Mr. Maior and others of the aldermen, send with the soyldors of this citty that went to Mallahiddirt,<sup>1</sup> by the intreaty of the lordes of her majesties privie councell, a certaine proporcion of victuals amounting to the some of six poundes, fowerten shillinges and tenn pence, sterling, which yett restith unpaid : it is therfore ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said some of six poundes, fowerten shillinges and tenn pence, sterling, shalbe allowed to the nowe Sheriffes upon their next accompt, by warrant of this assemblie.

Soldiers of  
city.

Basin,  
Ewer.

[5.] Forasmuche as the basson and ewer, nowe belonging to this citty, is out of all order and reparacion : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the same basson and ewer shalbe exchaundged for a bettir, and six pence, sterling, in the ownee to be paid for the exchaundge, and the same to be aunswerid by the thressurer upon Mr. Maior [h]is warrant.

Exchange.

Shelton.

[6.] Wher[as] William Shelton, merchant, made humble suyt for a lease of threscore and one years upon booth seides of the gate in Hangman lane, alledging the same was formerlie graunted to his father, Henry Shelton, for that [term of] years, at the rent of eight pence, Irishe,

Gate.  
Hangman  
lane.

<sup>1</sup> Mullahiddart, co. Dublin.

per annum: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, <sup>1600.</sup> that if it maie appier his said father had eny suche graunt formerlie, that the said William shall have the same confirmid for soe meny years as was graunted to his father, he paicing the said yearly rent of eight pence, Irishe, per <sup>Rent.</sup> annum, and keaping uppe the gate, and to make good, stronge leavis or shuttings for the same, and to keape it in reparacion from time to time, and to paie the <sup>Repairs.</sup> arreradges due sithins the graunt, with other covenantes and condicions to be incertid in his lease.

[7.] Wher[as] peticion was exhibited by the corporations of this cittie for appointing an adgent for prosecut- <sup>Agent.</sup> ing the obtaining of the monyes due to them for diet of <sup>Debts.</sup> soydors: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that <sup>Soldiers.</sup> Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, shalbe sole adgent auctorishid under the cittie seale to receave all suche somes of mony as is due by warrant or concordatum unto the [w]hoole body of the cittie, from Michalmas in anno 1595 unto Michalmas in anno 1599; and the said Mr. Weston to take suche order for paiment of the said <sup>Payment to</sup> citizens, and are not yett aunswerid, according as Mr. Walter Sedgrave, Mr. Handcoke, Mr. Shelton and Mr. Sheriffe <sup>Sedgrave.</sup> <sup>Handcock.</sup> <sup>Shelton.</sup> <sup>Cusake.</sup> <sup>Weston.</sup> Cusake shall laie downe under their hande writting; and that alsoe the said Mr. Weston shall agree unto eny other article likwise to be performed by him as the said Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Handcoke, Mr. Shelton, and Mr. Sheriffe Cusake shall thinke meet to laie downe under their hande writting concerning the said monies; and that out of the furst monyes Mr. Weston shall receave he shall <sup>Debt.</sup> paie unto Mr. Cutt, in dischardge of this cittie, the remain of the mony due unto him for the municion which latlie was had for this cittie, which is to be <sup>Account.</sup> allowed Mr. Weston in his accompt out of suche mony as he is to paie unto the said inhabitantes of this cittie, after receipt of the same at her majesties handes, for which some soe to be paid by him to Mr. Cutt he shall bring <sup>Cutt.</sup>

- 16<sup>th</sup>. the said Mr. Cutt his acquittans for the same. And if Roll x.  
m. 37. the said mony be not receaved by which Mr. Cutt ought to be paid, it is agreed, and by auctoritic of this assemblie ordered, that this cittie shall take some other cours m. 37. by which Mr. Cutt may be sattisfied, and that Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Brisse and Mr. Purell, upon whose creddites the same was sent by Mr. Cutt, shalbe acquitted, freed and dischardgid by this citty ; and in the mean time the Maior for the time being shall appoint cessors for making a generall cesse upon the cittizens, for repaieing all suche monyes as shalbe paid unto Mr. Cutt for the foresaid
- Bellewe.  
Brisse,  
Purell.
- General  
cess. Munition, which he sent for the [protection] of this cittie ; and that the said Mr. Weston shall have all suche warrantes and concordatum as concerneth the said somes of mony due in the time before limited for the diet of soyldors nowe resting in the handes of the severall Sheriffes as before ; and that the delivery of the said
- Diet of  
soldiers. Warrantes, warrantes and concordatums, soe to be made to the said Mr. Weston, shalbe a sufficient warrant and dischardge unto those that soe shall deliver them, and to every of them, by vertue of this assemblie.
- Nicholas  
Barran.  
Office of  
Mayoralty. [8.] Wher[as] petition was exhibitid in this assemblie by Mr. Nicholas Barran, alderman, shewing of his disability in supporting the office of Maioraltie this next year, wherin he praied consideracion to be had : it is therfore ordered, by the auctoritie aforesaid, notwithstanding ther is noe dowbt made of his abillitie, yet, in regarde of the chardge incident to the place, that he shall
- Casualties. have, of the casualties that shall growe in his time of Maioraltie, one hundreth poundes, Irishe, towards the supportacion of the chardge, and if it happin that the casualties will not amount to that some, then the overplus shalbe paid of this citty revenues. And, in respect wee are unwilling to chardge this cittie revenues without intent to suplie it another waie, it is resolved that in the next year a Sheriffe shalbe dismissed, as was latalie intendid, upon a fine, and the same fine to be deliverid to
- Sheriff.  
Fine.



the thressurer for the citty use. The meaning is that 1600.  
 the thressurer of this citty shall have the receipt of all Treasurer.  
 the casualties, and be accomptant for the same, and shall  
 deliver it over to Mr. Barran, not exceeding a hundreth  
 poundes, Irishe, as aforesaid. Providid this shall not be  
 holden for eny president by which eny other may  
 herafter requier the lieke.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- Admitted to franchise.  
 ship: John Flodd, Nicholas Kenning, Henry Betagh,  
 Richard Bellew, merchants, John Gossan, cooper, William  
 Whit, shoemaker, Edward Croly, tailor, William Owgan,  
 button-maker, William Ferrall, John Gormly, masons,  
 Simon Doyne, tanner, Richard Aling, carpenter, John  
 Burton, Hercules Pennoke. As children of freemen:  
 Edward Whitt, Richard Cusake, merchants; Matilda  
 Bee, daughter of Robert Bee, goldsmith; Edward Betagh,  
 William Bee.

[Members of the Municipal Council.]

The roole<sup>1</sup> of numbers [of the municipal council] of Roll of members of municipal council.  
 the citty of Dublin, Mr. Nicholas Barran<sup>2</sup> being Mayor,  
 primo Octobris, anno 1600.

Aldermen: Nicholas Barran, Mayor.—Gerald Yonge.—  
 James Bellew.—Sir William Sarsfield, knight.—Gylles  
 Allen.—Nycholas Ball.—Rychard Fagan.—Walter Sed-  
 grave.—Johne Forster.—Philip Conran.—James Janes.—  
 Francis Taylor.—Mychell Chamberlen.—Nycholas  
 Weston.—Patricke Browne.—Nycholas Borran.—Mathew  
 Handcocke.—Johne Terrell.—Walter Galtrom.—Johne  
 Morphy.—William Goughe.—Johne Elliott.—Johne Shel-  
 ton.—Alexander Palles.—Robart Pantinge.—James  
 Barry.

The number of the Forty-eight [of the Municipal  
 Council of Dublin].—Robert Kennedy, Sheriff.—\*Robert  
 Ball<sup>3</sup>.—\*Johne Cusake, \*Johne Arthore, Sheryves.—\*Wil-

<sup>1</sup> From Assembly Roll xi. m. 1\*.

<sup>2</sup> Written, also, Borran, Burran.

<sup>3</sup> Names to which asterisks are pre-  
 fixed are cancelled on the roll.

1600.  
Members of  
municipal  
council.

liam Barnewall,—mortuus est.—Edward Thomas.—Wil-  
liam Browne.—Lawrence Whitt.—Thomas Browne.—  
Johne Mylles.—Thomas Fleming.—Rycharde Aishe.—  
Raulfe Sanckey.—Johne Goodwing.—\*Johne Brysse.—  
Johne Cusake.—\*Edmond Pursell.—Robert Ball.—  
\*Patrycke Mey.—Thomas Buyshope.— . . . Nycholas  
Queytrod.—\*Thomas Collman.—Patrycke Dyxon.—  
\*Robart Talbott.—Nycholas Forde.—Rychard Pryckett.  
—George Ussher.—Robart Bee.—Peter Veldon.—James  
Taylor.—Johne Worrall.—Thomas Ewstace.—John Mey.  
—\*Rychard Lennan.—Henry Duffe.—\*James Doyne.<sup>1</sup>—  
Thomas Pluncket.—Michell Hanlinge.—George Roche.—  
James Betaghe.—Johne Waffer.— . . . \*Robart  
Dowdy.—Christofer Fitzwilliam.—Rowland Cashell.—  
Robert Ball.—[Thomas] Buyshope.—Patricke Englishe.  
—Nicholas Stephins.—Richard Barrie.— . . . Raulph  
Myles.—George Devnishe.

The number of the Ninety-six [of the Municipal  
Council of Dublin.]—Richard Gerald.—\*James Terrell.—  
\*Johne Lomny.—Wolfran Barnewall.—Nicholas Clinton.  
—Thomas Whit, thelder.—Richard Browne, merchant,  
thelder.—Lawrence Quatermas.—Richard Enose, car-  
pinder.—\*Johne Hosborne.—Patrycke Waylshe.—Walter  
Naghten.—William Whitt.—\*Moryshe Foxe,—mortuus  
est.—Edmond Dermott.—Thomas Carrolle.<sup>2</sup>—Thomas  
McQuire.—Nicholas Roo.—Edmond Lennan.—Mychell  
Sandell.—James Browne.—Robart Langan.—Rychard  
Enose.—Patrycke Bege.—Rychard Reynolds.—\*Deonise  
Moreho.—Edmond Ball.—Walter Field.—Patrycke  
Meaghe.—Johne Taylor.—James Quyne.—Gerald Terrell.  
—\*Johne Dellahide.—\*Cornellius Dermott.—Patrycke  
Maghery.—James Bee.—William Cransey.—Thomas Bill.  
—Patrycke Ardaghe.—\*Patrycke Lynan.—William  
Longe.—Thomas Chyvers.—Johne Cary.—Symon

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "William Shelton has  
his place."

<sup>2</sup> In margin is deleted entry: "Dis-  
franchised by assembly."

Browne.—Mathew Mey.—Fargus Dowdall.—Johne Wor-  
 rall, tanner.—Patrycke Clincher.—Christofer Devnishe.—  
 Richard Longe.—\*Johne Lony.—Awsten Hopkines.—  
 Thomas Deyse.—Thomas Browne, miller.—William  
 Leuett.—William Cassy.—David Cowrsy.—Michell  
 Quyeke.—Roberte Bradsho.—Robart Fitzsymons, mer-  
 chant.—Rychard Bathe.—\*Thomas Whit, the younger.—  
 \*Nicholas Pursell.—\*Rychard Fleminge.—Patrycke  
 Harres.—Edward Bee.—Piers Waylshe.—William Bege.  
 —Henry Waylshe.—Johne Foerty.—Johne Browne, tay-  
 lor.—Thomas Robenson.—\*William Preston, the younger.  
 —\*Nycholas Stephens.—\*Patrycke Couly.—\*Adam Good-  
 man.—\*Richard Barry.—\*George Devnishe.—Walter  
 Waylshe.—Larance Ussher.—Rychard Browne, baker.—  
 \*Patrycke Englyshe.—Christofer Blackny.—William  
 Fyan.—Johne Dowdy.—William Doyle.—Rychard Gavan,  
 tanner.—Robert Nugent.—Patrick Purcel.—\*Ralfe  
 Myles.—Richard Colborne.—William Dorning.—\*Jos.  
 Bennett.— . . .<sup>1</sup>

1600  
 Members of  
 Municipal  
 Council.

1600. Second Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the second Friday next after the  
 feast of St. Michell the archandgill in the xlii. year of the  
 raigne of our sovraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Mr.  
 Nicholas Barran beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin,  
 Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyshopp, Sheriffes of  
 the same cittie, theis lawes, orders, and constitucions  
 were made and established in full assemblye then holden :

Nicholas  
 Barran,  
 Mayor.  
 Sheriffs.

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is clectid thressurer  
 of this cittie, for this yeare next followinge.

Treasurer.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, Mr. William Goughe,  
 alderman, John Myles, Nicholas Forthe, Thomas Eustace,  
 are electid auditors of the accomptes of this cittie for the  
 same yeare.

Auditors.

[3.] Mr. John Cusake, Mr. John Arthore, are appointed  
 masters of the cittie workes for the yeare aforesaid.

Masters of  
 works.

<sup>1</sup> Other names at foot of the roll are obliterated.

1600.

Charge of  
Mayoralty.

[4.] Wher[as] mocion was made, in this assemble, howe that in the last midsomer assemble, for certaine good considerations then moved, it was agreed that Mr. Nicholas Barran, nowe Maior, should have, of the casualties growinge in his yeare, the some of one hundrethe poundes, Irishe, towards the supportacion of his chardges; and if the casualties did not amount to that some, that the overplus should be paied of the reveneues; and wher[as] sethens the said assembly certaine other mosyons were made by the said Mr. Barran, aledginge that his disabilityllyty to support the chardge might not be supplied by that some; for which respect, and in regard there was and is an expectacion of great proffyt to growe unto this cittie by his travayll in the office, the late Maior and his brethern havinge delyberatly considered therof, did think meet that the said some of *cli.*, Irishe, formerly graunted by assembly should be augmented and made the some of *cli.*, sterling, to be paied of the cashualtyes; and, if the casualties doe not amount to that some, then the overplus to be paied of the revenues, accordinge the former graunt, accordinge to which it is nowe ordered and agreed, by authorytye of this assembly, that the said some shalbe augmented to the some of *cli.*, sterlinge, to be payed in sorte aforsaid; and for the payment therof this shalbe unto the thresorer of this cittie a sufficient warrant uppon his accompt, takinge the said Mr. Barran's acquitannee

Butchers.

Tallow-  
chandlers.  
Candles.

Tallow.

Citizens.

[5.] Uppon complaynt made by the commons of the abuse of the bowchers and talloechauntlers, in excedinge the prices of talloe and candilles heretofore laid downe by order of assembly, and that the bouchers doe sell their talloe by great quantities to such as doe transport the same: it is therefore ordered, by authoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor is to call before him the bowchers, and force them to enter in recognizans to sell their tallowe to the tallochauntlers only, savige a certaine proporeion to the cittizens for their howssehold, and not to excede the

Roll x.  
m. 38.

price of ii.s. iiiii.d., sterling, the stone of tallowe. And theruppon the tallowchaunler to be lickewyse bound to sell at iii.d. the pound of candles, and not to excede that pricc; and that withall the tallowchaunler to be bound not to transport eyther tallowe, nor to render eny tallowe to eny parson that shall or will transporte the same.

1600,  
Prices.

Restrictions.

[6.] Forasmuch as by reason the street wall neer the dicke leadinge from Ormonsgate to Newgate is so lowe, and the stones carried away, as that the inhabitauntes therabouts doe cast their fylth over the same, by which the dyche wilbe in tyme so over fylled as inconvenience may growe to this cittie: for remedy wherof, it is ordered, by aucthoritie of this assembly, that Mr. Mayor shall see the said street wall presently builded upp at the cittyes chardge, and the rampyre nere the cittie wall to be presently cast upp in fensyable maner, and such as shalbe found, uppon examynation by the alderman of that ward, did cast eny fylthe owir the said wall, shalbe compelled by Mr. Maior to carrye the same away, and besydes that shalbe ponyshed in Mr. Maior [h]is dyscession.

Ormond's  
gate,  
Newgate.

Rampart.

[7.] Wher[as] Mr. William Gough, alderman, complainid that by an order of assembly he should by his office of clerk of the Tholsell be free of all cesses, taxis or impositions growinge or to growe in this cittie, and that notwithstandinge he is allway chardgid in regarde he is cauled to the place of an alderman, contrary to the tenor of the said graunte: it is agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. William Goughe, nowe clerk of the Tolcell and alderman in this cittie, and enye other in his office, bearinge the name and place of alderman, notwithstandinge the ordynance aforesaid, which [it] is resolved, ought not to extend, by due consideracion of the said lawe, to eny bearinge the name of alderman, and therefore he is and shall henceforward beare his chardge in his place as alderman in all cawses for the princes service at eny tyme hereafter.

William  
Gough.Clerk of  
Tholsel.

Alderman.



1600.  
Crane.

[8.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the Crane liethe waste, to the great hurt of the cittyzens: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Mayor, together with the thresorer that shalbe for this yeare apoynted, and Mr. Terrell, shall further the byldinge of the Crane, and have present care to bringe in the brekes, and see them placed in some convenient place tyll the springe, at which tyme the same bylding shalbe put forward; the mony for the breekes and other necessaryes for that worke shalbe disbursed by the thresorer uppon Mr. Mayors warrant.

Roll x.  
iii. 38.

Bricks.

Upper  
house of  
Tholsel.

[9.] Wher[as] complaint was exhibited, by the commons, of the decay of the loft of the upper howse of the Tholsel, greatly indangeringe them in the tymes of their assembly: it is therfor ordered, by the authority aforsaid, that the Sheriffes shalbe careful to leavy the fines that growethe in the upper howse towards the defraieinge of the chardge therof; and if it shall faule out that so much will not growe therby, then wee agree that fyve poundes, sterlinge, shalbe delivered of the fynes of admysion of freemen or otherwyse toward that worke, and wee appoint that Masters Sheriffes shalbe careful to see the same done.

Fines of  
admission  
of freeman.

Unfreemen.

Cesses.  
Charges.

[10.] Uppon complaint of the commons, of such the unfree resortinge to this citty taking as lardge or more benefit by their dwellinges as the free doe, yett bearing litle or noe parte of the cesses, chardges and impositions cominge uppon the freemen dallye: for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforsaid, that the Maior and thresurer for the tyme beinge shall appoynt and nomynat in their good discreSSIONS fower mete persons of the free cittyzens, uppon all occasions to chardge and cess the unfree inhabytinge in this citty and suburbes, and that noe inhabitant in this citty or suburbes shalbe freed from chardge (except the privie councell onely); and forastuoche as by a former lawe the Mayor and Sheriffes for the tyme are chargable with levyinge and takinge

Suburbs.

Privy  
council.

upp of the same, the said Mayor and Sheriffes shall <sup>1600.</sup> ioyne with the cessors making the same chardge.

[11.] Wher[as] the commons complaynid that sondry freemen of this cittie doe, in this tyme of warrs, absent themselves from this cittie of purpose to free them of their parte of the cesse and other chardges growinge upon the free dwellers in the same: for remedy wherof, and for that there is a former lawe and order to this effect, which wee confyrm by this assembly; and withall yt is agreed that Mr. Maior shall cause in every quarter sessiones an inquisition or presentment to be made of such freemen as are absent and doe not bere their parte of cesses and imposycions, by which the former lawe maye the better be put in exeusion.

[12.] Wher[as] peticion was exhibitid to this assembly by William Conway, gentleman, requieringe consideration to be had of his former peticion, wherby he requierid to have a mittigacion of his rent reserved upon the parsonadge of Rathmacknee,<sup>1</sup> and to have the advouson of the viccaradge, upon which peticion it is nowe indorsed that he upon his former peticion was graunted a mittigacion of the rent duringe the continuance of the olde lease, which [it] is agreed shall hold, and after the expiration or avoidans of the old lease (which [it] is requirid he shall earnistlie followe) he most paye the rent resarvid by his lease; and, for his better contentment, at the request of our honorable good lord, the lord chauncellor, it is agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that if he can procure the resignacion or surrender of Mr. Stafford, for the vicaradge, he shall have the advouson therof for himselfe, or such as he shall appoint that may be capable therof by the ordinarye, whose name he must make knowne to us, to thend his graunt may be inrolled.

[13.] Wher[as] complaint is made, by certaine the

<sup>1</sup> See p. 339.

1670.  
Enrolment.  
Appren-  
tices.

commons, that the order for the inrollment of prentizes according the tenor of the othes of suche as be made free of the liberties of this cittie is not observed: for reformacion wherof, it is agreed, by the aucthoritye aforesaid, that wher[as] there is a former lawe to this effect made in tyme of Mr. Patrick Sarsfelds Mayoralty, which we confirme in this assembly, and such as will not befor the next quarter assembly enroll the prentizes they have at this present, and shall have by that tyme, shall have the penalty of the former lawe put in execusion against them, which is to be contynued from tyme to tyme heareafter.

Roll x.  
m. 38 b.

Patrick  
Sarsfeld,  
Mayor.

Newgate.

[14.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the Newgat is growen to great decay, to the no small danger of the

Prisoners.

escapes by prisoners, as also for drivinge the cittie to farther and great chardges: for remedy wherof, it is

Terrell.

agreed, by the aucthority aforesaid, that Mr. Terrell and

Palles.  
Carpenters.

Mr. Palles, calinge unto them the master of carpynders and others of that company, and presently to vewe the

defectes of Newgate, and before the next post assembly to certefy what the defectes are, and what will defray the

chardge, to thend some spedy course be taken by Mr. Mayor for the present repaying therof, by vertue wherof

the said Mr. Tirell and Mr. Palles tooke vewe of the defectes of Newgate, and have made a retorne therof under

their handes, wherby it appiereth that the chardge therof in their oppinions will amount to fiftie towe poundes and

tenn shillinges, sterling, over and besides severall defectes aboute sondry doores, staires, and such other places there

Doors.  
Stairs.

which are neadfull to be repaiered: it is therfor agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the masters of the workes

shall presently goe in hand to repayer the defectes within written, and, for defrainge the chardge therof, a warrant

to be gevin by Mr. Mayor unto the thresurer, for such monyes as are conveyent for that purpose, and if, before

the nexte assemblye, the revenus come not in to acomplish the sam hat then a bill shalbe prefferid by the

masters of the workes unto the said assembly, requyrynge <sup>1600.</sup> order to be taken to gett monye for repayrynge therof <sup>Money</sup> eyther by way of an imposition, to be made uppon the cittyzens, or other wyse, as to them shalbe then thought fitt.

[15.] Item: It is agreed, by the authoritye aforsaid, that Edward Dioce, late trompette of this citty, shall <sup>Trumpeter</sup> have the office and place that Bartholomy Waylshe, late disseassid, held, duringe his good behavior therein, and that he doe performe his dutys as well in caringe his holbart, at needfull and usuall times and dayes, for the gardinge of the Maior and Sheriffes, as other services belonging to his place; and, withall, he doe, by the next quarter assembly, find security as well for his continuance in his service, and not to departe this citty, or his place, without the liens of Mr. Maior and aldermen.

[16.] It is farther agreed that John Brooke, trompette, <sup>Brooke, Trumpeter Stipend.</sup> shall have the place of trompette of this citty duringe his good behavior therein, with like stipend and perquisites as Edward Dioce late trompeter had, he performinge his dutie as becomethe, as well in carring his holbarde at daies and times usuall and needfull for gardinge Mr. Mayor, and doynge his dutye as becomethe, and, withall, that by the next quarter assemblie he find security not to departe this citty or his place without the liens of Mr. Maior and aldermen.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Henry Browne, Elias Pasfeld, Patriek Conly, <sup>Admiss- sions to franchise.</sup> junior, Patriek Mappas, John Weston, Richard Gentleman, merchants, John Quine, butcher, Cowly Dermot, slater, Thomas Crolly, shoemaker, John Enose, Edward Whyt, Thomas Gavan, tailors, Richard Locke, baker, Christopher Conran, saddler. As children of freemen: Alsona Whitt, Rosa Barnewall, maidens, Christopher Whitt, merchant, Thomas Maughery, George Mergine, bakers. On payment of fine: Laughlin Thomasen, cook.

1600-1. 1600-1601.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1600. Roll x.  
m. 40.

Sheriffs. Memorandum: That the fowrth Friday next after the feast of the Nativitie of our Lord God, 1600, and in the xliii. yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lady, queene Elizabeth, Master Nicholas Barran, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robart Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sheriffes of the same cittie, thies lawes, orders and constitucions followinge were made and establishid in full assemblie then holden, videlicet:

Francis Taylor, treasurer. [1.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid to this assemblie by Mr. Fraunces Taylor, nowe thressurer of this cittie, praieinge to have consideracion to be hadd as well of his great paines and trayvaile taken in the said office, cheafflie for that he was callid therunto againste his mynde, as alsoe of that his trayvaile to be used in gettinge in this City rents, debtes, which will require great care and dilligens: in respect wherof, and uppon expectacion of his Debts. extraordinary care in bringinge in the olde debtes, and liekwise for that his bringinge in to that office of thressurer is for some respectes tendinge to the proffitt of this cittie, it is agreed, by the authoritye of this assemblie, Fee. that he shall have, over and besides the fee incident to Allowance. that place, three poundes sterlinge, to be allowed unto him out of suche receiptes as he shall have for this cittie.

City rental. [2.] It is alsoe ordered, by the authoritie aforsaid, that Books. a newe rentayle of this cittie revenues be made uppe in a booke of parchement with another booke of the revenues, the one to rest in the thressurie, and the other to rest with the thressurer; and this to be done uppon this cittie chardge; and alsoe a booke of all the arreradges due to this cittie presently to be made, and the same delivrid to the thressurer, wherby he may collect the same and be therwith chardgid; which Mr. Maior must be carefull to see done.

Auditors. Accounts. [3.] It is farther agreed, by thauthoritie aforsaid, that Mr. Maior and others, the auditors of this cittie accomptes,



nowe beinge, shall paruse the booke of arreradges of 1600-1.  
rentes due to this cittie, and what they shall fynd des- Rentes.  
perat to cancell, and not hereafter to be chardgid, and  
what they shall fynd sperat to continue in chardge. It  
is ment that what they shall fynd desperat shalbe putt  
under their handes in writtinge, and brought to be con-  
siderid of in the next assemblye.

[4.] It is farther ordered, by the authoritie aforsaid,  
that a note shalbe made of the principall pointes contaynid  
in all the counterpaunes of leases belonginge to this cittie, Leases.  
and the same delivrid to the thressurer of the said cittie,  
wherby he may be fullie instructid what rent to aske, Rentes.  
and learn what advantadges may be taken by them for  
this cittye.

[5.] It is also agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that  
the thressurer of this cittie for the time, Mr. John Tirrell, Treasurer.  
Mr. William Goughe, Mr. John Mylles and Nicholas Forde,  
or eny towe of them, so as Mr. Thressurer be one, to have  
a warrant under the cittie seale to sue and prosecute Warrant.  
suytes, and to destraine, and performe all thinges for the City seal.  
proffitt of this cittie, the chardges of suytes to be borne  
by this cittie.

[6.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid by William Sweet, William Sweet.  
requiringe to have an order taken for the moyetic of  
elevin shillinges landgable fownd out by him uppon the  
Hogges, as a thinge of longe time concealid, which Hogges.  
formerly was promised him by assembly; as also to have Conceal-  
license to buylde a chiminy uppon the olde stone walle in ment.  
the northeast side of his howse, payinge therefore year- Chimney.  
lie a rente: it is agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid, that  
Mr. Sheriffe Ball and the petitioner shall prosecute the  
recovery of the landgable mencionid in the bill, as befor Landgable.  
is reherst, and, uppon the recovery of the same, the said  
William Sweet shall have the one halfe therof, and  
boothe the Sheriffes the other halfe; and the landgable for  
ever after to be entrid in the roll and paid to the Sheriffes Roll.  
from time to time; and lickewyse it is agreed by the

1600.1. authoritie aforsaid, that the said William Sweet shall Roll x.  
m. 40.  
Chimney. have libertye to buyld a chiminy uppon the said wall, he  
yealdinge yearely to this cittie fower pence, Irishe, uppon  
which he shall have an interest of threescore and one  
years.

Ladders.  
Buckets.  
Francis  
Taylor.  
[7.] Wher[as] the commons complainid that the  
monyes collectid for lathers and buckettes is not convertid  
to that use, which Mr. Fraunces Taylor was formerlie  
appointed to doe, and therfor the said former order is  
nowe, by the authoritie aforsaid, confirmid, and the  
said Mr. Taylor authorishid hereby to convert the  
money into buckettes and lathers presentlie, accordinge  
as was first intended, and Mr. Maior to assigne him an  
officer to bringe in the constables.

Landgable  
roll.  
Perambu-  
lation.  
Enrolment.  
[8.] Wher[as] informacion was made to this assemblie  
that the landgable roole hathe bene soe abused as the  
same is rather decreasid then augmentid, some places  
freed and others beringe duple chardge: for remedie  
wherof, it is ordered in this assemblie that Mr. John  
Shelton, Mr. William Goughe, and boeth the Sheriffes,  
shall perambulate this cittie, and make uppe a roole of the  
landgable, as they shall finde it, which, when it shalbe  
found by Mr. Maior and his brethrin to be perfect, the  
same shalbe enrolled, and remaine of recorde in this  
cittie.

Corn.  
Garner.  
[9.] It is by the authoritie aforsaid ordered that the  
corne due to this cittie shalbe presentlie cauled in, and to  
that ende we require Mr. Maior and Masters Sheriffes to  
be carefull in callinge in the same, whome wee auctho-  
rishe hereby to receave it, and to place the same in gar-  
nell till it shalbe, uppon farther advise in the next as-  
semblie, disposed of for the good of this cittie.

Fine.  
Ball.  
[10.] It is farther agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid,  
uppon good consideraciones movid in this assemblie, that  
William Buishopp, sonn to Mr. Sheriffe Buishopp, shall  
have the fine of his said fathers balle due to this cittie.

[11.] It is lickewise agreed, by the authoritie aforsaid,

for good respectes hadd of John Clinton, swordeberrer, 1600-1.  
 that the said John shalbe remitted of his fine of ball John Clinton,  
 due to this cittie. sworde-  
 beare,  
 Fine.

[12.] Elected aldermen : John Brisse, John Arthore. Aldermen

[13.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthoritie aforsaid,  
 that Edwarde Bee, appottgarie, shall have a lease for Sutter lane  
 threscore and one years upon a parte of Sutter lane, next St.  
 on the south side of Saint Nicholas Church, at the rent Nicholas'  
 of tenn shillings per annum, reserving free passage to church.  
 such as have occasion that way, and to extend noe far- Passage.  
 ther then soe farr as Mr. Maior, Mr. Thressurer, and towe  
 aldermen, suche as Mr. Maior will caule, shall limitt and  
 appoint ; with other condicions and covenantes to be in-  
 certid in his lease.

Admissions to the franchise :—Admitted by special Admissions  
 grace: Patrick [Plunket], Baron of Dounsany, John to fran-  
 Finglas, of Wespelston,<sup>1</sup> co. Dublin, gentleman, Nicholas chiso.  
 Fitzwilliam, of Holpatrick,<sup>2</sup> co. Dublin, gentleman, Richard  
 Cewe, cook, at request of the Mayor, and under obligation  
 during life to serve the Mayor for the time being for  
 the annual salary of five pounds, sterling, and a cloak  
 every year, with perquisites of the kitchen ; his con-  
 tinuance in employment to be at the will of the Mayor.  
 Admitted on having served apprenticeships: John Horish,  
 George Gwier, Henry Locke, merchants, Nicholas Browne,  
 Patrick Browne, Nicholas Lane, Maurice Beghane, bakers,  
 William Liew, glover, John Hickie, miller, Robert Wailshe,  
 shoemaker. As children of freemen : Maria Casie, maiden ;  
 Matthew Browne, Richard Queitrod, merchants, Andrew  
 Tirrell, gentleman, Henry Thomas, son of Edward Thomas,  
 apothecary, Edward Gorman, blacksmith, Robert Gorman,  
 coppersmith, sons of Patrick Gorman, coppersmith,  
 Edward Ball, merchant, son of Walter Ball, alderman,  
 deceased. On payment of fines : Thomas Garlon, gentle-  
 man ; Patrick Savage, cook.

<sup>1</sup> Westpalstown.

<sup>2</sup> Holpatrick.

1601. 1601. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

Memorandum: That the second Fridaie next after the feast of Easter in the fortie and three yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Barran, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Ball, and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sheriffes of the same, theis lawes, orders, and constitutions followeing weare made and established in full assemblee then holden:

[1.] Wher[as] petition is exhibitid by the commons, requiringe that the Crane lieing wast of longe tyme, to the greate hurt of this cittie, might be reedefied: it is therefore agreed, by the authoritie of this assemblee, that according to the former order of assemblee, Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, and Mr. John Tirrell shall take present order for the buylding of the Crane and Cranehouse in the best and chipest manner that they can have the same done for the some of a hundred and fiftie poundes, sterlinge, which some they shall not excede, and for which som of a hundred and fiftie poundes, sterlinge, Mr. Maiors warrant shalbe sufficient from tyme to tyme to Mr. Thresurer for disbursment of the said monye. Providid alwaies, and it is agreed in this assemblee, that the Shirriffes for the tyme being, for ever hereafter, shall have no parte of the said buylding but the loer rowmes wherin the Crane shall stand, and that the Shirriffes shall have the cranadge and customs as accustomed, and the upper rowmes shalbe sett by the cittie, for the cittie use, in consideracion that the cittie doe bestowe uppon the buylding of the same the some of one hundred and fifty poundes, sterlinge, as aforesaid.

[2.] Wher[as] Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alderman, nowe electid Maior, have bene an humble petitioner that regard might be had of him towards the supportacion of the said office: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that he shall have the some of

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 12 April, 1601.

one hundred poundes, sterlinge, to be paied him in suche <sup>1601.</sup> casualties as is due or shall growe due the next year unto <sup>Casualties.</sup> the cittie in as lardge and ample maner as Mr. Maior nowe beinge had grauntid unto him towardses the supportacion of the office of Maioraltie. <sup>Office of</sup> Providid that, if <sup>Mayoraltie</sup> the casualties doe not amount unto the some of a hundreth poundes, sterlinge, the rest is to be paied out of the revenues, according to Mr. Maior that nowe is his graunt, and that the same shalbe allowed to the thressurer of this cittie uppon his accoumpte.

[3.] Wher[as] John Shaghnes, one of the waterbaliffes, required to have the wast grounde about the watrecours comming to the condites of this cittie from the scaffle of <sup>Conduits.</sup> Dolphins barne to the sisterne dureing his naturall life, <sup>Dolphin's</sup> and his executors have the same three yeares next after <sup>Barn.</sup> his death, and that the rather in regard he bestowed som chardge theron: it is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said John shall have the said wast grounde dureing his naturall liffe, and his executors for three yeares next after his death, in suche sort as Henrie Browne, tanner, late disceassid, helt the same, with condition that the said John Shaghnes and his executors shall keape the said watrecours well repaired from tyme to tyme.

[4.] Wher[as] informacion is made by Michael Chamberlin, alderman, that Mr. Henrie Burnell, gentleman, <sup>Henry</sup> pretendith title to a house in Oxmantou, of this cittie <sup>Burnell.</sup> possessions, wherin Danes Keavan, merchant, late disceassid, dwelt, and that the said Mr. Bornell purposeth to bringe the same in question of lawe, for defens wherof a cours is requirid to be laid downe: it is therfore orderid, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the said suyte be defendid at the cittie chardge by Mr. Taylor, thresurer. <sup>Oxmantou.</sup>

[5.] It is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Henrie Littell, taylor, shalbe licencid to make one doore upon the pale of the castle diche, onelic during the citties <sup>Castle</sup> <sup>ditch.</sup>



1601. pleasure, paieing therefore two shillinges yearlie rent, and keapinge the pale in reparacion, and to make upp from the west end of the pale to the stone wall with the cittie stones that lieth in the diche. Roll x  
m. 4l.

Stones. [6.] It is farther agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Edwarde Ball, merchant, shall have the slips of both Slips. Merchant and Wood Key for tearme of threscore and one Merchant- quay. Wood-quay. yeares, with like profit as Mr. Thomas FitzSymons, alderman, late disceasid, had out of them, the said Edwarde entring in recognisans with one other suertye presentlie for to see the same repairid, and he to bring in to Mr. Maior the former lease made to Mr. FitzSymons, that it Quayage. may be cancellid. Providid he shall take noe keiadge of freemen for their gabbardes, cockbotes, and drovers, but Freemen. Boats. all freemen to be free of keiadge for their owne bootes. The keiadge and dutie therof is foure pence for everie boate and gabard.

[7.] It is farther orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that wher[as] the dismissall of a Shirriffe was grauntid unto the cittie, in consideracion of a hundred poundes grauntid<sup>1</sup> unto Mr. Nicholas Barran, nowe Maior, in an assemblie holden the fourth Fridaie nexte after the nativitie of Saint John Baptist in anno 1600: therefore, in this present assemblie it is agreed that Thomas Nicholas Barran, Plunckett. Thomas Plunckett, merchant, shalbe dismissid for ever for being Sheriff. Shirriffe: in consideracion wherof he shall paie a hundrid marekes, sterling, unto Mr. Fraunces Taylor, thresurer, for the cittie use. Providid alwaies yf the said Thomas Plunckett chaunce to die before the feast of Saint Michaell tharehandgell next, that then the executors of the said Thomas shall have the said hundrid marekes, sterling, repaied unto them by the cittie, notwithstandinge the recognisans taken upon the said Thomas to Mr. Taylor, thressurer of this cittie, of the date of these presents.

[8.] It is farther orderid and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that Mr. John Elliott, alderman, shall have a

Alderman  
John  
Elliott.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 355.

lease for thre score and one yeares upon the tower callid 1601.  
Isoldes towre, which the master and companye of bakers 1601.  
latelie held, paieng therout yearelie four pounds; with 1601.  
other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

[9.] Wher[as] complaint was exhibitid by the inhabi-  
tantes of Saint Thomas streat and Saint Jamis streate  
that the watercours comming to this cittie is troubled  
often by some disordered persons: for remedie wherof, it  
is ordered, by the authoritie aforesaid, that the aldermen  
of Saint Thomas streate and Saint Jamis streate shall in-  
quier by all meanes they can whoe they be that offend the  
watercours within their wardes from tyme to tyme; and,  
finding suer knowledge therof, that they shall tax such  
fines upon the offenders as in theyr discrecions shalbe  
thought meate, accordng the qualite of the offence;  
the same fines to be levied and disbursed by the said  
aldermen for the making of the foresaid (*sic*) grates;  
and, for the myllers, in regard the mylls are out of the  
liberties, Mr. Maior is to deale with them as they shalbe  
found in this cittie; and alsoe order to be taken by him,  
for Colmans brooke.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Matthew  
Handeoke, alderman; Sheriffs: Robert Kennedy, William  
Turner.

[11.] Edmond Purell is elected alderman in place  
of Gyles Allen, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ships: Peter Penteny, Richard Duff, William Taffe,  
William Nangell, William Baggott, John Begg, merchants,  
Richard Quin, Patrick Toole, tailors, Owen Slavan, Owen  
Callan, masons, Thomas Conway, glover, Thomas Haringe,  
shoemaker, William Allen, barber-surgeon, as apprentice  
of Edmond Callon. As sons of freemen: Thomas Cham-  
berlin, George Blackny, merchants, William Cartan,  
plasterer, Richard Edwards, tailor. On payment of fine:  
John Enos, embroiderer. In right of wife: Hugh Bourke  
tailor, Richard Dorby, cook.

1601.

1601. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Roll x.  
m. 43.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the nativitie of Saint John the Babtist, in the xliii. yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Nicholas Barran then being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Thomas Buyshope, Sherriffes of the same, theis lawes, orders and constitutions were made and established in full assemblie then holden :

Postern  
doores.

Walls.

River.

Quay.

[1.] Wher[as] mocion was made in this assemblie, as well for the shutting uppe of the posterne doores upon this cittie walls for the saulftie of this cittie, as alsoe suche places as lie open upon the river or adioyning to the Key, wherof anye danger maie happen, maie be speadelie seen and amendid: it is therfore and for the bettir saulftie of this cittie, agreed and ordered, by the auctoritie of this assemblie, that not onelie all the posterne doores nowe open, that is upon the cittie walls, shalbe shutt upp in stronge and fensyble manner with lime and stone upon the cittie chardges, but alsoe that like care shalbe had that the river neare the Key maie be soe clensid and made of depues as noe danger maie happen that waye; all which is to be done by Mr. Maiors providence and care betwixt this and the first daie of August next; and withall it is agreed that a grate of stone or tymber shalbe fensyblie made upon the gate of Colmans brooke, next the river, upon the cittie chardge, for avoid- ing farther inconvenience that maie growe that waie.

Cleansing  
and deepening  
of river.

Grate.

Colman's  
brook.Alderman  
John Elliott.  
James  
Taylor.

Crane.

City seal.

[2.] Forasmuch as it is movid in this assemblie that the some of fiftie poundes, sterling, is to be borrowed of Mr. John Elliott, alderman, and James Taylor, merchaunte, for the furthering of the buyldinge of the Crane, and that the cittie seale is requirid by them for their better assurance of their paiement: it is therfore agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the cittie seale shall passe for undertakinge the repaiement of the said some of fiftie poundes, sterling, unto the said Mr. Elliott and James

Taylor in Ester tearme next, and that then the said some 1601, is to be repaid upon the cittie revenues, or by some such other cours as shalbe then thought requisite.

[3.] Wher[as] William Man, of Dublin, yeoman, complained that ther resteth due to him upon this cittie, for carting of stones to the head of the water comming to this cittie, in the yeares of Mr. James Jans<sup>1</sup> and Mr. Thomas Gerraldes Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> the some of thirtie nyne shillinges, sterling: it is agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that what shall appeare under Mr. James Jans [h]is hand to be rightlie due unto the said William Man, the same shalbe paid by Mr. Thressurer upon Mr. Maiors warrant.

William  
Man.

Stones,  
Water.  
Mayor's  
Jans,  
Gerrald.

Mayor's  
warrant.

[4.] Wher[as] Mr. John Shelton, alderman, complained that there resteth due to him upon this cittie the some of nine poundes, fiftene shillinges, sterling, sithens he was one of the masters of this cittie woorkes: it is therfore orderid, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior and the auditors are to take the accompt, and what shall apeare to be resting, the same is to be paid the said Mr. Shelton upon Mr. Maiors warrant to the thressurer.

Alderman  
John  
Shelton.

Debt.

Masters of  
works.

Auditors,  
Account.

[5.] Wher[as] complainte is exhibitid to this assemblie by the commons, that sundrie the inhabitantes neare to Colmans brooke doe anoye the same by reyson of their groundes that lie open upon the same: for redresse wherof it is ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie aforesaid, that the brooke maie be presentlie or soe speadelie elensid as it possiblie can be, upon the chardges of suche as are adioyning therunto and have issues running to that brooke; and that theruppon suche as hath their groundes open nere the brooke shall make the same fensyble of a mans height, for preventing the casting of donge or filth therin; and that Thomas Plunckett and Christopher Blackney shall take a care to call upon such as ought to be at chardges for this worke; and, withall, that the said

Complaint.

Colman's  
brook.

Cleansing.

Chardges.

Thomas  
Plunckett,  
Christopher  
Blackney.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 273.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 287.

1601. Christofer shall make the waie passable under his Roll x  
 Boats. housse, for boates to com in and carrie awaie the fylth m. 43.  
 out of the said brooke by takinge awaie such postes as  
 standith under his housse. It is farther agreed, by the  
 authoritie aforesaid, that Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Palles,  
 Mr. Purecell, Roberte Eustace and Thomas Bill, or eny  
 three of them, shall laie downe the chardge of the clen-  
 sing of the said brooke in their discretions, and impose the  
 some by waie of sesse or chardge upon the inhabitantes  
 that have issues that waie, or are adioyneing to the  
 same.

John Talbote. [6.] Wher[as] John Talbote, gentleman, have made  
 humble peticion to this assemblie to have the use of the  
 schoole housse for traineing upp of children with good  
 educacion: it is agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that  
 he shall have the same dureing the pleasure of the Maior,  
 Sherriffes, commons, and cittizens, soc as he teach  
 nothinge that shalbe contrarie to her majesties lawes.

Admis- Admitted to franchise, on having served apprentice- m. 42  
 sions to ships:—William Whitt, merchant, Nicholas Taffe, saddler,  
 franchise. John Roe, baker, Nicholas Thunder, tanner, James  
 Moghill, glover, Walter Browne, shoemaker, as apprentice  
 of Roland Cashell. As children of freemen: Joanna and  
 Anna Geerty, maidens, Thomas Cantwell, baker, John  
 Malone, gardener, Thomas Osbourne, fishmonger. On  
 payment of fine: Ralph Prescott, coppersmith.

[Certificate from City of Gloucester.]

To all Christians, to whome theis presentes shall come m. 4  
 or maie apperteine, Luke Garnons, esquier, Maior of the  
 Gloucester. cittie of Gloucester, togeather with the aldermen and  
 justices of the peace of the said cittie and countie, whose  
 names are subseribid in due sorte, send greeting:

Henry Whereas Henrie Merrick and Thomas Russell, cittizens  
 Merrick. and merchauntes of this cittie, by themselves, their factors,  
 Thomas servantes and agentes, are to travell, for cause of merchan-  
 Russell. dize and other their occacions of trade, unto the primarie



and metropolitan cittie of Dublin, in the realme of Ire-  
land, and to some other the good citties and porte townes  
of that kingdome, and wheruppon they have requestid of  
us not to alloue the testimonie and assurance that they are  
cittizens and resident dwellers, free of the yealde of mer-  
chautes in the said cittie, but that they alsoe are to have  
and enioye, by reason of the same, the liberties, franchizes,  
and immunities amongst others hereafter in parte ex-  
pressid, from and by the guyfte and graunte of sundrie  
the noble antecessors, kinges of this realme of England,  
progenitors to the most excellent, illustriouse, and gra-  
ciousse quene, our soveraigne ladie, Elizabeth, nowe quene  
of boath the before named kingdomes of England and  
Ireland, and by her majestic, under her highnes great  
scale, ratified, approved and confirmid: knowe yee, and  
theis presentes are to testifie and assure, that the before  
named Henrie Merriek and Thomas Russell are cittizens  
and free of the yeald of merchautes of the said cittie of  
Gloucester; and, further, by sondrie and divers chartors  
of myghtie and renowned kinges of this realme, namelie,  
of Henrie the first, kinge Henrie the second, Richarde  
the first, kinge John, and Henrie the third, kinges of Eng-  
land, lordes of Ireland, dukes of Normandie and Aquitaine  
and earles of Angeoye, and others the kinges in succed-  
ing tymes of theis the said realmes, everie of them rehers-  
sing in their severall charters or letters pattents allowe-  
ance with good approbacion of all the ancient liberties,  
freedomes and customes which had bine in anye former  
tyme or adge geaven unto or used by the burgesses, free-  
men or inhabitantes of the then callid towne or borroughe of  
Gloucestria, and nowe being the said cittie of Gloucester,  
that they the said burgesses, freemen and inhabitantes, and  
their successors for ever, should be free in and throughe  
all the dominions of the said severall kinges, as well on the  
other side of the seas as in the said realme of England,  
of and from all toll, lastage, pontage, stallage, murage,  
keyage, paveage, guildage and guilt of merchautes, as

1601.  
Metropolis  
an city.

Gall.

Gloucester.

Liberties.  
Franchises.  
Immuni-  
ties.

Charters

Henry I.  
Henry II.  
Richard I.  
John.  
Henry III.

Gloucester.

1601.  
Pwirs.  
Haveus.

well in faiers as without, and in and by all the havens of the sea of all their landes and dominions, both on this side the sea and beyonde the sea, and alsoe to have and enioy the same, and all such like freedomes, customes and liberties throughout all their landes and dominions afforesaid of tolle and all other thinges, that is to saie, the same freedomes and the best customes which at anye tyme the cittizens of London or they of Winchester had or might have enioyed, by vertue of anie usadge, charter or priviledge to them allowid or grauntid; giveing you further to understand that wheras we doe finde in the recordes and remembrances of this cittie that the cittizens, freemen and inhabitantes of certaine the citties and porte townes of the kingdome of Ireland, uppon mutuall compositions and interchandgable frindshippe with us hertofore of longe tyme hadd, have bine and are in sondrie respectes to be priviledgid here at the cittie: that the same, upon their or anye their repaiers hyther, or of anie others for them or in their right, shall have their imunities and priviledges to them frindlie and redelic at all tymes allowed.<sup>1</sup>

London.  
Winchester.

Records.

Mutual  
composi-  
tions.

Privileges.

Mayor.  
Justices.  
Seal.

Gloucester.

In witnes wherof, we, the Maior and justices before mencioned, have herunto causid the seale of the Maioraltie of the said cittie of Gloucester to be herunto affixid.

Geaven at the cittie of Gloucester, the twentieth daie of August, in the three and fortieth yeare of the raigne of our said soveraigne ladie, Elizabeth, by the grace of God quene of England, Fraunce and Ireland, defendor of the faith, etc., 1601.

In testimonie of the premisses to be the true coppie of the certificat procured from the Maior, aldermen, and justices of peace of the above namid cittie of Gloucester, by the above namid Henrie Merrick and Thomas Russell, cittizens and merchantes of the said cittie of Gloucester,

Merrick.  
Russell.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 251.

we, the Maior and Shirriffes of this cittie of Dublin, have herunto subscribed our names this xv.th of September, 1601.—Nicholas Barran, Maior, Dublin, Robert Ball, Shyryffe, Dublin, Thomas Bysshoppe, Shreyffe, Dublin.

1601.  
Dublin  
Mayor  
Sheriffs.

1601. Third Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the feast of St. Michell the archangill, in the fortie three year of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Mathew Handcocke being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Kennedye and Mr. William Tornor, Sheriffes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions were made and establyshed in full assemble then holden :

Treasurer: James Bellew, alderman. Treasurer.

Masters of city works: Robert Ball, Thomas Buysshoppe. Masters of works.

Auditors: The Mayor, the treasurer, Nicholas Barran, William Goughe, John Cusake, Nicholas Forde, Patrick Englishe. Auditors.

[1.] It is orderid and agreed, by the authoritie of this assemble, that Mr. John Morphie, alderman, shall have a lease for tearme of fortie one yeares uppon the temporallties and spiritualties of Clontorke, he paieing yearlie thirtie poundes, sterling, rent, and thirtie poundes, sterling, fine; his lease to begin after the expiracion of Mr. Bathes lease; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease; the thirtie poundes fine to be paied before the poste assemble, by which tyme he is to take out his lease, or this graunte to be voide.

John  
Morphie.

Clontorke.

Bathe.

[2.] Where mocion is made in this assemble that forasmuch as this cittie have ben at greate chardges in the repaireing of the condites and leades draweing the water to this cittie condites, that everye free cittizen that will have a liverie of water coming to his or their housse shall paie this cittie a yearlie rent: it is therefore orderid, by the authoritie aforesaid, that whatsoever person or

Condites  
Water  
supply.

Rent.

1601

persons, being free cittyzens, that will have eny liverie of water to his or their housse, shall upon their owne chardges drawe the same to their housses, and paie a yearlie rent to this cittie, three shillinges and fouer pence for everie suche liverie, and yf eny shall make defaulte of paiement of that rent, that then it shalbe lawfull for the thresurer for the tyme being to make stopp of the same liverie, and that the chardges of the stoppinge therof shalbe borne by him or them that make defaulte of paiement of their rent; and withall, such as nowe have eny liverie from the condites, each of them shall paie the like rent, or their liveries to be stoppid upp, providid there be noe sisternes in eny housse, but onelie a cock without eny wast.

Roll x.  
m. 41.John  
Tyrrell.Slip.  
Crane.  
Arch.

[3.] Wher[as] John Tyrrell, alderman, exhibitid petition to have a lese of threescore and one yeares upon the lipp near the Crane, the arche over which slipp is the said Johnes inheritans, which is grauntid to him soe as he doe drawe in his buylding from the forestreet, or oulde fundacion of the said arche, backward as farr as the prike post of William Geerties housse, wherin nowe Geoffrie Foolam, couper, dwelleth, the cittie giving the said John Tyrrell as muche grownd in the bakesid of the said arche as they can spare in lieu of the said grownd givin by him in the forestreet as aforesaid: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that the said Mr. John Tyrrell shall have a lease for threescore and one yeares uppon the said slippe, and the grownd soe to be allottid to him, he paieinge yearlie therout twelwe pence, Irysh, rent; with other covenantes and condicions to be incertid in his lease; and that Mr. Fraunces Taylor, Mr. Robert Ball, Nicholas Ford, and Patricke English shall laie downe what parte of the grownd bakeward Mr. Tyrrell shall have in consideracion of the grownd in the fore parte.

Taylor.

Ball.  
Ford.  
English.Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Richard Berres, Patrick Faye, merchants, John

m. 4

Foote, joiner, John Marten, plasterer, Thomas Doyle, 1601,  
 Thomas Fynglas, Nicholas Lales, bakers, John Carroll,  
 shoemaker, Richard Quine, tailor. As sons of freemen:  
 Oliver Stephins, merchant, William Coffye, butcher, Mat-  
 thew Malone, tallow-chandler, son of Edmond Malone  
 butcher.

1601-2.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1601. 1601-2.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the  
 feast of the Natyvitie of our Saviour Christ, anno  
 Domini 1601, and in the xliiii.th yeare of the raigne of  
 our soveraigne ladie, quene Elizabeth, Mr. Mathew Mathew  
Handcocke,  
Mayor  
 Handcocke, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Robert Sheriffa.  
 Kennedie and Mr. William Turnor, Sherriffes of the same  
 cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions weare made  
 and establyshid in full assemblee then holden:

[1.] Wher[as] peticion is exhibitid by the commons,  
 complaineing that the auncient lawes made, debarring of Ancient  
laws,  
Swine.  
 swyne coming in or goeing in the strettes of this cittie,  
 is not put in execution, by reyson whearof great danger Infection.  
 groweth therby, as well for infection, as also the poore Stalls.  
 infantes lieing under stales and in the strettes subiect  
 to swyne, being a cattell much given to ravening, as well  
 of creatures as of other thinges, and alsoe the cittie and  
 government therof hardlie spoken of by the State, wherin  
 they requirid a reformation: it is therefore orderid and  
 establyshid, by the authoritie of this assemblee, that yf  
 eny sowe, hogge, or pigge shalbe found or sene, ether by  
 daie or nyght, in the strettes within the cittie walles, it  
 shalbe lawfull for everye man to kill the same sowe,  
 hogge, or pigge, and after to dispose the same at his or  
 their disposition, without making any recompence to  
 such as owneth the same.

[2.] Whear[as] alsoe the commons complained in this  
 assemblee of the uncertaintie of the tole of corne taken Toll of corn



1601-2. by the myllers in and aboute this cittie, by reason the Roll x.  
m. 46.  
Toll-dish. tole dyshe appointid in Mr. Nicholas Westons Maioraltie is not made, which they praied to be effectid : it is therefore orderid, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that, by the  
Millers. first daie of March next, everye myller in and aboute  
Dishes. this cittie shall provide tole dyshes of bras, as well for  
Wheat. Malt. wheat as for malt, and to conteyne noe more than is warrantid by the statutes of this realme ; which the said myllers must from thence forth contynue and use, without useing eny other dyshe, upon paine of forfeytinge of three shillinges and fouer pence for everye tyme that eny of them shall doe the contrarie. And yf such myllers as have mylles without the franchises shall not performe the same order, then wee commaund herby that noe citizen shall send their corne to that myllers, upon paine of forfeytinge to the use of this cittie for everie tyme two shillinges.

Francis Taylor. Disbursements. [3.] Whear[as] Mr. Fraunces Taylor, alderman, by his petition to this assemblie shewed howe that he disbursid out of the revenues of this cittie, as thresurer of the same, by Mr. Maiors direction, to the soldiers that wear sent herhens by the councelles warrant to the hill of Holtrase,<sup>1</sup> the some of fortie sixe poundes, two shillinges and six pence, sterlinge, which he could not have allowid him upon his accoumpt, and therefore praied to be allowid the same upon his said accoumpte : it is therefore orderid, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that, seing the said som was disburssid by the said Mr. Taylor, he shalbe allowid therof upon his accoumpte, for which this order shalbe a warrant unto the auditors of his accoumpte.

Soldiers. Account. [4.] Forasmuche as George Carie, yeoman, have made petition to this assemblie for haveing the place or office of yeoman of the ordinance of this cittie in steed of George Moodye, disceassid : it is orderid, by thauuthoritie afforesaid, that during his good behavior that he shall

Auditors. George Carie. Ordinance of city.

<sup>1</sup> Near Garristown, county of Dublin.

have fortie shillinges, sterling, per annum, of the cittie 1601 2.  
 revenues during the citties pleasure, he taking care of the  
 ordinance and giving his attendance upon the Maior for Attendance  
 the tyme.

[5.] Wheare[as] complainte is made to this assemblie  
 that the monnyes heartofore<sup>1</sup> collectid and paid by the  
 cittizens for lathers and buckettes for the service of this Ladders.  
 cittie in tymes of danger by feir is not yett imploied in Danger of  
 that kind, nether the monneyes repaid to them that paid fire.  
 the same: it is therfore orderid, by the authoritie affore-  
 said, that Mr. Sedgrave and Mr. Burran shall examyne  
 [who] they wear that receavid eny monney for this pur-  
 pose; before whom we wish the prefferrers of this bill  
 shall come and enforme his knowledge therin; and what  
 the said Mr. Sedgrave and Mr. Burran shall find, they  
 shall laie downe the same under their handes, and Mr.  
 Maior theruppon to take such order as maye be to the  
 content of the prefferrers of this bill.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons complained that Mr. Burran,  
 Burran, alderman, in the tyme of his Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> had Mayor.  
 taken to his housse sondrie sortes of victualles, in the name Victuals.  
 and for the common use and benefitt of the cittizens,  
 which was not [eny] waie by him effected; wherin they  
 praied a cours to be holden for calling the said Mr.  
 Burran to accounte for the same: it is therfore orderid Account.  
 and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that six of the  
 aldermen of this cittie, to be chosen and named by the  
 prefferrers of this bill, betwixt this and the poste assem-  
 blie, shall have the hearing and sensuring of the matters Investiga-  
 whearwith Mr. Burran maie be chardgid; and if the same tion.  
 six aldermen be equallie devidid in oppinions uppon the  
 matter, then Mr. Maior (being a judge sworne) shalbe as  
 umpyer or moderator, and what he and three of them  
 shall find or sensure [in the] matter shall stand for good;  
 for performance and observacion of their sensure or order

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 79, 364, and vol. i., p. 416.

<sup>2</sup> See p. 355.

1601-2.

in the matter, wee agree and order that Mr. Burran shall enter into bond unto Mr. Bellewe, thresurer of this cittie, for the use of the cittie, in five hundreth poundes, sterling, and that Mr. Bellewe shall enter into [bond] of one thowsand markes, sterling, to Mr. Shelton and Mr. John Cusake, or one of them, with condicion that he shall doe noe acte that shall hinder the prosecution and taking the bennefitt of the bond [by which] the said Mr. Burran shalbe bound, but that yf Mr. Burran shall not performe and sattisfie what [is] sensurid and found against him, that then the said Mr. Bellewe shall without delaie prosecute the bond against the said Mr. Burran, for the benefitt and use of this cittie; and yf Mr. Burran shall refuse to agree to this laieing downe, then wee agree and graunt herby that Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Cusake, and James Quyne shall have authoritie under the cittie seale to [them or] eny three or two of them to prosecute the matter uppon the cittie chardges in eny other [way] they thinke fitt for the citties benefitt. The names of such as are chosen to here and order [this] matter are Mr. Conran, Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Bellewe, Mr. Murphie, Mr. Gough, and Mr. Palles.

City seal.

Building.

Crane,  
Conduits.City land.  
Mortgage.

[7.] Whear[as] this cittie standeth indebtid at this present in lardge somes of monye for the buylding of the Crane, the condytes and other workes aboute this cittie, for better dischardge wherof it is [orderid] and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that there shalbe three hundreth poundes, sterling, [presently] had, for which there shalbe ether soe much of the cittie land morgadged as shall amount to [the some of] twelve poundes, sterling, per annum, for everie hundreth, or otherwyse soe much interest to be paid for the use of the said three hundreth poundes after the rate afforesaid, to be disbursed out of the revenues of this cittie, and that for one sole yeare next after the date [of this] order and noe longer; and farther securitie for repaiement of the said some of three hundreth poundes, and the rent or interest affore-

said, to be past under the cittie seale to such as Mr. 1601-2.  
Maior and Sherriffes for the tyme being shall appointe. City seall.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace, and Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.  
on payment of fines: Laughlin Prindereas, yeoman  
Thaddeus Broder, Thaddeus Nolann, tailors. Admitted,  
on having served apprenticeships: Edmond Ledwich  
John Chamberlin, merchants, James Quine, Ferrall Gavan,  
tailors, Nicholas Cottill, butcher, Gilbert Flood, tanner,  
Richard Harford, smith, Thaddeus Boylan, carpenter.  
As children of freemen: Maria Clinton, Rose Luttrell,  
maidens, Robert Chamberlin, Matthew Feyld, Robert  
Duffe, merchants, Robert Bennett, saddler, Thomas  
Meredith, glazier, Thomas Milles, smith

1602. Second Friday after Easter.<sup>1</sup>

1602.

Memorandum: That the second Fridaie next after the  
feast of Easter in anno Domini 1602, and in [the] xliiii.  
yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladie, quene Eliza-  
beth, Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, Maior of the cittie of  
Dublin, Mr. Robert Kennedie and Mr. William Turnor,  
then Sherrives of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and  
constitucions weare made and establyshed in full assem-  
blie then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] the commons complained that whear Assemblies.  
eny bill is exhibited to the assemblies for the good of Members  
this cittie, wherin each of the numbers then present doe  
deliver their oppinions, willing to advaunce the cittie and  
to prevent and suppress iniuries threatnid or intendid  
towardses the commonalties therof, the same is disclosed Dis-  
losures.  
by some ungodlie member of that housse, whoe have  
littell or noe regard of his or their duetic to God and this  
cittie, to which they are sworne, which can be butt  
dangerose to the state therof; and therefore, and for the  
better prevention therof, it is ordered, ordained and  
establyshed, by the authoritie of this assemblie that

<sup>1</sup> Easter-day, 4 April, 1602.

1602.

whatsoever freeman of this cittie, being of the numbers and admittid to the assemblies, as well for the present time as from hensforthe to be holden, shall disclose the secretes or oppinions of eny other of the commons there deliverid, wherof eny mans displeasure or other hurte to the cittie maye growe, and the said person shalbe therof convietid by due prooffe before the Maior for the tyme being, and the same presentid the next assembleie after, that such person or persons soe offending shall never be allowed as one of the numbers, nor shalbe permittid to come into eny assemblies, but shall to his greater disgrace be in publique assembleie commaunded awaie by the Maior for the tyme, and imprisonid for fortie daies without favour or grace.

Roll x  
m. 47.Exclusion.  
Disgrace.Imprison-  
ment.Abuses.  
Cooks.  
Victuals.Fish.  
Flesh.Prohibi-  
tion.Forestall-  
ing.

Fine.

Imprison-  
ment.Mayor.  
Recorder.

[2.] Forasmuch as sondrie complaintes is made by the commons of the abuse of the cookes of this cittie in forestalling and regrating accates coming to this cittie, and in selling of fish and fleash rawe and undreste, contrarie to the lawes of this cittie, and of sondrie other their abuses: for redresse wherof, it is orderid and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that whatsoever cooke shall cyther by himselve or his wyfe, or his servant, or eny other person for him, forestale eny fish, flesh or other accates, and be therof convietid by verdict of a jurie before the Maior and recordor for the tyme, shall forfeite as a fine ten shillings, the one halfe therof to such as shall enforme and prove the fault to be committid, and the other halfe to the use of the cittie, and to be imprisoned ten daies. And yf eny cooke in the cittie or suburbes, or eny for him hensforth, sell eny fysh or flesh, of what kind soever, rawe or undrest, or make proffer to sell or utter the same, and the same to be provid before the Maior and recordor for the tyme, by the oath of two witnesses, [he] shall forfeit as a fine for every tyme soe offending ten shillings, the one halfe to the enformers and the other halfe to the cittie, and withall be imprisonid ten daies.



[3.] Whear[as] Phillippe Conran, alderman, is an humble petitioner to this cittie for haveing the number of three score foote in leyngth, thirtie foot broad, without the Blind Gate leading to Hoggen Greene, and on the south side therof, and adioyning to the orchard wall, to the end to erect therein a housse for an hospitall: it is therefore, in regard of his charitable inclinacion, orderid and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that he shall have the same, soe as the grownd be first surveighed and appointed for the buylding by Mr. Maior, and that this graunt shall contynue noe longer then that the buylding shall contynue for the use afforesaid mentionid in his bill, and that the next parte of the buylding shalbe fortie foote from the gate in the sowth.

1602.  
Philip  
Conran,  
alderman.

Blind Gate.  
Hoggen  
Green.

Hospital.

Survey.

Building.

[4.] Whear[as] the commons doe greavoslie complaine of the extremities comen upon them by reason of this newe coine, and that the proclamacion<sup>1</sup> sett forth by her majestic is not observid, nether the bennefitt therof givin to her highnes subiectes here, wherin they praie a cours to be helt for reformacion therof: it is therefore orderid, by the authoritie afforesaid, that Mr. Nicholas Ball, Mr. Walter Sedgrave, and Mr. Palles, with the assistance of such learnid councill as they shall call, upon the cittie chardges by Mr. Maiors warrant, shall examyne and consider the inconveniences that groweth onelie by not observing the exchandise according the proclamacion, and

New coin.  
Proclam-  
tion.

Examina-  
tion.

Exchange.

<sup>1</sup> "The fifteenth of May [1601], the lord deputy [Mountjoy] received (by the hands of sir George Cary, treasurer at warres) a proclamation (signed by the queene) to be published, for making the new standard of mixed monies to be onely currant in this kingdome, all other coyns being to be brought in to the treasurer; and likewise a letter from the queene, requiring the lord deputy and counsell to further the due execution of the contents of this proclamation, and by some plausible graces, done in generall to the subiect (in the establishing an exchange of this

coyne into sterling money of England, and taking away the impositions on sea coles transported into Ireland, and in particular to the captaines of the army, in allowing their dead payes in mony, after the rate of eight pence per diem, and some like favours), inviting all to swallow this bitter pill, which impoverished not only the rebels, but her majestie's best servants in this kingdome, only enriching her paymasters, sitting quietly at home, while others adventured daily their bloods in the service."—Account of Ireland, by Fynes Moryson. London, 1617, p. 102.

1602. certetic their opinions therein with all expedicions to Mr. Roll r  
Maioir and Sherryfes whoe theruppon, with the assistans m. 47.  
Recorder. of Mr. Recorder and others learnid in the lawe, shall make  
Petition. Lord deputy. petition to the lord deputie, or councill in his absens, for  
Queen. reformation of our greves therein, or to afford their  
honorabie favors to commend our suyte to her majestie  
and the lordes of her honorabie councill in England, con-  
cerning the same ; and that the same be after prosecuted  
Prosecu- tion of suit. [by] Mr. Robert Ball and Mr. Buyshoppe, William  
Chackrett and Patricke Inglysh, soe farr as till ether it be  
ordered by the councill, or that they will graunt their  
lettres into England ; uppon which we agree that Mr.  
Maioir and his brethrin, uppon obtayning the same lettres,  
Friday meeting. Agents. to appoint in a Fridaie meeting one or two agentes to  
prosecute the cause in England uppon the chardge of  
the boddie of this cittie.

John  
Tyrrell,  
Mayor-  
elect.

[5.] Whear[as] John Tyrrell, alderman, have ben an  
humble petitioner in this assemblee, praieinge to have  
consideracion of his estate and the great chardge to come  
uppon him this next yeare, wherin he is nowe electid as  
Maioir for that yeare: it is therfore ordered and agreed,  
by the authoritie afforesaid, for good consideracions  
movid in this assemblee, that the said John Tyrrell shall  
have of this citties gyft one hundred poundes, sterling,  
which is grauntid to be lent by Mr. John Cusake for two  
yeares of the next Michalmas, for which he is to have  
the cittie scale, for the repaiement of the same monney  
by that tyme. Provided that yf the moiety of the tyeth  
of Taghdowe shall happen to growe paicable in the tyme  
of Mr. Terrells Maioraltie, and that to appeare before mid-  
somer assemblee next: then the said Mr. Tyrrell to be at  
his choyse to take the same moiety of the tyeth, and  
allowe out of the said some of one hundred poundes fortie  
poundes in lewe and consideracion of the same tyeth,  
otherwyse the tyeth to be disposed of to the citties  
proffitt, notwithstanding a former order<sup>1</sup> of assemblee

Gift.

Loan.  
Cusake.

City seal.

Tithes.

Taghdowe.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 170.

concerning that tyeth, and the said Mr. Tyrrell to have <sup>1602,</sup>  
the whole hundred poundes.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Tyrrell, <sup>Mayor</sup>  
alderman; Sheriffs: Richard Barry, John Bennes. <sup>Sheriff</sup>

[7.] Memorandum: That the daie and yeare aforesaid  
it was ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie of this  
assemblee, that forasmuch as this cittie is indebtid unto <sup>Debt,</sup>  
Robert Cuttes, of London, ironmonger, in the some of <sup>Robert</sup>  
threescore poundes, sterling, and upwardes, for the re- <sup>Cutte,</sup>  
maine of the price of certaine powder and other munition <sup>Powder</sup>  
had for the citties store, for which Mr. James Bellewe, <sup>Munition,</sup>  
Mr. Johne Burran and Mr. Edmond Purcell, being Maior  
and Sherryffes at the tyme the same munition was re-  
ceavid, are nowe sued by the said Mr. Cuttes; and wher[as]  
there is resting due to this cittie certaine corne which is <sup>Corn,</sup>  
dispersed into meny mens handes, and for which certaine  
billes and notes are resting in the handes of Mr. Burran: <sup>Bills,</sup>  
wee have thought good, and doe herby order and agree, <sup>Notes,</sup>  
that an auctoritie under the cittie seale shalbe made unto <sup>C. ty seal</sup>  
the said Mr. Burran, Mr. Brice, and Mr. Purcell to James  
Browne, baker, and Mr. Longe, tanner, authorishing  
them, or enny three of them, to caule in and receave the  
said corne, with ample wordes to sue and recover the same,  
and to take into their handes from Mr. Burran the said  
billes or notes by indenture betwixt Mr. Maior and  
Sheryffes and the said attorneyes, and that they shall sell  
and convert the same to the most proffitt they may for the  
use of this cittie, out of the price and value wherof they  
shall retaine soe much as is due to the said Mr. Cuttes,  
and the overplus they shall have forthcoming to the citties  
use, and accompt for the same to the cittie. Provided  
that yf Mr. Weston shall paie the said monnye in England, <sup>Account,</sup>  
that then the said attorneyes shall provide there be not a <sup>Westons,</sup>  
dubbell paiement. <sup>Entriall</sup>

[8.] Memorandum: That forasmuch as Richard Barry  
and John Bennes, being electid Sheriffes of this cittie, for <sup>Sheriff</sup>  
this next year to come, were on Michalmas day in Eng-

1602.  
Day of  
election.

land, which is the day of election: that therefore it is agreed, by authoritie of the assemblie holden on Michalmas day aforesaid, being in anno 1602, that Nicholas Stephins and Piter Dermond shalbe Sheriffes of this cittie for this next year to come, insted of the former Sheriffes electid nowe absent, wherby the quenes majesties service could not well be performed. Roll x  
m. 47

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace: William Curtese, yeoman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Nicholas Kent, Christopher Kyffin, Roger Byrforde, James Arrundell, merchants, Thomas Browne, Robert Simons, bakers, Patrick Moore, cook. As children of freemen: Jeneta Eustace, maiden, daughter of Robert Eustace, baker, Sisly, Katherina and Alicia Usher, maidens, daughters of George Usher, merchant, Dionysius Byrne, merchant. m. 48

1602. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 4

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaye next after the feast of the nativitie of Saint John Baptyst, in the yeare of oure Lorde God 1602, and in the fortie fouer yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladye, quene Elizabeth, Mathewe Handcocke, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Robert Kennedye and William Turnor, Sherrives of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions weare made in full assemblie then holden:

Patrick  
Fitzgerald,  
Recorder.

[1.] Whear[as] Patricke Fitzgerrald, recordor of this cittie, have made humble suyte to this assemblie, that, in regard of his weaknes of boddye not hable to enduer the toyle or travell incident and requisit to his office, he might be dismissed from the said office, and some other of more abillitye of boddie maye be chosen: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, that his surrender therin shalbe acceptid, and that it maye be lawfull for the Maior, Sherrives, commons and cittizens nowe assemblid to ellecte and chose another fitt gentleman for to exercise that office.

Surrender.

[2.] Whear[as] William Talbote, gentleman, practized in the lawe, have made humble petition to this assemblee to have the office of recorder of this cittie, which nowe by the surrender of Patricke Fitz Gerrald, late recorder, is become void: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the auctoritie afforesaid, that, in regard of the good opinion which is conceavid of the said Mr. Talbote, and in hope he will performe the proffers in his petition, and at the request of the right honorable our verie good lord, the lord chauncellor, that he, the said Mr. William Talbote, shall be admittid to the office of recorder, with the fees and perquisites belonging to the same, during his good behavior and the good likeing of the Maior, Sherrives, commons and cittizens for the tyme beinge: always provided that he shall be resiant and dwelling in this cittie, and be not absent withoute greate and urgent occasion, and that he shall acquainte the Maior for the tyme beinge with his occasion of absens, and soe have the Maiors lycens.

[3.] Whear[as] Mr. John Tyrrell have shewed, by his petition to this assemblee,<sup>1</sup> howe in a late assemblee there was graunted to him one hundreth poundes towardes the supportacion of his chardge this next yeare, and that in the same assemblee he had an election ether to stand to the same hundreth poundes, or to allowe therof fortie poundes, and to accepte of the moyetie of the corne of Taghdoe, which is thought to be paieable and due the next harvest after Easter next, 1603; which election he have made knowen to this assemblee, which is that he will take with the corne, yf the same happen to be due, and allowe therefore out of the hundreth poundes afforesaid fortie poundes, sterling, according the former graunte: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall have the said corne yf the same be found to be justlye due in the harvest, 1603, and fortie

<sup>1</sup> See p. 384.



1602. poundes to be stopped from him of the hundreth poundes Roll x.  
m. 40.  
formerlye graunted; and yf it prove not to be due in  
that harvest, then he is to have the fortie poundes.<sup>1</sup>

Office of  
Mayoralty.  
  
City debts.  
Tithe of  
corn.  
  
William  
Sander-  
ton,  
plumber.  
Conduits.  
  
Water.  
  
City rolls.

[4.] Whear[as] the commons complained that the  
givinge of monnyes by this cittie to sundrie that have  
suplied the office of Maioraltie, before eny triall weare  
had of their government, have ben hurtfull to this cittie,  
wherin was required that a lawe should be made for-  
biddinge eny such from hensforth: it is therefore ordered  
and agreed, by the aucthorytic afforesaid, uppon good  
causes moved, and in respect courses are holden for paie-  
ment of this cittie debtes, and that there is a tyeth of  
corne to come in speedelye which will helpe the Maior  
for the tyme and free this cittie of debte, that from hens-  
forth no monnye shalbe given out of the revenues of this  
cittie or casualties to the Maior herof: provided that this  
be not hurtefull to the graunt made the last assemblee to  
Mr. Tyrrell uppon his election.

[5.] Whear[as] William Sanderton, plumber, made  
humble suyte to this assemblee in regard of his great  
paines taken aboute this cittie conduytes, and his farther  
paines and travaile hereafter intended by him to be taken  
theraboute, that he and his sonne mighte have during  
boath their lives the benefitt of the liveries of watir,  
which are and wilbe drawn to severall housses in this  
cittie: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytic affore-  
said, that the said William shall have his request: pro-  
vided alwaies that ther be noe lyverie made unto or by  
eny before the same be first recorded in the cittie rowles;  
and alsoe that the petitioner be bound to mentaine the  
condites and lyveryes from tyme to tyme during their  
lives, that the citizens shall have noe cause to complaine  
for want of water, the condites being first done uppon the  
cittie chardge, and the lyveries done uppon the chardge

<sup>1</sup> In margin: "The sayde Mr. Terrell  
receivd butt onely iii. score poundes,  
sterling, and for that som the cittie

seale is past to Mr. Cusack, to be payed  
the xxix. of September, 1603."

of the parties, and that the said William Sanderton is 1602.  
to be heer by the next springe. Attendance.

[6.] Whear[as] John Shaghnes, waterbaylyffe, have John Shaghnes, water baylyff.  
made humble peticion that regard be had of him for Conduit.  
his paines taken aboute the overseeing of the condites Conduit.  
of this citties repaiering: it is therfore ordered, by the  
authorytie afforesaid, that he shall have six poundes,  
sterling, to be paid out of such monnyes as shalbe  
recoverid and had of the stablers that are unfree for Stables.  
permitting them to contynue the keaping of stables.

[7.] Whear[as] Jacobe Newman made humble suyte to Jacob Newman.  
be remittid of a yeares rent of the tower at the Wood Woodquay.  
Key callid the Bakers tower, supposed by him to be Bakers tower.  
helte by this cittie soe longe from him, and alsoe to have  
a letter of attorneye to sue the bakers for wast, and to  
have the counterpaune of the bakers lease: it is therfore  
ordered and agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that  
notwithstanding he might have had the key of the tower  
at his caule, and that the cittie have reservid a free  
passadge and accesse to that tower for defens of this Passage.  
cittie, that he shalbe allowed the laste Easter tearmes  
rent, and the rest of his rent the next Michalmas he  
must paie, and take the key at his pleasure; and wee  
agree that he shall have a warrant under the cittie seale  
to prosecute the master and companye of bakers for the Company of bakers.  
ruen of the tower, and the counterpaune of their lease  
shalbe forthcoming for him.

[8.] Whear[as] Christofer Fitzsimons, gentleman, com- Christopher Fitzsimons.  
plained that there was taken to this cittie workes out of  
his grownd near the Crane aboute fortie and five cartes Crane.  
of stones, and praied restitucion or paiement for them:  
it is therfore ordered, by the authoritie afforesaid, that  
for that informacion is made by Mr. Nicholas Barran,  
late Maior, that in his tyme of maioraltie<sup>1</sup> the number of  
fortie and two cartes of stones wear taken out of the Stones.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 366.

1602.  
Building.  
Crane.

petitioners grownd which weare convertid to the buyld-  
ing of the Crane ; therefore wee agree that the same said  
number of cartes of stones, or in respecte therof *xvi.d.*,  
sterling, for every carte shalbe paid and deliverid unto  
him by warrant of Mr. Maior to the thresurer. Roll x  
m. 49.

Trim.  
Exaction.

[9.] Forasmuch as complainte is made by the commons  
that the officers of Trym do exacte custome of freemen of  
this cittie passing that waye, contrarie to her majesties  
grauntes : it is therefore ordered and agreed by the auc-  
thorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Recordor and Mr. Cham-  
berlin shall prosecute the cause of this complainte by the  
best course they shall thincke fitt for redresse herin,  
upon the cittie chardges, for which they shall have  
auctoritie under the cittie seale, yf the same shalbe  
requisyte.

Redress.

George  
Carye.  
Ordinance  
of city.  
Cloak.

[10.] It is likewise ordered and agreed, by the auc-  
thorytie afforesaid, that George Carye, yeoman of the  
ordinances of this cittie, shall have twentie shillinges,  
sterling, towards the buying of a clooke, and hereafter as  
he deserveth to be considered of.

Sir George  
Carye.

Petition.

Hospital.

[11] Whear[as] the right worshopfull sir George  
Carie, knyght, vicethresurer at warrs in this realme of  
Ireland, made humble peticion to this assemblee to have a  
certaine plott of the commons of this cittie, wheron he is  
nowe to buyld an hospitall, the tenor of which peticion  
followeth: To the right worshopfull the Maior, Sher-  
ryves, cittizens and commons of the cittie of Dublin:  
Sheweth and maketh request unto your discrete wyse-  
domes sir George Carye, knyght, thresurer at warrs,  
that wher[as] he is in hand to buyld an hospitall for the  
relefe of poore sicke and maymed soldiors, or for other  
poore folkes, or a free schole or colledge for teaching of  
schollers, or els a place for punnyshing of offenders such as  
Bridewell is in London, and the grownd which he hath  
bought in the Hoggs is not answerable in proporcion to  
the sayd buylding by soe much as is herunder expressid,  
he besecheth you therefore, in respecte the said worke is

Soldiers.

Poor.  
School.  
College.

Bridewell.

Hoggs.

m. 4

intendid to see good an use, that you wilbe pleased to  
 supplie the said want of grownd with soe much of your  
 common and cittie land adioyning, and to passe him an  
 estate therof accordinglye, and in any the like wherin he  
 maye further or doe good unto the cittie, you shall find  
 him readdye and thanckefull, etc.: upon the northe  
 in leyngth alongest the river fouer score and five yards,  
 and in breadth at the west end of that wall fouer  
 foote, and in breadth at the east end of that wall fouerten  
 yardes; upon the southe in leyngth alongest the Greene  
 from the west to the east threscore and fifyen yards,  
 and in breadth at the west end of that wall fouer foote,  
 and in breadth at the east end of that walle fouerten  
 yardes; upon the east in leyngthe betweene the affore-  
 said two walls fiftie seven yards, and in breadth towards  
 the north end of that wall eight yards, and in breadth  
 towards the soueth end of that wall fouer foote. We  
 do agree that sir George Carie, knyght, vicethresurer  
 and thresurer at warrs, shall have the grownd contayned  
 in this his peticion, saving unto us our lybberties and  
 jurisdictions therein; to have and to hould to him and  
 his assignes for tearme of one thowsand yeares to the uses  
 afforesaid and none other, yealding and paieing to us and  
 our successors fouer pence yearlie, upon condicion that  
 yf the said landes shalbe nowe or hereafter at eny tyme  
 disposed, convertid or putt to eny other use then for  
 mentaynans of an hospitall, a colledge, a free schoole, or  
 such a place as Bridewell is in London, for punnyshing  
 idell and loose persons and badd livers, to be erectid and  
 contynued within that precinct, that then this our  
 graunt shalbe void, and that we may reenter. Provided  
 also, and it is condicioned likewyse, that ther shalbe noe  
 merchandize or goods merchantable landed or keapte  
 within that precincte to be sould or bargained for, and  
 that noe watergate, slippe, or other place for landing of  
 goodes shalbe buyldid or made upon the premisses or  
 eny parte therof nowe or at eny tyme hereafter, or eny

1602.

Ground.

City land.

Boundaries.

Grant.

Term.

Precinct.

Reservations.

1602.

Trinity  
Gill.

thing els therein practised or used to the preiudize, Roll x.  
m. 49 b  
damadge or nusans of this cittie, the merchauntes of the  
Trynitie Yeald, or other the incorporacions and inhabi-  
tants of this cittie; and farther, that it maye be lawfull  
for the said Maior, Sherryffes, commons and cittizens, and  
their successors, to enter uppon the premisses, and every  
parte therof to distraine for the said rent yearly during  
the said tearme and yeares, if the said rent be behind at  
the feast of Easter in eny yeare of the said tearme.

Admis-  
sio is to  
franchise.

Admitted to the franchise:—By special grace: William m. 48, 4  
Talbote, gentleman, recorder of the cittie of Dublin;  
William Davies, gunmaker, at instance of Charles, lord  
Mountjoy, knight of the garter, lord deputy of Ireland:  
on condition of superintending the guns of the city  
artillery, as required, from time to time, and on agree-  
ment that none of his boys or servants should receive  
gratuities in connection with his office. Admitted on  
having served apprenticeships: Walter Fitzsymons,  
merchant, Peter Loucom, glover, Owen Kellye, Patrick  
Hagan, Richard Leche, Patrick Murchowe, butchers,  
William Conlan, John Symons, bakers, Thomas Curraghe,  
Thomas Stanlye, tanners, Cornelius Dermott, joiner,  
Mortaghe Greenam, tailor, George Anderton, barber-  
surgeon, as apprentice of John Morphie. As children  
of freemen: Margaret Clinton, maiden, daughter of John  
Clinton, swordbearer of city of Dublin, Edward Jans,  
gentleman, Matthew Taylor, baker, John Keatinge. On  
payment of fine: Patrick Lennan, shoemaker.

1602. Third Friday after 29 September.

m. 50.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the third Frydaie next after the  
feast of Saint Michell tharchangell, in the yeare of our  
Lord God 1602, and in the xliiii.th yeare of the raigne of  
our soveraigne lady, quene Elizabeth, Master John  
Terrell, being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Master  
Nicholas Stephins and Master Peter Dermond, then  
Sherryves of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and



constytutions followeing wear made and established in 1602,  
full assembly then holden :

Treasurer : Gerald Younge. Treasurer.

Masters of city works : Robert Kennedie, William Masters of  
works.  
Turnor.

Auditors : The Mayor, the treasurer, Matthew Hand- Auditors.  
cocke, William Goughe, John Cusake, Robert Bee, John  
Longe, James Taylore.

[1.] Whear[as] petition was exhibited to this assemblie Petition.  
by Robert Challynor, shewing how his uncle, Nicholas Nicholas  
Stephins,  
Sheriff.  
Stephins, nowe one of the Sherryves of this cittie, is  
called upon the soddaine to the said office, being  
altogether unprovided for the supportacion of a place of  
that countenance as the said office is ; and therefore  
humble praied that consyderacion might be had of his  
said uncle and his greate chardge like to growe by reason  
he is forced to make his provicion at the worst hand : it  
is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this  
assemblye, that the said Robert Challynor shall have Grant.  
fiftie poundes, sterling, to the use of the said Nicholas  
Stephins, of such somes as are due and forfeytid by the Forfeiture.  
lawes of this cittie, upon those persons that weare  
electid to be Sherryves formerlye for this yeare, as well  
those that are in England as those that are committed England.  
for their refusalls.

[2.] Whear[as] the commons complained that great Commons.  
disorder is used in the upper housse amongst the com- Upper  
House,  
mons in assemblie daies, as well in delivering their Assembly  
days.  
opinions in matters there proposed, as alsoe in keaping Opinions.  
their places, and likewise of other disorders : for refor- Places.  
macion wherof it is establyshed, ordered and agreed, by  
the aucthorytie afforesaid, that theis five orders followe- Orders.  
ing shall from hensforth be held and observid for lawes,  
orders and constytucions as they are here laid downe :

Item, first, it is ordered by the aucthorytie afforesaid  
that the roule of the numbers be redd by such as the Roll of  
members.  
Sherryves shall appointe within halfe an houer next after

1602. the first toule of the bell, being at nyne of the clocke, and Roll  
m. 51  
Bell. lykewyse the same to be redd at two of the clocke in the  
Hours. foernoune, and as often otherwise as shalbe thought fitt  
by Masters Sheryves, for that manie that doe appear in  
Departure. the morning doe departe without licens, and not appeare  
Absence. that daie again; and therefore it is agreed and ordeyned  
Fines. that whoesoe myseth at the first toll shall paie ii.s. Irysh;  
Readings and yf he that doth not appeare at the first reading doe  
not appear at the second and other readings, [he] shall  
Defaults. paie for everie default iii.s. iiiii.℥., or be committed by  
Committal. the Sherryves, or a sufficient pawne to be taken by  
Payment. direcion of the Sherryves for his contempte, and fined at  
the Sherryves elecion.

Secondly, it is ordered, by the auctoritie afforesaid,  
Roll, that those of the xlviiii. as they are placed in the rowle,  
Seats. shall sitt and keape their place aboute the table in their  
degrees all the tyme of the assemblie, without removing  
(except upon urgent occation), and that the rest of that  
number and the iiiii. score and xvi. doe alsoe sitt and keape  
in their places in like manner, whoe altogether shalbe  
Sheriffs. appointed and ruled for their places by the Sherryves;  
and if eny one obstynatly shall withstand the Sherrifes  
Penalties. in that ordering, [he] shall paie vi.℥. fine, or be com-  
mitted by the Sherryffes.

Thirdly, it is ordered, by the authoritie afforesaid,  
Speakers. that none be permytted or shall deliver his mind but one  
at onst, and that person soe speaking shall deliver his  
opinion at lardge, and that standing at the table  
before the Sherryffes in the hearing of the whole housse,  
and that the punee doe first begin in eny causes of  
Order. ellections, and his speach endid, [he] shall not be receavid  
Causes. or permitted to speake eny more to that pointe or matter  
Limitation. movid; and so to proceed orderly about the housse, to  
Tumult. avoide the uprore and tumult that often riseth in the  
housse, without regard had one of another; and yf eny  
shall offend contrarie to this ordynance, [he] shall paie as  
Penalties. a fyne then presently v. shillinges, totiens quotiens, or

deliver a sufficient pawne, or be committed by the Sher-<sup>1602.</sup>ryffes at the ellection of the Sherryffes.

Fourthly, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that from hensforth such as shall attend the Sherryffes, <sup>Attendance.</sup> in riding to meet the governor of this realme for the <sup>Sheriffs.</sup> time after any jorneye, shall sett themselves forth in <sup>Governor.</sup> orderly and seemlye apparaile, ride in saddles, and weare <sup>Riding.</sup> bootes and spurres, and that each of that troupe shall <sup>Journey.</sup> take their place in riding, and be directed by the Sher- <sup>Troop.</sup>ryves for that tyme, uppon paine of forfeyture of three shillinges fouer pence, sterling, by him and them that shall contempne and not observe the Sherryves direcion in the premisses totiens quotiens.

Fifthlie, it is ordered, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that the Sherryves for the tyme being shall and maie dispose <sup>Disposal of</sup> and disburse the said fynes for the use of plancking the <sup>fines.</sup> upper loft and buyeing of necessaries, such as they shall from tyme to tyme thincke fitt to be provided for the <sup>Upper</sup> said upper housse, to make the same seemly; and the <sup>House.</sup> fynes onst imposed by the Sherryves, yf they doe not levie the same, that they shall lay out soe much of their owne monyes as the fynes not leavied cometh to, of which fynes a booke shalbe made everie assemblee indif- <sup>Book.</sup>ferent betwixt the Sherryves and the housse, that the somes be knowen, and the same disbursed for the uses afforesaid, and that the Sherryves for the tyme shall yeeld an accoumpte of the receiptes and disburssementes <sup>Account.</sup> to the auditors of this cittie for the tyme being.

[3.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall <sup>John</sup> have a lease of twentie and one yeares uppon the upper <sup>Cusake.</sup> rowmes of the Crane newly buylded (the nether rowmes <sup>Crano.</sup> of the same and soe much of the upper rowme therof as the wheele torneth in exceptid and alwaie saved to the Sherryffes of this cittie for the tyme beinge), beginning at Michalmas last past, paieing presently to the handes of the thresurer of this cittie, for the use of this cittie,

1602.

twentie poundes, sterling, and tenn poundes, sterling, yearly rent, with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease. Roll x  
m. 50.

[4.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that m. 50.

Christopher  
Devnysh.

Christofer Devnysh, merchaunt, shall have a lease for three score and one yeares uppon the smale scaffold next on the south syde of the steple of Saint Michells church within this cittie, beginning at Michalmas last, paieing therout as a fyne presentlye sevin poundes, sterlinge, and twentie shillings, sterling, yearly rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

St.  
Michael's  
church.Artificers.  
Carpenters.  
Slaters.  
Masons.

[5.] Wher[as] the commons complained that sondrie the artyfycers, videlicet, carpinters, slaters and masons, doe withdrawe themselves into the countrie in sommer seyson and other tymes, wherby the inhabytantes of this cittie are disapointed of workmen when occasion requireth: for remedye wherof, it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that yf the artyfycers, videlicet, carpinters, slaters and masons, doe for their owne proffitt goe into the countrie and leave the cittie destytute, that then it shalbe lawfull for every cittezen that have urgent cause of the like artyficiers to bring out of the countrie workmen of that kind to fynnysh their woorke; and as for their hire or wadges, we must leave that to be appointed by Master Maior and recorder, as justices of laborers in the next sessions.

Workmen.

Victuallers.  
Stables.

[6.] Wher[as] the commons complained that sondrie unfree persons in this cittie and suburbes doe use victuallinge and keapeth stables, contrarye to sondrie good lawes made in this cittie, and to the great hurt of the free inhabitantes and increase of vice and bad livers: for remedy wherof, it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that all unfree inhabiting in this cittie suburbes and lybberties shall not use eny trade or mysterye within the lybberties, by themselves or their servantes, without yealding such yearlye consyderacions as in the discession of the Maior and thresurer for the

Unfreemen.

Taxation.

tyme being shalbe imposed upon them, to the use of 1602. the cittie, and that the Maior and thresurer for that tyme shall have full power and aucthorytye to compound, impose and laie downe upon such unfree persons, in their discession, according the trade or mysterie they use, a yerly some to be paid by them contynuallye till they be made free, and shall appointe others in their discessions to leavy and take upp such somes as by them shalbe imposed as afforesaid, to the use of the cittie; and that the Maior and thresurer for the tyme shall certefye at every generall assemblie what they doe herin; provided they take not eny thing of the Sherryves due upon the unfree; provided that this shall not extend to give lybbertye to eny unfree persons by such meanes as within is expressed to intrude upon eny of the occupacions of this cittie, or their trade, without their consent.

[7.] Wher[as] Robert Eustace, baker, was electid to be one of the Sherryves of this cittie for this present yeare, and theruppon being called to take his oath of Sherryffe, and the same tendred to him, he obstynatlye refused to take ether the oath of Sherryffe or to swere that he was not of habyltye, wherby he have incurred the penaltie of one hundreth pounes, laid downe by a lawe<sup>1</sup> made in the tyme of Master Patricke Goughe his Maioraltie, and for his obstynat refusall is committid to ward: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that the said Robert Eustace shall remaine in the pryson wher he is committid till he doe paie the said fyne of a hundreth pounes forfeyed by him for the cause afforesaid.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: John Seman, miller, Edward Patricke, Myles Fensam, tanners, James Murrye, hat-maker, John Forrett, mason, John Wale, butcher, Bernard Dongan, tailor,

<sup>1</sup> See p. 105.



1602.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Thomas Connell, John Knyghtly, Peirs Igin, carpenters, Roll  
Nicholas Daniell, shoemaker, Richard Byrne, shearman. m. 53.  
Richard Trander, Richard Fallon, Ralph Jey, glovers,  
As children of freemen: Margareta Fennom, maiden,  
Edmond Canye, merchant. On payment of fine: Owin  
Ap Hughe, tailor.

1602-3.

1602-3.<sup>1</sup> Third Friday after 25 December, 1602. m. 51.

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the  
feast of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, 1602, and in the  
xlv.th yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne ladye, quene  
Elizabeth, Master John Tyrrell, Maior of the cittie of  
Dublin, Nicholas Stephins and Peter Dermond, Sherryves  
of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions  
followinge weare made in full assemblye then holden:

William  
Talbote,  
Recorder.

Pension.

Dunna-  
kernye.

Concor-  
datum.

Henry  
Stanilhurst.

Silva  
Salvatoris.

[1.] Wheare[as] William Talbote, nowe recordor of this  
cittie, exhibited peticion, praicing that a consideracion  
might be had in the augmentacion of his pencion by  
graunting him recompence some other waie, as by a  
revereion upon the towne and landes of Dunnakernye;  
and for that the cittie is not yett resolved to passe the  
cittie landes, yett desirose to sattisfie the petycioner in  
some reasonable sorte, haveing well deservid the same:  
it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assem-  
blye, that Master Maior and aldermen shall, by their  
concordatum directid to the thresurer of this cittie,  
cause to be paid to the said Master Recordor twenty  
poundes, sterlinge, towards his better mentaynance for  
this yeare, and at another tyme, as occation shalbe  
offered, farther consideracion shalbe had of him.

[2.] Whear[as] Henrye Stanilhurst, gentleman, was an  
humble petycioner to have a lease for tearme of yeares  
uppon Silva Sancti Salvatoris, or otherwyse to graunt  
him an aucthorytie to leavye the rentes and arreradges  
due uppon the same to this cittie, requiring for his travaile

therin onely the halfe of that he shall recover and receave: it is therefore ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said Henry shall have aucthorytie to levie all the arreradges due to this cittie upon the said landes before mentioned, he yealding to this cittie the just halfendell therof, for which he shall deliver an accoumpte when he shalbe required the same.

[3.] Whear[as] Mr. William Goughe, alderman, complained that the proctors of Saint Michells churche about to chardge the scaffold on the west side of the said churche doore with a rent of twelve shillinges per annum, which scaffold the said Mr. Gough hath in lease of this cittie, and they bound to warrant for estoppel, wherof he praied a course to be held: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for the parte of this cittie, and the proctors lykewyse agreeing therunto, that Mr. Recordor for this cittie, and the quenes majesties sergient for the churche, shall examyne the cause, and what they laie downe shall stand for an order therin.

[4.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Phillippe Conran, alderman, shall have a lease in revereion, for three score and one yeares, upon the great housse neare the shammelles, whearin Robert Kennedye, merchaunt, dwelleth, to begin upon the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paicing therout as a fyne presently fyfitye poundes, sterlinge, and fouer poundes, eight shillinges and eight pence, yearly rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

[5.] That Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, shall have a lease in revereion, for three score and one yeares, upon the housse over the slippe nere Smythes housse in Oxmanton, to beginn next after the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paicing therout as a fyne presently twelve poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease,

1602-3.  
OrantWilliam  
Goughe.  
St.  
Michael's  
church.Phillip.  
Conran.

Shammelles.

Nicholas  
Burran.

Slip.

Oxmanton.

1602-3.  
Nicholas  
Burran.

Bakers.

[6.] That Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, upon the housse wherin Patricke Englysh and Richard Browne, bakers, now dwell, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout as a fyne presently fortie two poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Matthew  
Handcocke.

Castle-  
street

[7.] That Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, upon a housse in Castel street, holden by William Staines, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout presently as a fyne elevyn poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

John Bryce.

St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'  
gate.

[8.] That Mr. John Bryce, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, upon a housse in Saint Thomas street, and a parke without Saint James gate, holden lately by Patricke Malone, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presently as a fyne thirtie poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Simon  
Rellicke.  
Tanners.

Tower.  
Gate.  
St.  
Audoen's  
church.

[9.] That Simon Rellicke, master of the tanners, shall have a lease in revercion for three score and one yeares upon the tower and the gate neer Saint Audoens church, lately holdin by Mr. Golding, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a fyne twentye and five poundes, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Oxmanton.

[10.] That John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, merchaunt, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, upon a housse in Oxmanton, wherin George Roch, merchaunt, now dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing

therout presently as a fyne twenty poundes, sterling, and 1602.  
at the present rent; with other condicions and cove-  
nauntes to be incertid in his lease.

[11.] That John Cusake Fitz Nicholas, merchaunt,  
shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one  
yeares, uppon a house in Castel street, wherin Evan Castle-  
Meredith dwelt, to beginn next after the expiration of the street.  
case nowe in beinge of the premisses, paicing therout  
presently as a fyne twenty and one poundes, five shillings,  
sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions  
and coveauntes to be incertid in his lease.

[12.] That Lawrence Usher, merchaunt, shall have a Laurence  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon Usher  
two housses in Fysh street, holden by Robert Usher, Fish-  
alderman, disceassid, to beginn next after the expiration of street.  
the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paicing therout  
presently as a fyne sixtene poundes, sterling, and at the  
present rent; with other condicions and coveauntes to be  
incertid in his lease.

[13.] That Peter Veldon, thelder, merchaunt, shall have Peter  
a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon Veldon.  
a housse in Oxmanton, holden by Denyse Kevan, to be- Oxmanton  
ginne next after the expiration of the lease nowe in being  
of the premisses, paicing therout presentlye as a fyne  
sevintene poundes, and at the present rent; with other  
condicions and coveauntes to be incertid in his lease.

[14.] That Mr. Nicholas Ball, alderman, shall have a Nicholas  
lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon Ball  
a housse in Castel street, wherin Margarett Moore, widowe, Castle-  
nowe dwelleth, to begin next after the expiration of the street.  
lease nowe in being of the premisses, paicing therout  
presently as a fyne thirtie poundes, tenn shillings,  
sterling, current monnye of England, and at the present  
rent; with other condicions and coveauntes to be in-  
certid in his lease.

[15.] That Henrye Littell, taylor, shall have a lease in  
revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse

1602-3.  
Castle-  
street.

and gardinge in Castelstreete, wherin the said Henry nowe dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presentlye as a fyne tenn poundes, three shillinges, fouer pence, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Carau-  
shawe,  
glazier.

[16.] That William Chraushawe, glazier, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Castelstreet, with a gardinge, wherin the said William now dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presentlye as a fyne twentye poundes, six shillinges, and eight pence, sterling, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Castle-  
street.

Dermond.

[17.] That Edward Dermond, sonn to Peter Dermond, one of the Sherryves of this cittie, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Castelstreet, nowe in the holding of Charles Huett, to beginn next after the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presentlye as a fyne twentye and sevin poundes, sterling, current monnye of England, and at the same rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

Castle-  
street.

Castle-  
street.

[18.] That Catherin Outright, widowe, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse in Castelstreet, wherin Laghlin Hanlon, taylor, lately dwelt, to beginn next after the expiracion of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, yealding therout presentlye as a fyne twentye and three poundes, sterling, current monneye of England, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in her lease.

Castle-  
street.

[19.] That Edmond Malone, merchaunt, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a housse and garding, and a stange of land in the bakeside therof, in Saint Thomas street, lately in the tenor of John Luttrell FitzRobert, to beginn next after the expiracion

S. Thomas-  
street.  
Luttrell.



of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a fyne eighteen poundes, sterling, current monnye of England, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[20.] That Mr. John Elliott, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one years, uppon a house in Saint Thomas street, wherin Thomas Dermond latye dwelt, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a fyne twentye fouer poundes, sterling, current monnye of England, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[21.] That James Sedgrave, merchaunt, shall have a lease in revercion, for three score and one yeares, uppon a garding in Saint Georges lane, nowe holden by Robert Bee, gouldsmyth, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, paieing therout presentlye as a fyne fifteen poundes, and at the present rent of six shillinges and eight pence, Irish; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[22.] That Mr. Alexander Palles, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion for three score and one yeares uppon a house in the Highstreet, wherin the said Alexander now dwelleth, to beginn next after the expiration of the lease nowe in beinge of the premisses, paieinge therout presentlye as a fyne twentye poundes, and at the present rent; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[23.] That William Shelton, merchaunt, shall have a lease for fouer score and nyneten yeares uppon a void parcell of ground on the east syde of the castell of the Crane, to beginn at Michalmas last past, paieinge therout presentlye as a fyne thirten poundes, six shillinges, and eight pence, sterling, and at the rent of five shillinges, sterling; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

1602-3.  
John  
Forster.

Fyshambles  
street.

[24.] Whear[as] Mr. John Forster, alderman, was an humble petitioner to this citty for haveinge the interest that this citty have in the ould housse in Fyshambles street, wherin the ordinaunce of this citty lyeth, beinge butt for some eight or nyne yeares to come : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have all the interest that the citty hath in the said housse, uppon the condicions expressed in the said Forsters petycion ; soe as the yeoman of the ordynaunce, or other officer that shall have chardge therof, maye frome tyme to tyme have accesse to a convenient place wherin the said ordynaunce shalbe keapte duringe the interest afforesaid, which place is to be provided at the chardge of the petycioner.—Signed by Mayor, Sheriffs, William Talbott, Recorder, and others.

Roll x.  
m. 51

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By speacial grace: Nicholas Reylee. Admitted on having served apprenticeships: Roger Sarsfeld, Patrick Cleere, merchants, Donat Roe, John Scott, William Regan, tanners, Hugh Hanlone, tailor, Thomas Myrrye, cooper, John Jellose, joiner. As children of freemen: Margareta Veldon, maiden, Christopher Gavan, tanner, Robert Fyan, clerk. On payment of fines: John Boylan, Edmond Begge, Edmond FitzSimons, "stablers," George Burroes, brickmaker, William Elles, farrier, Thomas Jones, glover, Henry Stokes.

m. 53.

1603.

1603.<sup>1</sup> Fourth Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 52

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the Fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Easter in the year of our Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James the first, Mr. John Tyrrell, then Maior of the citty of Dublin, Mr. Nicholas Stephins and Mr. Peter Dermond, Sherryves of the said citty, theis lawes, orders and constitutions weare made in full assemblie then holden :

<sup>1</sup> 1 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 24 April, 1603.

[1.] Forasmoeche as the landes<sup>1</sup> of the late yeald of 1603.  
 Saint George are come to this cittie possession by the <sup>Guild of</sup>  
 the kinges majesties most noble progenitors grauntes, which <sup>St. George</sup>  
 maye not passe to others in lease without appointinge of  
 a master and wardins of the said yeald: it is therefore <sup>Master</sup>  
 ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritic of this assemble, <sup>Ward</sup>  
 that Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, nowe Maior of the Staple <sup>Maior of</sup>  
 of this cittie, shalbe master of the said geild for this <sup>Staple</sup>  
 yeare to come, Robert Kennedie and William Turnor,  
 constables of the said Staple, shalbe wardins of the said  
 guield for the said yeare; and that from hensforth the  
 Maior and constables of the Staple for the tyme beinge  
 shalbe master and wardins of the said guield duringe  
 that yeare they are Maior and constables of the said  
 Staple; and that they shalbe chosen in the Easter assem- <sup>Easter</sup>  
 blie yearlye, yf uppon speciall occation hereafter the same <sup>assemble</sup>  
 shall not be thought fitt, and then others to be chosen in  
 their places.

[2.] It is farther ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritic <sup>Richard</sup>  
 afforesaid, that Richard Fitz Simons shall have the place <sup>Fitz-</sup>  
 and office of waterbailiffe that John Shagnes, late water- <sup>Simon</sup>  
 bailiffe, diseased, had, with the perquisites therof as the <sup>Water</sup>  
 said John had duringe his good behavyor therin, and <sup>bailiff</sup>  
 shalbe carefull to attend Mr. Maior and mentaine the <sup>Perquisites</sup>  
 perches and other thinges pertainginge to that office; <sup>Perquisites</sup>  
 herby advyseinge the said Richard and Martin Bellewe, <sup>Martin</sup>  
 the other watirbailiffe, to receave their perquisites and <sup>Bellewe</sup>  
 fees by themselves, or by some honest servauntes of  
 theirs, and not to appointe substitutes or fermors, for  
 by that cours the cittizens and others are abused; and <sup>Abused</sup>  
 yf they doe not presentlye reforme the same, there shalbe <sup>Reform</sup>  
 others appointed to their office.

[3.] Whear[as] Thomas Buyshoppe, merchaunt, ex- <sup>Thomas</sup>  
 hibited petition to this assemble, sheweinge therby that <sup>Buyshoppe</sup>  
 uppon his petition made for his freedome, he required <sup>Freedom</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Comprised in the grant from Henry VIII.—See vol. i., p 34

1603.  
Marriage.

the same in respecte of marrieinge a freewoeman ; which bill was graunted, butt indorcid that he should have his

Roll x.  
m. 52.

Fine.

freedome by fyne ; wherin he thincketh boath himselve and his childrin greatelye hurte, and therefore made

Enrolment.

humble peticion to have the said inroulment amendid, and that he maye have his freedome accordinge his said peticion, wherby his childrin be not driven to fyne as strandgers : it is therefore ordered, by the authoritie afforesaid, by reyson of the good prooffe had of the peticioner, and [we] have found him alwaies conformable to good orders, and in hoope his childrin and servautes will followe his example, that the peticioner shalbe free in the same kind and manner as others have or should have

Free maidens.

that are married to free maydins, and therefore his childrin and servautes to be intytuled to their freedomes as the servautes and childrin of others that are

Service.  
Birth.

free by service or birth ; which favor is not to be eny presydent to others.

Riding of franchises.

[4.] Forasmoch as the omittinge of the ridinge of the franchises of this cittie have putt to oblivion the metes

Boundaries.

and bondes of this cittie, wherof great hurt may enshue : for redresse wherof, it is agreed by the authoritie afforesaid that the lawes of this cittie shalbe putt in execution

Laws.

against those nowe livinge that have omittid the ridinge of the franchises accordinge their tornes, and theis fynes to be to the Maior nowe beinge for his chardges of

Fines.

rydinge the said franchises. And it is lykewyse agreed that the nowe Maior shall make warrant to levie the said fynes, and alsoe shall ride the franchises before the end of

Omission.

this yeare,<sup>1</sup> and yf hensforth any Maior shall omitt the ridinge of the franchises accordinge as his torne shall

hensforth fall out, that he shall paie tenn poundes, accordinge a former lawe made in that behalfe, and

that the Maior next succeedinge him shall have the same, yf he do ride the franchises in his owne yeare,

otherwyse to remaine to the use of this cittie.

<sup>1</sup> See in vol. i., p. 190, record of the riding of the franchises in 1603.

[5.] Wheare[as] severall places of this cittie, namely, 1603.  
 the towne wall in the south syde of this cittie two Town wall.  
 arches of the bridge, the walles of the Key, the schoole Broke  
 housse, the Newegate, the troughe of the water comming Quay.  
 to the cisterne, and the lead of the greate conduytes, are School  
 ruydated and decaied: it is therfore ordered, by the house.  
 aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall cause the Newgate  
 masterr of the woorkes to survey and viewe all thises Conduyte  
 places, and as farr forth as the thresure of the cittie doe Survey.  
 extend unto, that Mr. Maior shall make warrant to the  
 thresurer for the amendment and reparacion of those Repaire  
 thinges that shall seeme most needful in his discreccion:  
 and, for the walles and slips of the Key, that Mr. Slips.  
 Maior shall compell Robert Ball to repaier and amend  
 the same at his owne cost, accordinge the contentes of  
 his lease.

[6.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : William Mayor.  
 Goughe ; Sheriffs : James Tirrell, Thomas Carole. Sheriffs.

[7.] Elected as aldermen : Thomas Plunckett, Robert Aldermen  
 Kennedy.

[8.] Forasmoch as the quarter assemblee next after Assembly  
 the feast of Easter last past was begun on the second  
 Fridaie next after the said feast, wherin upon the  
 debatinge of sondrie causes tendinge to the good of this  
 cittie, and specially meny reasons moved for the forbear-  
 inge to nomynate Mr. Walter Galtryme to be Maior of Nomynation  
 this cittie for the next yeare, and therfore the said C. M. 1603.  
 assemblee was adiornid to the fouerth Fridaie next after A. J. 1603.  
 the said feast; on which daie the Maior, Sherryves, meet  
 commens and cittizens being assemblid together, havinge  
 true informacion of the death of the said Mr. Galtrime, (died)  
 and the greate danger that Mr. John Murphie, alderman, Murphie  
 was in, whoe was next in election after the said Mr.  
 Galtryme to be Maior, whoe before the post assemblee  
 died, the nomination of the said Mr. Murphie was for-  
 borne to the post assemblee, in which post assemblee Mr.  
 William Goughe, alderman, was electid and nominatid Will. Goughe



1603.

to be Maior of this cittie for the next yeare to come, and soe publyshid. Roll x  
m. 52.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Christopher Jordan, merchant, John Gavan, cooper, James Peirs, Thomas Allen, Thomas Hynye, tailors, James Morran, smith. As sons of freemen: William Dignam, smith, John Coirke, weaver. In right of wife: Thomas Murphie, tailor. m. 53.

1603. Fourth Friday after 24 June. m. 52

Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the fowerth Frydaie next after the feast of the Natyvitie of Saint John the Baptyst, in the yeare of our Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, sir John Tyrrell, knight, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Richard Stephins and Mr. Peter Dermond, then Sher-ryves of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitutions weare made in full assembly then holden:

Nicholas  
Kenny,  
escheator.

[1.] Whear[as] Nicholas Kenny, esquier, the kings majesties excheter in Ireland, have bene an humble petycioner to this assemblye, requireinge that in respecte of the wastnes of Calganston, which he holdeth of this cittie, grouen by reyson of theis unfortunate warrs, by reyson wherof he could not make therof eny benefitt, that he might be remittid the arreradges of rent due uppon him for the same, and alsoe required to have an interest for threescore and one yeares in the landes of Silva Salvatoris, parcell of this cittie possessions, for the rent of elevin poundes, sterlinge, per annum: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that in regard of the favorable furtherance which we have allwaie fowned in him to advantadge this cittie, and in hoope of his contynuaunce to performe the same hereafter in eny thinge he maye, wee are contente to remitt unto him the arreradges due at and before Easter last past for Calganston; and, as for Silva Salvatoris, wee agree he shall have the same for twentye and one yeares at the

Calganston.

Wars.

Rent.

Silva  
Salvatoris.

Remission.

rent of clevin poundes, sterlinge, per annum, soe as he 1603.  
 first doe take an office theruppon, and meate and bond Boundaries  
 the land, and of recorde to retorne unto us a certyfyate Record  
 attentyeke, under the exchequer scale, upon his chardge;  
 after which beinge performid, then his lease for twentye  
 and one yeares to be sealid. It is ment that he must  
 take the office and retorne unto us the certyfyate by Certifycate  
 Easter next, and then his lease to take commencement.

[9.] Wheare[as] the commons complained that one  
 Henrye Walshe, a merchaunt strandger and factor for Henry  
 certaine Italians of greate wealth, have gatherid toge- Walshe.  
 ther greate masses of this countrie commodyties, and Italians  
 putteth certaine aworke within this cittie and in the  
 countrie to buye what commodyties or merchaundyse Merchaun-  
 they can gett, raysinge the prices to a greate height, and dize  
 procuringe scarcetye therof, to the greate hurte of the  
 cittizens: it is therfore orderid, by the aucthorytie Prohibi-  
 afforesaid, for better preventinge of the inconveniences tion.  
 that is lieke to happen to this cittie by the course nowe  
 used by the said Walshe, that none of the cittizens or  
 inhabytantes of this cittie shall buye or sell, commers or  
 bargaine with the said Walshe frome hensforth, upon  
 paine of forfeyture of a hundred poundes, sterlinge, by Penalty  
 every free cittizen, and forfeyture of his freedome; and  
 yf hee or they bee unfree, then to forfeite fortye poundes,  
 to be levied to this citties use.

[10.] Wher[as] the collegians of the Trinity colledge, Trinity  
 besydes Dublin, have made petycion to this assembly colledge,  
 that a cours be held for gettinge the hundred poundes Dublin  
 lefte by James Cottrell, gentleman, lately dyseased in Bequest  
 England, out of the handes of Mr. Robert Cuttes, of  
 London, ironmonger, in whose chardge the same was lefte  
 by the said James Cottrell to be deliveryd this cittie, and James  
 therout eight poundes yearly might be paid the said Cottrell  
 colledge: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
 said, that this cittie seale be deliverid, directinge Mr. City Seal  
 Cuttes to send the hundred poundes; and, upon the

1603. comminge therof, yf it shalbe thought fitt that the cittie shall paie eight poundes per annum, then it is to be continued; otherwyse the monnye to be deliverid to the colledge, and they to give us a dyschardge for the same under their seale. Roll x  
m. 52

Richard Raynoldes, merchaunt, shall have the castell, manse housse and gleabland of the parsonadge of Taghdowe, in the county of Kildare, as tennant at will to this cittie, yealdinge for this yeare three poundes, twelve shillinges, sterlinge, and to enter presently.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Henry Creely, merchant, Simon Murchowe, tanner. As sons of freemen: Richard Luttrell, merchant, Thomas Reade, clerk. m. 53

1603. Fourth Friday after 29 September. m. 54

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after the feast of Saint Michell, the archangill, in the yeare of our Lord God 1603, and in the first yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, Mr. William Goughe, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tyrrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, Sherryffes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitutions followeing weare made and establyshed in full assemblye then holden:

Treasurer. Treasurer: Nicholas Barran, alderman.

Masters of works. Masters of city works: Nicholas Stephins, Peter Dermonde.

Auditors. Auditors: The Mayor, the treasurer, Francis Taylor, Thomas Plunckett, aldermen, Robert Ball, merchant, John Lanye, cutler, Patricke Englishe, baker.

Aldermen. Elected as alderman: John Cusake, in place of Alexander Palles, deceased.

William Goughe, Mayor. [1.] Whear[as] peticion is exhibited by Patricke Goughe, sonn to William Goughe, nowe Maior, shewing howe the office of Maioraltie is fallen upon his said father in that rare cours as theis meny yeares have not see

hapnid to eny els before him, and that by the death of Mr. Galtrime and Mr. Murphie, whoe should successively supplie that rowme before him, wherby his said father can nott butt receave in his substans and hablytie great detryment, consyderinge the hardnes of the tyme and his being in noe trade; in regard wherof, and of his fathers good desertes, and in hoope of his care and endeavor in his present government, and for that he doth followe noe trade, wherby his habilitie might be as great as others that did preceed in that place of Maioraltie, and forasmoch as there is expectacion of extraordinarie chardges to fall out this present yeare: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie of this assemblie, that there shalbe givin and paid to the petycioner, for the use of his said father, out of the casualties that are due or shall fall out to be due to this eittie in this present yeare, the some of one hundred poundes, sterling, current monny of England, notwithstanding any former lawe to the contrarie. Providid alwaies, that the said lawe forbiddinge such giftes to the Maior shall hensforth remaine and continue in force for all others that herafter shall succeed, accordinge the intencion of that lawe. Providid alsoe, that yf the casualties doe not fall out to extend to soe muche, that then what shalbe wantinge of the said some shalbe supplied out of the revenues.

[2.] Wher[as] complainte is exhibyted by the commons against Stephin Segar, gentleman, and others unfree, for pasturinge the commons: it is therefore ordered by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall cause Mr. Segar presently to remove the poole that nowe he have sett uppe upon the Hoggin Greane, and that nether the said Mr. Segar nor eny other unfree shall nott eny longer be suffred to pasture eny the commons with his cattell, butt at suche rent as Mr. Elliott, Peter Dermond, Patrieke Dicson and John Lanye, or eny three of them, Mr. Elliott beinge one of them, shall agree upon. And withall that none unfree shall pasture Oxmanton greene

1603.  
Death  
Galtrime  
Murphie

Chardges

Casualties

Grant

Lawe

Gifts  
Mayor

Pasturing  
Commons

Hoggin  
Greene

Oxmanton

1603.  
Abbey  
Green.

or Abaie<sup>1</sup> greene, butt such as shall paie a rent to the cittie, soe much as shalbe agreed unto by Mr. John Shelton, Mr. Fleminge, George Roche, and Nicholas Allin, or eny three of them, wherof Mr. Shelton to be one, shall appoint, wherof present certyfycate shalbe sent by them under their handes, to thend the same maie be chardged uppon the threasurer for the tyme beinge for the use of this cittie, for which purpose they shall have warrant from Mr. Maior under his seale of office.

Roll x  
m. 54.

Gerrald  
Tirrell,  
craner.

[3.] Whear[as] Gerrald Tirrell, craner, exhibyted petition, praicinge to have paiement of certaine monnyes disburssid by him about the Crane housse: it is orderid, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall resorte to Mr.

Dutchman.

Maior, bringeing with him the Douchman that undertooke the worke, and what order Mr. Maior take in the matter we doe agree to performe; yf all be paid to the Douchman, he must sattisfie the petycioner, butt yf anythinge be remaineing, Mr. Maior will dyspose therof as it is due.

Taghedowe.

[4.] Whear[as] Richard Raynold made humble petycion to have a lease for three score and one yeares uppon the manse housse, gleabland and alteradges of the parsonadge of Taghedowe: it is ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the land be first recoverid out of the possession of those that withould it; for which purpose we doe appoint Mr. Recordor and Mr. Shelton to call

Exchequer.

uppon the matter in thescheyquer against James Fitz-Christoffer, and what chardges they shalbe at, the thresurer of this cittie to satisfie by warrant from Mr. Maior, and when the certaintie [thereof] is knowen, then the housse, castell and land to be dysposed of to the best commoditye of the cittie.

William  
Saunders-  
ton,  
plumber

[5.] Whear[as] William Saunderton, plumber, have made humble suyte to this cittie to have a yearly sty-pend for himselfe and his sonn duringe their lyves, for

<sup>1</sup> St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin.



the repayringe of the leades and cittie conduytes, and  
 to have the proffitt they can make of lyveries of water  
 comminge to the cittizens housses: it is therfore agreed,  
 by the aucthorytic afforesaid, that he shall have a yearlye  
 stypend of five poundes, sterlinge, to him and his sonn  
 and the longer liver of them, uppon condycion that he  
 and his sonn shall performe all the contentes of this his  
 bill, and be bound soe to doe, otherwyse his stypend to  
 cease. He shall alsoe have the rentes of the lyveries  
 afforesaid, providid that [they] shall not exceed the some  
 of fortie pence, Iryshe, yearly, for any lyverie, as affore-  
 said; and yf the plott of pasture required by him in his  
 bill be nott formerly past to another for the consyder-  
 acion he requireth the same, it is agreed he shall have it.

1603.  
Leads.  
Conduits.

Stypend

Pasture

[6.] Wher[as] the inhabytantes of Pipe street and Cook  
 street made petycion to have a cours held for bringinge  
 water to the loe pipe in that street: it is therfore orderid,  
 by the aucthorytic afforesaid, that a cours shalbe taken  
 forthwith for bringinge watir to the pipe afforesaid  
 accordinge the petycion, and that presentlye a warrant  
 be givin by Mr. Maior to the thresurer of this cittie for  
 dysburssinge monnyes for that purpose, and Mr. William  
 Browne, Nicholas Forde and Richard Bathe shall followe  
 the same, and caule unto Mr. Maior to see it fynnished.

Pipe-  
street.  
Cook-  
street.

Water.

[7.] Wher[as] the inhabytantes of Cook street com-  
 plained that the lane leadinge from Saint Michells lane  
 to the Key is abused by night by the inhabytantes  
 theraboutes, by castinge fylthe and excrementes there,  
 and requestid to have a grate of tymber made at ether  
 end, to prevent the same: it is therfore orderid, by the  
 aucthorytic afforesaid, that yf the inhabytantes shall  
 consent to contrybute to that chardge, that then the said  
 grates shalbe made, and that the keys of the lockes therof  
 be givin into the custodie of the inhabytantes of that  
 lane, to be keapte every night by tornes for the commo-  
 dytie of their owne passadges in and out at all tymes;  
 and that Mr. Bellewe, sir John Tirrell, William Browne

Cook-  
street.  
St.  
Michael's  
lane.  
Quay.

Grates.

Keys.  
Locks

1603.

Nuisance.

and Patrick Englysh shall collect the monnyes for makinge the said grates, and see them done; and as for the nusance by the stoppinge of the syncke mentionid in the bill, it is orderid that the same be openid at the chardge of sir John Tirrell, or his tennant, with speed, otherwyse it is lawfull for those that receave the domadge by the said nusance to breake open the same.

City seal

Bequest.  
James  
Cottrell.Trinity  
Colledge.Sir John  
Tirrell.

[8.] Wher[as] the commons made humble suyte that a cours might be holden for passinge the cittie seale for gettinge the hundreth poundes, sterlinge, left by James Cottrell, wherout eight poundes, sterlinge, yearlye, is appointed by him to be paid to the Trynitie Colledge by the cittie for the said hundred poundes: it is orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, knight, shall have the cittie seale to receave the said some of one hundred poundes, uppon condicion that he will forthwith binde his landes to the value of eight poundes, sterlinge, current monnye of England, to save the cittie harmeles of all condicions, lymitacions and laieinge downe that is in the said Cottrells will, and that the cittie shall not be dampnyfied by the said receipte. Providid that John Wyrall, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall after five monnethes have the said some of an hundreth poundes for tenn yeares, he puttinge in sufficient land to satisfie the said some of eight poundes yearlye and save the cittie harmeles: in consideracion wherof, he hath graunted to paie the some of tenn poundes, sterlinge, current monny of England, in pure silver, to the thresurer of this cittie for the use of the cittie forthwith, uppon the receipte of the said some of a hundred poundes by him.

John  
WyrallPayment.  
Silver.Sir John  
Tirrell.  
Nicholas  
Queytrod.

(Memorandum: <sup>1</sup> That the xxvi.th of March, 1605, sir John Tirrell, knyght, and Nicholas Queytrod perfected and deliverid a feofment for the use of this cittie for a rent chardge of eighte poundes, sterlinge, to be paid in dyschardge of the proffittes of this hundred poundes to

<sup>1</sup> Portion of this entry is on the margin of the roll.

the provost and fellowes of the Trinity Colledge, according the effecte of this order, and theruppon the cittie seale [was] delivered to the said sir John for receipte of that hundred poundes.)

1603.  
Trinity  
colledge

[9.] Whear[as] Thomas Corum, pultrer, made humble petycion to be free of the franchises and lybberties of this cittie, promising not to use any trade other then a pultrer : it is orderid, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have warrant from Mr. Maior to use that trade of a pultrer frome this tyme till Michalmas next, in regard of his lord and master, he beinge bound to make all that provicions beyonde the compasse of twelve mylles from this cittie and no nerer, he lykewyse beinge orderid in his prices by Mr. Maior ; and yf in that tyme he be found to demesne himselfe well, wee will uppon his petycion doe him farther favor in regard of his lord and master, whome wee much honor.

Thomas  
Corum

Poulterer

Prices

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : Patrick Mandoe, clerk. By special grace, and on payment of fine : William Huggarde, musician. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : Patrick Stanton, Patrick Myrrye, merchants, John Macan, William Macan, butchers, Maurice Rector, tanner, James Doyne, mason, John Star- kie, barber-surgeon, as apprentice of Edmond Cullon. As sons of freemen : Edward Shelton, John Stephins, merchants, John Connalle, saddler, Thomas Newman, tailor, Nicholas Bellewe, gentleman. On payment of fines : George Milles, goldsmith, John Rauson, yeoman. In right of wife : John Davies, gentleman.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise  
Musician.

1603-4. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1603.

1603-4.

Memorandum: That the fourth Frydaie next after the feast of the Natyvitie of our Lord God, in anno Domini 1603, and in the firste yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. William Goughe then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, Sherryffes of the same cittie, theis lawes,

Mayer.  
Sheriffs

1603-4. orders and constytutions followinge wear made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden : Roll x.  
m. 55.

[1.] Forasmuch as the right honorable the lord deputie have required that the lord livetennantes garde of foote shalbe dieted within this cittie for one and twentie daies : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assemblie, for the better eyse of the cittyzens, and accordinge the hassard that may growe by takinge the soldiors to diett in our housses : it is ordered that victuells be providid presently, and deliverid to the victueller uppon his bill for restoringe the same uppon the arryvall of the next victuelles. For providinge the same present monnye is to be borrowed of well dysposed cittyzens, and for the repaiement therof the cittyies seale is to passe, and ether uppon the cittyies revenues or by a generall contribucion uppon the free and unfree, the same shalbe collectid ; yf any loss happen, or that the victuelles doe not spedelie come out of England, and that whate monny be borrowed for this purpose shalbe undertaken to be repaiid by the sevintenth daie of Marche next.

[2.] Whear[as] Christofo[r] Cosgrowe, nowe Maior of the Bullringe, shewed by his peticion that he was at great chardges for the credditt of this cittie in solempnizinge the kinges majesties coronacion :<sup>1</sup> he therefore humblic praied in respect therof to be remittid of an old debte claymed by the cittie uppon his father, Thomas Cosgrowe, alderman, dysceased, and to have a concordatum for paiement of a barraille of powder borrowed by him for that purpose, and the cittie havinge a good regard of his forwardnes in that office : it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shalbe remittid of that debte, and shall have a concordatum for the powder as he required.

[3.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that Nicholas Kenney, esquier, shall have a lease for twenty

<sup>1</sup> James I. was crowned at Westminster, on 25 July, 1603.

and one yeares uppou the temporalities and spiritualities 1603-4.  
 belonginge to the cittie within Raneleghe and therabouts, Raneleghe.  
 he yealdinge and paieinge therout yearlye the rent of fyf-  
 ten poundes, sterlinge, current monnye of England, per  
 annum, and a hunche of fatt venyson to the Maior for the Vonison.  
 tyme beinge at Michalmas duringe the said tearme.  
 Providid that this lease be nott deliverid unto him untill Lease.  
 such tyme as he satisfye the councill of the cittie that  
 the recordes and inquisitions found before him for the Records.  
 cittie be beneficiallye made uppe for us, and retornid in,  
 and that land within the cittie be bounde for the rent  
 duringe the tearme; with other condicions and cove-  
 nauntes to be incerted in his lease.

[4.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
 that William Huggard, musytion, shalbe remittid of the William  
Huggard,  
musician.  
Fine.  
 fyne of twenty shillinges imposed uppou him for his  
 admission to the franchises and lybberties of this cittie in Franchise.  
 a late assemble.

[5.] Wheare[as] the commons complained that the  
 kinges majesties customers, controllers and searchors of Customers.  
 this porte of Dublin doe exacte their dueties contrarye to Port of  
Dublin.  
 the lawes of the realme: it is therefore ordered, by the  
 aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Chamberlin and Chris-  
 tofer Devenish doe followe theis causes by preferringe  
 billes of inditement of extorcion against the offenders in Extortion  
 the cessions to be holden in the cittie, and that therefore  
 they doe learne out in the meane tyme the certaintie of  
 the abuses. And yf there be farther cause of chardge,  
 the same to be defraied uppou the cittie chardge.

[6.] Whear[as] Richard Durninge, gentleman, made Richard  
Durninge.  
 petycion to have severall interestes in revercion uppou  
 severall parcelles he holdeth of this cittie, videlicet, the  
 tower near Genevelles Inns, a house in Skinner Roc, Tower.  
Skinner  
row.  
All  
Hallows.  
Suttor  
lane.  
Earl of  
Ormonde.  
 parcell of the possessions of Allhallowes, and a parte of  
 Suttor lane, otherwyse called Heyne lane, extendinge  
 from thearle of Ormondes place in the west to Richard  
 Longe clearkes house in the east: it is agreed by the



1603-4.

aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said Richard Durninge shall have a lease in revercion for three score and one yeares uppon every of the said parcelles, paieing out of them the severall rentes nowe reservid, togeather with an increase of rent duringe that yeares in revercion, videlicet, out of the tower, two shillinges per annum; out of the housse in Skinner Roe, twentie sixe shillinges and eight pence per annum; and out of the parcell of the lane two shillinges per annum; and alsoe paieinge presentlie as a fyne out of the [w]hole, fortie poundes, sterlinge, current monnye in England in the ould bullion; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in the severall leases. Providid that for that porcion of Suttor [lane] joyninge to sir John Tirrelles land, that after the said Richard Durninges interest is expired in sir John Tirrelles land, the said Richard shall passe to the said sir John Tirrell the remaine of his interest in that porcion of that lane.

Roll.  
m. 55Skinner  
row.

Old bullion.

Sir John  
Tirrell.

Segerson.

Murphie.

Saint  
Nicholas'  
gate.

[7.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Margrett Morphie, alias Segerson, late wyfe to John Murphie, alderman, dysceased, shall have a lease for soe menye yeares as was graunted to hir said husband upon a void peece of grownd without Saint Nicholas gate under the rent reservid uppon Mr. Murphie. Providid the petycioner doe convert the same to a poore housse, as was first intendid; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in hir lease.—Mr. Murphies graunt was made in Michaelmas assemble,—Frauncis Taylor, Maior.<sup>1</sup>

Jacob  
Neweman.Isoldes  
tower.

[8.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Jacobe Neweman shall have a lease for fyve score and nynetene yeares, he surrenderinge his former lease uppon Isoldes tower, and the tenement in the west syde therof, at the rentes he nowe holdeth the same; with other condicions and covenantes to be incertid in his lease.

<sup>1</sup> Marginal entry.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Robert 1604  
 Hammelton. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: James Russell, merchant, John Makin, baker, William Lye, glover, John Deane, barber-surgeon. As children of freemen: Jeneta Malone, Alsona Fitzreere, maidens, James Browne, Robert Taylore, George Corbally, merchants. On payment of fines: Edmund Dioce, mace-bearer, Thomas Ironmonger, weaver, William Saunderton, plumber, George Carye, yeoman, Harman Bastian, carpenter.

1604.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1604.

Memorandum: That the second Fridaie next after the feast of Easter, anno Domini, 1604, and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. William Goughe, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, then Sheriffes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constitucions followinge were made and establyshed in full assemblee then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] petycion was exhibited by the commons to this assemblee, shewinge that sondrie free citzizens and sworne men to this cittie (not regardinge the good of the common weale of the same) doe withdrawe themselves hearhens upon cullor of feare of infection, not leavinge anye meanes for gardinge or defendinge this cittie, nor order for the releyfe of the poore infectid in the pesthouse, and others restrained within the cittie and suburbes, to the great danger of such as are here resident and the state of this cittie, with meny other inconveniences that might growe therby: for better preventing wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblee, that all those that are absent at this present, or that have not paid their portions of the cesse laid downe upon them for releyfe of the infectid, they shalbe, by order of this assemblee,

<sup>1</sup> 2 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1604.

1604. dysfranchysed and loose their freedoms, except they doe  
 Disfranchisement. paie all that remaines of their porcions of the said cesse  
 before the first of May next; and that hensforth what-  
 soever freeman, beinge a houssholder, that shall departe  
 the cittie without the lycence of Mr. Maior, not leavinge  
 Licence. two sufficient men for the defence of the cittie, and  
 Defence of sufficient order for sattisfeinge all chardges that are due  
 city. or shalbe due, either for wache or for releyfe of the  
 Watch. infectid and poore, or any other publyque chardges . . .  
 Relief. [yf they be free]men shalbe by order of this assemblie  
 Infektion. utterly dysfranchysed and loose their freedoms, or else  
 paie . . . assessed at . . . of the Maior.
- [2.] Whereas Mr. Doctor Challinor, Mr. John King, Mr.  
 Challinor. King, James Ware, and Mr. James Carroll did in last Christmas  
 King. Ware, Carroll. assemby prefer a peticion to undertake to build a  
 Bridewell. Bridewell near this city, which now is in building; and  
 whereas the same is a chargeable work, and is to be  
 furthered by every one that hath a feeling of the good  
 which thereby will redound to the city in particular, and  
 generally to the whole kingdom: ordered, that, for the  
 above purpose, an estate in fee-simple be granted, under  
 the city seal, to three persons to be nominated by the  
 Mayor, and three by the petitioners, of so much land as  
 shall be thought convenient in the Hoggen Green, from  
 Hoggen the gate in the north towards Tirrells Park in the south,  
 Green. Tirrell's Park. and from the wall leading from the gate in the west  
 towards the Butts eastward. The building to be named  
 Butts. Bridewell, and to be a place of punishment for offenders,  
 and for putting idle persons to work; regulations to  
 correspond with those of London Bridewell; master and  
 officials to be appointed by and under jurisdiction of  
 Mayor, Sheriffs, commons and citizens; the building to  
 be used solely as a Bridewell. The ground, according to  
 survey, contains in breadth one hundred and twelve  
 yards, in length thirty-three yards.—Partly obliterated.
- [3, 4.] Orders in relation to dieting of soldiers and  
 Soldiers. payment for work.—Partly obliterated.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complained of the abuse of the tallochaunlers in exactinge of prices upon the cittyzens for candelles: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that in respecte of the scarcetye of talow and candelles and the . . . of the prices taken by the tallochaunlers, contrarye to their chartor, that it shalbe lawfull for anye freeman of this cittie to make and sell candelles at their pleasure hensforth till Michalmas nexte; [provided] such freeman doe first come before Mr. Maior and enter into recognizans with sufficient suertye not to exceede the price of six pence of the kings newe sylver for a ponde of candelles or other such . . .

1604,  
Tallow-  
chandlers  
Prices.

Scarcetye.

Limitation.

New silver.

[6.] Obliterated.

[7.] Obliterated.

[8.] Order in relation to repayment to Robert Cuttes, of London, ironmonger, of £76 6s. 8*l.* due for munition procured for city in the time of Mr. Bellewe's Mayoralty.<sup>1</sup>—Partly obliterated.

Munition.

[9, 10.] Obliterated.

[11.] Order in relation to sir John Tirrell's offer of service to the city on his going to England. Tirrell is to present a petition to the king for restitution of lands and territory of Fereolin to the city, or for an equivalent consideration. Tirrell shall have a moiety of any grant obtained through him for the city.—Partly obliterated.

Sir John  
Tirrell.

England.

Fereolin

[12.] Order in connection with duties on linen yarn exported from Dublin, with reference to licence granted<sup>2</sup> by the king to "one Hamelton."—Partly obliterated.

Linen-  
yarn.

[13.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor, John Ellyotte, alderman; Sheriffs: Richard Barrye, Edmond Malone.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Thomas Tyrrell, Christopher Forde, merchants,

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise

<sup>1</sup> See p. 327.

<sup>2</sup> James I., by warrant dated at Wilton, 5th November, 1603, gave to James Hamilton permission to transport from Ireland to England twelve

hundred packs of yarn "within the compass of two or three years." Hamilton in 1604 disposed of his interest in the warrant to sir Edward Blunte and William Britten.

1604. Robert Carran, tailor, Patrick Donill, shoemaker, Christopher Browne, baker, Richard Cardon, "chirurdgion." Roll x. m. 56 b.  
 Admissions to franchise. As children of freemen: Cecilia Kyfte, Margaret Spensfeild, maidens, John Shagnes, miller, Michael Keyser, baker. On payment of fine: Thomas Russell, barber-surgeon.

1604. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 58.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after the feast of the natyvitie of Saint John Baptyst, in the yeare of our Lord God 1604, and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord king James, of his raigne of England, Mr. John Elliott being Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. James Tirrell and Mr. Thomas Carroll, Sherriffes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge wear made and establyshed in full assemble then holden:

John Elliott, Mayor. [1.] Whear[as] John Begg, merchaunt, nephewe to Mr. John Elliott, nowe Maior of this cittie, exhibited petycion to this assemble, praieinge therby that consideracion might be had of his said uncle, in respecte of his soddaine callinge to the office of Maioralty, beinge a tyme soe dangerose by infection, and he soe unprovidid, and he not hable for divers respectes to supporte the chardge of an office of soe greate countenance as that is: it is therefore agreed, by the authorytie of this assemble, that [he] shall have the thirde parte of all such corne as was assignid for the Maior this present yeare, according the usuall cours, and alsoe the thirde parte of all other perquisites due and incident to the said office of Maior, in respecte that he se[rve] in the place the third parte of this yeare; providid that the hundred poundes graunted to Mr. William Goughe be not [liable] to this division.

Barbara Goughe. [2.] Whear[as], alsoe, Barbara Goughe, widowe, made humble petycion that in regarde of the great losse she and hir childrin sustained by the death of hir husband, Mr. William Goughe, whoe died in his Maioraltie, and

William Goughe.



that the soner for that he was soe carefull, and ventrose <sup>1604.</sup>  
of himselfe in the government of this cittie in their  
dangerose daies of infection, that a cours might be laide <sup>Infecti.</sup>  
downe, as well for paiement of that remayned of the  
hundred poundes graunted him by this cittie, as alsoe  
that they would be pleased to have that farther care  
of hir and hir childrin as to extend their favors in  
grauntinge . . other consyderacion or bennevolens <sup>Benevo-  
lence.</sup>  
towardses the better helpe of hir childrin such as the  
gravytie of the . . assemblie did thincke fitt: it is  
therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that <sup>Grant</sup>  
warrant be made by Mr. [Maior] to the thresurer for  
sattisfieing the said some of a hundred poundes, or soe  
much therof as is behind. Providid that [she] first take  
order to sattisfie Mr. Maior for the proporcion of corne <sup>Corn.</sup>  
due to him out of the porcion assignid for the Maior for  
the tyme being, which is the third parte of the whole, in  
respecte he supplies the place [and] stedd of hir husband  
for the third parte of the yeare.

[3.] Whear[as] Robert Caddell, marshall, made humble <sup>Robert  
Caddell</sup>  
ptycicion to have consyderacion had of him for his tra-  
vaile the [laste] yeare, in settinge the tyeth of Silva <sup>Silva  
Salvatoris.</sup>  
Salvatoris, and withall to have an order for paicing his  
stypend or fee, [nowe] due for two yeares, to end at  
Michaelmas next: it is therfore ordered that he shall  
have his fee uppon Mr. Maiors warrant. And yf he will <sup>Fee</sup>  
undertake the chardge and travaile uppon himselfe for  
letting and setting the cittie land and tyethes of Silva <sup>Land  
Tithes.</sup>  
Salvatoris for this yeare, and doe it with such care as he  
should, it is agreed that he shall have the bills wherin  
the tennentes of the last yeare was bound for the pre- <sup>Tennants</sup>  
misses; and [he] receavinge the said somes, that he maie  
detaine in his owne handes the some of five poundes,  
sterlinge, of the [said] some; and that Mr. Maior shall  
give warrant to Mr. Thresurer to deliver him the said  
bills, takinge bondes of him to accompte for the somes  
afforesaid.

1604. [4.] Whear[as] Mr. Hadsore have informid, by his lettre Roll x.  
m. 58.  
now shewed and redd in this assemblie, that there is a  
England. . . . to the parliament housse in England for  
Custom of poundage. Charter. graunting a custome of pondadge to his majestie, and  
for that this cittie [hath] a chartor<sup>1</sup> for freeing of the  
cittizens of that custome, the same Mr. Hadsore requireth  
to have the said chartor sent to him, that he might shewe  
it to the lordes there, wherby a provysoe maie be  
incertid in . . . to free the cittizens of this cittie of  
that custome, accordinge the effecte of their chartor : it is  
therfore [agreed], by the authoritie afforesaid, uppon  
perusall of the said lettre, that Mr. Maior shall make  
warrant to Mr. . . . and Mr. Sedgrave to deliver the  
chartor of pondadge which they have in their handes  
unto Mr. Barrie, or [anye] other convenient messinger, to  
England. Council. be carried into England, to be shewed to the lordes of the  
councell yf [it] be necessarie, and that Mr. Shelton shall  
prosecute the matter.
- Trumpeter. [5.] Whear[as] John Brookes, trumpett, of this cittie,  
Drummer. and Thomas Kellie, drome, made humble suyte, craving  
the [consideration] of this cittie, in respecte of their  
Infection. service and attendans, this dangereose tyme of infection :  
it is therfore [agreed], by the authoritie afforesaid, in  
regard of their attendans, that every of them shall have  
fortie shillings, [sterling], uppon warrant to be made by  
Mr. Maior to Mr. Thresurer.
- [6.] It is agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that  
John Venables John Venables shall have the place of a yeoman as  
George [Moodie] held the same, he lokeing carfullie to  
Ordnance. the ordynans, and that he shall have the lyke stypend  
as Moodie [had], and this to contynue duringe his good  
behavior.
- Water- [7.] That each of the waterbaylyfes shall have fortie  
bailiffs. shillings, by warrant to be givin by Mr. Maior to Mr.  
Thresurer, in respect of their good attendans.
- Mace- [8.] That Patricke Makin, maceberrer, in respecte of  
berr. r.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

his attendans, shall have fortie shillinges, sterling, by 1604. warrant from Mr. Maior to Mr. Thresurer.

[9.] That James Connyll, scriant of the mace, shall Serjeant of mace have [fortie] shillinges, sterling, uppon warrant from Mr. Maior to Mr. Tresurer, in respecte the perquisites of his office . . . this contagiose tyme.

[10.] Whear[as] John Boueth, gentleman, made humble suyte in respecte of his service done in this tyme of infection in this cittie, [to] have the place that Edward Dioce, late maceberrer, had : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that in respecte of his service done and to be done in this cittie, he shall have his request, and that he hold his service he have in hand till Michalmas, [and that] in the meane tyme he provide himselfe of apparraile fittinge to enter the place then, and thus to contynue [as long] as wee find his good behavior, and then the place he holdeth nowe in hand to cease. Infection. Mace-berrer. Apparail

[11.] Whear[as] Edward Orton, merchaunt, made humble suyte to be gaioler of Newgate : it is agreed by the aucthorytie afforesaid, in hoope that he will use that place of gaioler carefully and behave himselfe honestlye [in the] exereyse of that place, and withall that he keape the castell and precincte of that place in good reparacion, [and] provide himselfe good decent apparraile to attend Mr. Maior and the courte, as appertaineth to his [place, and that] he have it duringe his good behavior, findinge the Sherryffes suertyes from tyme to tyme to their con[tentment] to save them harmeles in his chardge. Gaioler. Newgate. Castle. Precinct. Repairs. Sheriffs

[12.] Memorandum: That Mr. John Shelton is in this quarterlie assemblie electid Maior of this cittie for the next [yeare] to succeed Mr. Elliott, nowe Maior. And, forasmuche as he is departed the realme, it is farther agreed that yf he doe not retorne, or yf he shall die (which God forbidd) before he shall execute the said office, [that then] the next in succession of the aldermen, one after another, shall supplie the place according the order, [cours] and lawe in that behalfe providid. John Shelton. Mayor elect. Departure. Death. Succession. Aldermen

1604.  
Sheriffs.

[13.] Mr. Edmond Malone and Mr. Richard Barrye are electid Sherryfes for this next yeare to come. Roll x.  
m. 58 1/2.

Aldermen.

[14.] Robert Ball elected alderman in place of William Goughe, deceased.

1604. Fourth Friday after 29 September. m. 59.

Memorandum: That the fouerth Frydaie next after the feast of Saint Michell the archangill, in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, and of Scotland the thirtie-sevin, Mr. John Shelton, then Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Edmond Malone and Mr. Richarde Barrie, Sherryfes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders, and constytucions following weare made and establyshed in full assemblie then holden:

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Treasurer.

[1.] Mr. Mathew Handcocke is elected thresurer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

Auditors.

[2.] Auditors of this cittie accoumptes for the said yeare followinge: Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. John Cusake, Mr. Shelton, James Browne, baker, and Nicholas Purcell, tanner.

Masters of works.

[3.] Masters of the cittie workes for the said yeare: Mr. James Tirrell, Mr. Thomas Carroll.

Petitions.

Royal grants.

Agents. England.

Poundage. Tonnage.

Customs.

Chester. Liverpool.

Yarn.

[4.] Whear[as] the commons exhibited two severall petycions, by the one praieing that a cours might be held for effectinge of the kinges majesties grauntes lately promised to this cittie, uppou the humble petycion of the late agentes for this cittie in England, as alsoe for provydinge an estoppell or saulfe garde for this cittie against the acte of poundadge and tonnadge latelye required to be past in England, wherof, yf it maie be possyble, this cittie be freed of the said custome in Chester and Lerpole; and by the other petycion, requiring a cours to be held for releaving and assystinge this cittie against the lycens of yarne feared to be past by his majestie, as there was in the late quenes majesties tyme, to the greate hurte of this cittie and the [w]hole realme:

it is therefore ordered, by the aucthorytie of this assem-  
 blie, that the commissioners appointed in the late assem-  
 blie of the Trinity Yeald for the like causes, namely,  
 Mr. Maior, Mr. Sherryfes, Mr. Recordor, sir John Tirrell,  
 knight, Mr. Sedgrave, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Cusake, Mr.  
 Stephins and Mr. Dermond shall consyder of bouthe the  
 said petycions, and what order or cours be taken by  
 them, the same to be effected and putt in execution by  
 order of this assemble.

[5.] Whear[as] certaine the aldermen and commons of  
 this cittie complained for that they are not yett satisfied  
 of certaine corne lent to Mr. Goughe, late Maior, for the  
 use of the soldiors then required by the lord deputye to  
 be placed upon the cittizens, and thought then by the  
 said Maior and commons that it wear better to have a  
 proporcion of victualles collected for them upon the  
 chardges of the cittizens whoe should have borne the  
 said soldiors in the tyme of great danger of infection;  
 which being collected and borrowed of a fewe cittizens,  
 in a tyme of scarsytie and dearth of graine, and out of  
 their owne store, for the eyse of the rest, and promised  
 spedy paiement, the same resteth yett unsatisfied;  
 wherin they praie a cours to be held for their satisfac-  
 tion, as alsoe of the dyfferens of prices of corne then  
 and nowe: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
 said, that the accoumpte of the said corne soe demaunded  
 shalbe taken by the auditors appointed to take the cittie  
 accoumptes, and what order they take therein, the same  
 is establyshed by aucthorytie of this assemble.

[6.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
 that Mr. Maior shall give warrant for paiement of  
 the liverye due to William Huggard and his fellowes  
 musytians for and at Christmas next; providid that  
 they have a full consorte of good musytions.

[7.] That William Saunderton, plombbler, shalbe satis-  
 fied of the remaine due to him for his workmanshippe  
 aboute this cittie conduytes out of the overplus of rent

1604  
 Commis  
 sioners  
 Trinity  
 Guild

Goughe,  
 Mayor.  
 Soldiours.

Victuals.

Infection.

Loans.

Dearth of  
 grain.

Prices of  
 corn

William  
 Huggard  
 Musytians

Saunderton  
 plombbler



1604.  
St. Mary's  
Abbey.

due to this cittie upon the landes of Saint Marie abbaie, and that Mr. Maior doe give warrant therfore to Mr. Thresorer forthwith. Roll x.  
m. 59.

Bellman.

[8.] Wher[as] William Canwie, yeoman, made humble petition to have the office of bellman of this cittie in such sorte as John Scallie, late bellman, held it: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said William shall have the same duringe his good behavior.

Gaioler,  
Newgate.

[9.] Whear[as] Edward Orton, gaioler of Newgate, humbly praied that a cours be held for repaiering of the Newgate: it is agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that the Sherrifes and masters of workes shall surveie the same; and what chardge shall growe for repaieringe the same in their oppynions, the same to be defalked out of the casualties by warrant from Mr. Maior, and that the ruyns be repaiered forthwith, and after reparacion that the gaioler from tyme to tyme find suertye for keapinge the same in good plight upon their owne chardges, and to leave it in as good plight when he departeth as he shall find the same at his entrie.

Survey.

Repairs.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthoritye afforesaid, that Richard Holliwod shall have one of the places of waterbaylife of this cittie duringe his good behaviore.

Water-  
bailiff.

[11.] That Robert Caddell, in respecte of his longe attendans upon the sword, shall have the place of one of the waterbaylifes of this cittie duringe his good behavior.

Sword.  
Water-  
bailiffs.

Marshal.

[12.] Whear[as] George Usher, merchaunt, made humble suyte to have the office of marshall of this cittie, with the perquisites belonginge to the same office: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that he shall have the same during his good behavior. Provided that yf the . . . office of marshall . . . or the office of clearke of the markt . . . [he] shalbe removid from one of the offices. . . —Partly obliterated.

Clerk of  
market.

Mace-  
bearer.

[13.] It is lykewise agreed, by the aucthorytie afforsaid, that John Bouth, maceberrer . . . the office and . . . now holdeth.—Partly obliterated.

[14, 15, 16.] Obliterated.

1604.

[17.] Whear[as] John Carie . . . made humble petycion that the graunt made of the custos of Saint Stephins to his sonn, Fraunces Carie, dyseased, (by which [waye] the same graunt became voide,) should be graunted to another sonn of the said Johnes, named James Carie, for divers respectes moved by his said petycion : it is therfore agreed, by the authoritie afforesaid, that the said James Carie shall have the custoshippe of Saint Stephins during his lyfe, condicionally the petycioner doe bring in and deliver to the Maior before the post assemblye all evidens, mynumentes and writtings which he have concerning that hospitall, and that he give towards the releufe of Richard Fitz Simons childrin fortie shillinges, sterlinge, forthwith, and to repaier the hospitall.

Carie.

Custos of St  
Stephen s.

Muniments.

Hospital.

Relief.

[18.] It is agreed, by the authorytie afforesaid, that James Beteghe, merchaunt, shall have the office of sword-berrer of this cittie, with the lyke perquisites and profites as John Clinton, late swordberrrer, held the same. And soe to continue duringe his good behavior in the said office.

Sword-  
bearer.

[19.] Wher[as] . . . [Walter Sutton] late [swordberrer] in respecte of his chardges he hath bene at . . . contynuans therin, some regard might be had of them: it is [therfore agreed, by the authorytie] afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have of the fynes of balles due or to be due to the cittie the some of sevin poundes, ten shillinges, Irishe, and that Mr. Maior doe give warrant for the same in recompence of the said Suttons service.

Fines.  
Balls.

[20.] It is agreed, by the authorytie afforesaid, that James Scullye, yeoman, shall have the office of Charles . . . with all the perquisites and proffittes as the said Charles had by the same. This graunt to contynue during his good behavior.

Scullye.

Admissions to franchise :—By special grace and on fine of a pair of gloves : Walter Sutton, swordbearer. By

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

1604. special grace and on payment of fine : Fulke Shirvington, Roll x  
m. 62.  
glazier. Admitted on having served apprenticeships :  
Admis- Patrick Taffe, merchant, Edmond Croye, weaver,  
sions to franchise. Nicholas Garlond, Edward Ewstace, tanners, George  
Doyne, shoemaker, Thomas Hanlone, coppersmith,  
Charles Helye, tailor, Morgan Cullone, barber-surgeon, as  
apprentice to Edmond Cullon. As children of freemen :  
Rose Russell, maiden, daughter of George Russell, clerk  
[of Tholsel], deceased, Edward Barrye, merchant, Thady  
Duffe, clerk. On payment of fine : John Brooke, trum-  
peter.

20 Nov. Memorandum : That the twentye daie of November, m. 60.  
Mayoralty. in the second year of the raigne our soveraigne lord, king  
James the first, the Sherryfes, commons [and] cittizens  
being assembled together for establyshing of certaine  
necessarie matters for the utilitie of this cittie, it was  
signified unto them by the right honorable the lord  
deputye, judges, and counsaile, that Mr. John Shelton,  
John late ellected Maior of this cittie, have perimtorylie refused  
Shelton, to swear the oath<sup>1</sup> of his highnes supremacye, lymited  
elect. Refusal. Oath of  
supremacy. and expressed in the statute of the second yeare of the  
raigne of the late queene Elizabeth of famose memorye,  
and that by such his refusall the place is voyde ;  
Mandate. wheruppon his lordshipp hath givin them commaunde-  
ment to ellect another Maior in his place : it is therefore  
Robert Ball. agreed, by virtue of this assemble, that Robert Ball, of

<sup>1</sup> "I, A. B., doe utterly testifie and declare in my conscience, that the queenes highnesse is the onely supreme governour of this realme and of all other her highnesse dominions and countries, as well in all spirituall or ecclesiasticall thinges or causes as temporall, and that no forreine prince, parson, prelate, state or potentate, hath or ought to have any jurisdiction, power, superioritie, preheminnence, or authoritie, ecclesiasticall or spirituall, within this realme, and therefore I doe utterly renounce and forsake all forreine

jurisdictions, powers, superiorities and authorities, and doe promise that from henceforth I shall beare faith and true allégeance to the queenes highnesse, her heires and successours, and to my power shall assist and defend all jurisdictions, privileges, preheminnences and authorities graunted or belonging to the queenes highnesse, her heires and successours, or united and annexed to the imperial crowne of this realme, so helpe mee God, and by the contentes of this booke."—Statutes of Ireland, p. 262. Dublin: 1621.

Dublin, alderman, shall be the man that shall supplie that place from this daie forward till Michalmas next, and the said Robert Ball, by the authoritye of this assembly, is elected Maior of this cittie for the tyme afforesaid. Provided allwaies, that the lawes, customes, and ordinances of this cittie, appointing and lymiting the succession and orderly course of the Maioralty according the antyquitye of the aldermen and their auncienty in their calling therunto, shall from hensforth remaine in full force (notwithstanding this election) for all those (the said Robert excepted) that formerly weere called to that place or herafter shall be; and that all penalytes laid downe formerlye for refusall of the place of Maior by the lawes, customes and orders of the cittie, shall alsoe remaine in force against them or any of them that shall herafter refuse to take the said office of Maior according his tyme and torne. And forasmuch as the said John Shelton, by his refusall afforesaid, have brought the lybberties of the cittie in danger, and to the end that others herafter maye not by his example rydd themselves of the place and office of Maioraltye, and for his contempte in that behalfe, by vertue of this assembly the said John Shelton is fyned in the some of three hundreth poundes, sterling, of silver monnye, in that standard appointed by the kinges highnes proclamacion for this kingdome, wherunto the said John, notwithstanding in his owne dyschardge denied his perimptory refusall of that oath, hath voluntarily submitted himselfe; which some of three hundreth poundes, by the aucthoritye afforesaid, is given and bestowed uppon Edward Ball, brother to the said Robert, to the use of the said Robert, in respecte and consyderacon that the said Robert, in this tyme of danger and extremytye, hath for safegard of the cittie and lybberties undertaken the place and office of Maior, and in hope of his good indeavors herafter in the execution therof. And for the consideracions afforesaid, the said Robert, by virtue of this assemblye, is acquitted

1604  
Election

Laws.

Course of  
Maioralty  
Aldermen.Penaltyes.  
Refusal.Finc.  
Silver  
money.

Submission.

Grant.

Exemption.

1604. and discharged of the place of Maioralty herafter when it Roll x  
m. 60.  
 Mayoralty. shall come to his torne, notwithstanding anything before  
 said.—Signed by Edmond Malone, Richard Barry,  
 Sheriff's; John Tyrrell, John Eliot, Fraunces Taylor,  
 Michael Chamberlyn, James Bellewe, Nicholas Barrann,  
 John Arthur, John Cusake.

1604-5. 1604-5. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1604. m. 61.

Mayor. Memorandum: That the fouerth Fridaie next after  
 Sheriff's. the feast of the natyvitie of our Lord God, anno 1604,  
 and in the second yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne  
 lord, kinge James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and  
 of Scotland the xxxviii.th, Robert Ball, then Maior of the  
 cittie of Dublin, Richard Barrie and Edmond Malone,  
 Sheryfes of the said cittie, theis lawes, orders and con-  
 stytucions following wear made and establyshed in full  
 assemblie then holden:

Court of orphans. [1.] Whear[as] humble petycion was exhibited by the  
 commons, praieing that a cours might be held for erecting  
 of a courte of orphantes in this cittie in that forme and  
 with lyke orders as the orphantes courte of the cittie of  
 London. of orphantes establyshed in London, the lyke shalbe  
 erected and contynued heer, with the same lawes, ordi-  
 naunces, usadges, and with the lyke officers, ministers and  
 all necessarie circumstances as there is used. And,  
 Prerogative court. of the ordinaries and judges of the prerogative courte in  
 committing administracions wilbe some impedimentes to  
 theis proceedinges, wee therefore doe agree that certaine  
 agentes shalbe authoryshed to move his majestie in the  
 behalfe of this cittie, that the premisses maye be estab-  
 lyshed by parliament in this realme; and therefore wee  
 Parliament. desire the petycionere to resorte to Mr. Maior and such of  
 the aldermen as he shall call to his assistans, wherby a  
 Lord Deputy. course may be taken that the lord deputie and councell



heer maye commend the same to his highnes. Pro- 1645.  
 vided allwaies that the Maior and aldermen of this Maior.  
 cittie for the tyme being shall have the appointment, Aldermen.  
 nominacion, correction and oversight of the officers Appoint-  
ment.  
 and ministers, and ordering and determyning of all  
 matters therein.

[2.] Wher[as] the undertakers of the newe Bridewell Bridewell  
 exhibited petycion to this assemblie, praieing to have  
 certaine woordes recited in their petycion, to be added  
 to the rest of the covenantes and condicions agreed  
 uppon to be laid downe in the conveighans to be past Convey-  
ance.  
 betwixt this cittie and the petycioners: it is agreed,  
 by virtue of this assemblie, that such woordes as the  
 councell of this cittie shall agree uppon and thincke meet  
 to be laid downe, shalbe added and incertid in the said  
 conveighans.

[3.] Wher[as] John Malone made humble petycion to John  
Malone,  
Clerk of  
Tholsell  
 this assemblie, praieing to have the office of clearke of  
 the Tholsell: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthorytie  
 afforesaid, in respecte of the said petycioners longe atten-  
 dans and the good opinion that is conceavid of him, that  
 the said John Malone shall have the office and place of  
 clearke of the Tholsell, with all perquisites belonging Perquisites.  
Payment.  
 therto, during his lyfe and good behavior, he paieing to  
 the cittie yearly therfore the some of twenty poundes,  
 sterling, current monny in England, and yealding to the  
 recordor for the tyme being as much as was usuallie Recorder  
 paid to him and his predicessors therout besydes. Pro-  
 vided that he shalbe alwaies resident heer to attend the  
 courte and Mr. Maior, and that he doe excereyse the Court  
Mayor.  
 place in person and not by deputye. The one halfe of  
 the rent reserved to be paid at Easter, and the other  
 halfe at Michalmas. The first paiement to be at Michal-  
 mas next.

[4.] It is further agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
 that sir John Tirrell, knight, shall nominat and present Sir John  
Tirrell.  
 a vicar in our right to the vicarradge of Rathmaknee, in Rath-  
maknee.

1604-5. the countye of Wexforde, to whome wee wyshe Mr. Roll x.  
m. 61.  
Easte<sup>1</sup> to resorte.

Gerald  
Young. [5.] Wher[as] Gerrald Young, alderman, late thresurer

Warrants. praieing that certaine warrantes directed to him by sir

Sir John  
Tirrell. John Tirrell, knight, late Maior of this cittie, for certaine

Auditors. somes of monuyes nowe respited by the auditors of his

accoumptes and denied to be allowed, might be past and

allowed in his the said Gerrald Younge his accoumptes :

it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that

forasmuche as there is noe doubte butt that the said sir

John Tirrell, whose government was very equall and

dyscreet in his tyme, hath made his warrantes accordinge

Coin. dyscrecion and judgment, and that wee knowe the coyne

Copper. was base copper and better spent uppon any good uses

then keapte to the tyme of the fall therof, wee doe ther-

fore aucthoryze the auditors now appointed to take the

cittie accoumptes to give allowans of the said sir John

Tirrelles warrantes as farr forth as in equitie they maye

extend. Provided that the same be noe president to any

Mayor's  
warrant. other Maior to give warrant for dysbursing the revenues

of the cittie butt in [extreame] matters and cases of

Aldermen. necessitie by the advice of thaldermen.

[6.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,

that Richard Dorbie, yeoman, shall have the office of

Sergeants.  
Mace. seriant of the mace, which Edward Dioce, late seriant,

dysceased, helte in that sorte as the said Edward held it,

during his the said Richard his good behavior therin.

[7.] That Dorbie Lany shall have the offyce of the

Mace-  
bearer. mace that Charles Fian, late maceberrer, had, in suche

sorte as the said Charles held it, during his the said

Dorbie Lanye [h]is good behavior therin.

John  
Handfield. [8.] Wher[as] John Handfield, wever, made humble

petyeion [to this] assemblee for his freedome of the

franches and lybberties of this cittie, in respecte he is

<sup>1</sup> Edward East was a prebendary of St. Patrick's, Dublin, in 1615.

skilled in . . . fustians wherin the wevers of this 1604-5.  
Fustians.  
cittie have noe knowledge, which could hardly be  
graunted . . . the corporacion of wevers of this Weavers.  
cittie: neverthelesse it is agreed, by the aucthoritie of  
this assemblee, that the petycioner shall have lybbertie  
within this cittie to make such woorke in the trade of  
we[aving] as is not usuallie wrought by the weavers of  
the cittie, he not intruding farther upon their trade, Trade.  
and this lybbertie to contynue for the space of three  
yeares; and yf in the meane tyme his woorke and  
cariadge be lykede of, he shall have his freedome; other  
condicions he is to be tyed unto, which is to be reserved  
to Mr. Maior, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Kennedie, and Mr. Cusake,  
to be concludid.

[9.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid,  
that Jacobe Newman shall have a lease for tearme of one Jacob  
Newman  
hundreth and eighteen yeares, beginning at Michalmas  
last past, uppon a voide pece of grownd at the west end of  
the tenement he holdeth of this cittie, scituate upon the  
Wood Key, neare Isoldes tower, which plott lieth betwixt Wood Quay.  
Isolde's  
tower.  
Casse's  
tower.  
the said tennement and a littell tower called Casses tower,  
and contayneth from the tennement nowe buylded by the  
said Jacobe in the east to the said Casses tower, in the  
west, thirtie and six [yardes,] paieing therout yearly  
fouer shillinges and six pence, Iryshe, rent, with other  
covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[10.] Wher[as] Richard Hollywood and Robert Harry-  
son, free cittizens of this cittie, made complainte to this  
assemblee that menye unfree of this cittie doe keape  
common stables, being not allowed by the lawes of this Stables.  
cittie, wherby greate losse groweth to the kinges  
majesties subiectes, wherin they humblie praie a course to  
be laied downe for preventing the same; and that a  
certaine [number of] free cittizens might be incorporated Incorporation.  
for common stablers, forbiddinge all others then suche as  
shalbe admitted of that companie to keape or be  
stablers within this cittie and lybberties therof: it is

1604-5.  
Corporation  
of stablers.

therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie affore-  
said, that there shalbe a corporacion erected of stablers  
of suche persons and soe menye in nomber as shalbe  
lymited and agreed uppon by Mr. Maior, sir John  
Tirrell, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Handcocke, and Mr. Burran,  
and that none else shall exercyse that trade within the  
cittie and lybberties butt by admittance and allowance  
of that companye soe erected. Provided alwaies, that  
this shalbe ordered in their rates by Mr. Maior for the  
tyme beinge, and alsoe doe yeald and paie yearelye to  
the cittie in regarde of this lybbertie the some of twentye  
poundes, sterlinge, current monny in England, and that  
they doe soe provide themselves in suche sorte as the  
subiectes resortinge to the cittie be well provided for.

Roll x.  
m. 61 b

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace: John  
Bouth, officer; Daniel Birne, servant of sir Arthur  
Chichester, knight, by special grace and on payment of  
fine; Nicholas Cusake, plasterer, by special grace and on  
fine of 40s., sterling, to be paid by work in his art, at  
the rate of six pence a day. Admitted, on having served  
apprenticeships: Edward Tancard, Edmond Fyan, mer-  
chants, Walter Doyne, tanner, Bartholomew Morphie,  
cook, John Malone, baker. As son of freeman: Henry  
Cooke, fishmonger. Other names obliterated.

m. 62.

1605.

1605.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 63

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum: That the second Frydaie next after  
the feast daie of Easter, in the third yeare of the raigne  
of our soveraigne lord, king James, Robert Ball, Maior of  
the cittye of Dublin, Mr. Richard Barrye and Mr. Edmond  
Malone, Sherryfes of the same cittye, theis lawes, orders  
and constytucions followinge weare made and establyshed  
in full assembye then holden:

John Brice,  
Mayor-  
elect.

[1.] Whear[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, exhibited  
bill in this assembye, sheweing therby his dysabilitye

<sup>1</sup> 3 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 31 March, 1605.

and want of meanes to supporte the charge of Maior-  
 altye, in regarde of the great losse he lately sustaynid by  
 the copper coyne and other waies incerted in his  
 petycion, and withall the said office cominge upon him  
 five yeares before his turne; wherfor he prayed that  
 a consyderacion might be had of his meane estate: it is  
 therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, notwith-  
 standing there be severall lawes in this cittye that noe  
 such gyftes be made to the Maior for the tyme, yett  
 in respect that wee expecte a charge will arryse extra-  
 ordinary by reason of the parliament determynid to be  
 holden within that yeare, as wee suppose, that the said  
 Mr. Brice shall have the som of one hundred markes,  
 sterlinge, of the kinges silver standarte, current in this  
 kingdom, towards the mentaynaunce of hospitalitie.  
 videlicet, twentyfive markes for every quarter of his  
 yeare of Maioralty. And yf wee see more cause in that  
 tyme of farther liberalytye towards yow, upon your  
 petycion made, wee will farther consyder of yow; this  
 hundred markes graunted is ment to be as [much] as  
 fyfty poundes, sterlinge, current monny in England, of  
 old Elizabethes coine;<sup>1</sup> this some to be levied and paid

1605  
Charge of  
MayoralityCopper  
MoneyGifts to  
Mayor

Parliament

Silver

Hospitality

Elizabeth  
coin.

<sup>1</sup> In illustration of the results of the debasement of the coinage under Elizabeth, it may be mentioned that land-owners in Ireland found that instead of one shilling in good silver they received but three pence an acre; that is, instead of being paid twelve pence per acre in sterling money, they received a shilling of the mixed money, worth only three pence. Thus, when leases expired, to obtain the former rent of twelve pence, sterling, per acre, it was requisite to raise the rate to four shillings of the then current money. Hence, when the sterling money was restored, and the mixed money decried, the lessees were obliged to pay four shillings per acre for which they had formerly paid twelve pence, sterling, thus incurring an increase of seventy-five per cent.

By proclamation from Dublin castle,

11 October, 1603, the government established the standard, above referred to, of nine ounces, fine silver, and reduced the base mixed money, of three ounces, fine, to its value in silver; each piece of the new standard of nine ounces, fine, and named a shilling, was to be taken for twelve pence, sterling, and other pieces of the new standard in rateable proportion. The base mixed money then current was reduced to a third part—the piece of twelve pence to be received for four pence of the new standard, and other pieces in proportion. By proclamation at Dublin, 20 January, 1604-5, the mixed monies were reduced to one-fourth, and the piece of twelve pence, which had been brought down to four pence, was ordered to be current for three pence of the new standard.



1605.

yow out of the casualtyes; and yf the casualtyes doe not arryse therunto, then that [which] is wanting of that some to be supplied out of the revenues of that which remaineth over and above the stypendaryes fees. Roll r.  
m. 63.

William  
Talbote,  
Recorder.

Stipend.

[2.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, for certaine consyderacions moved in this assembly, that Mr. William Talbote, recordor, shall have the some of thirten poundes, six shillings, and eight pence, of the kinges silver yearlye, in augmentacion of his pencion during his contynuans in that place, and that Mr. Maior, for the tyme beinge, may make warrant for the same tearmelye by concordatum or otherwyse in his dyscression, and that Mr. Recorder shalbe attendant and reddey to answer this citty occacions.

Ballen-  
lowre.St.  
Stephens's.Sir John  
Tirrell.

Fine.

Recovery.

Post  
assembly.Custos.  
Poor.John  
Talbote,  
School-  
house.Children.  
Natives.

[3.] Forasmuch as the towne and landes of Ballenlowre are, as it is thought, corruptly taken out of the handes of this citty and custos of St. Stephins by some indyrect meanes; it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, knight, shall have a lease of fouer score and nyneten yeares of the same from this citty and custos of St. Stephins, for the fyne of five poundes of old silver, quene Elizabethes monnye, for the yearelye rent that Mr. Goughe paid per annum, he takinge upon him the recoverye therof upon his owne costes. Providid he shall not paie eny rent till he recover the possession therof, and that he shall not alyen the same or any parte of his lease to the heires, executors, or assignes of the said William Gough, which some of five poundes is to be paid at the post assemblye, and then his lease to be sealed; the rent is to be reserved to the custos and poore as it was reservid upon Mr. Goughe.

[4.] Wher[as] John Talbote, gentleman, made humble suyte in this assembly to have the use of the schoole-housse in this citty for trayning uppe of youthe in learning, and forasmuche as the childrin, natyves of this citty, are at this present in great want of a good schoolemaster:

it is therefore agreed and establyshed, by the aucthorytye <sup>1605</sup> afforesaid, that the said John Talbote shall have the same schoolhouse, with a yearly pencion of twentye <sup>School</sup> markes, sterlinge, of the silver standarte nowe here current, per annum, duringe our pleasures, for teaching <sup>Teaching</sup> and instructing the childrin of the free cittizens in humanitye, and other the lyberall sciences and facultyes, <sup>Schools, Parents, Pensions</sup> as farr forthe as his knowledge doe extend. Providid that he shall not teach or instructe them, or eny others that shalbe sent to be instructed by him, in any matters that shalbe contrarye to the kinges iniunctions or establyshment touching matters of religion or such lyke. <sup>Religion.</sup> Wee referr him farther to the curtesies of the parentes <sup>Parents.</sup> of the said childrin, being free cittizens, to have con- <sup>Children</sup> sideracion of his paines in their owne curtesies besydes his pencion according their owne pleasures and dysposycions. Butt, for those that are not free, they are to compound with him in a reasonable sorte as he can agree.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complaynid that by the countenance of the late lord archbuyshoppe of Dublin, <sup>Arch- Bishop of Dublin.</sup> and under pretence of his lybbertyes, meny did intrude <sup>Intrusions.</sup> upon the lybbertyes of this citty: for reformation wherof, it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, Mr. Handeocke, with the wardins of the Trinitie Yeald, the masters of tailors and <sup>Trinity Guild.</sup> shomakers, with the assystance of John Malone, shall followe the course of lawe, and as the chartors will <sup>Charters.</sup> warrant, against such intrudors as dwell upon the landes in questyon, and that the franchises shalbe rydden the <sup>Riding the franchise</sup> next yeare according the due course.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons alsoe complayned that whear[as] meny persons admittid to the lybbertyes of <sup>A duty imposed to franchise children</sup> this citty in tymes past by fynes, whoe upon the daye they are to be sworne and paic their said fyne there is <sup>Fines.</sup> tollerans for paiement therof till the next assembly after, <sup>Payments</sup> of purpose to have the same remitted by assembly, to the

1605. great hurte of this cittye: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that yf eny person herafter to be admitted to the franchises of this cittie upon fyne, shall not paie the said fyne before the day prefixid for giving him his oath, that then the partie shall forthwith lose the benefitt of eny suche freadome soe graunted, and that he shall not afterwards be admitted butt upon newe petycion and paieinge at least dubble the fyne before imposed. And yf the Maior shall otherwyse admitt any man to his oath without the fyne paid, that he shalbe chardgable the next yeare after his Maioralty with soe muche by waie of accompte or debte as the fyne imposed upon the partie soe admitted did amount unto.

Roll. x  
m. 63.

[7.] Forasmuch as manye inconveniences dayly doth arryse in this cittye by the multytude of bruers, and for avoyding of farther myscheaf to growe therby: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that noe unfree person brue ale or beer to be sold, nor yett sell any by retaile or otherwyse within the lybbertyes of this cittye from hensforthe. And whosoever unfree shall doe contrarye, that the constables of that ward shall, upon the direction of the alderman of the said ward, carrye the same unfree person to pryson, there to remaine untill such [tyme] as they . . . such . . . and paie such fyne as by Mr. Maior maye be laid downe in his dyscression. And yf eny constable shall refuse [to obey the order] in such case, that the constable soe refusinge shall paie for everye such refusal, and not performinge . . . the some of tenn shillinges, sterling, tociens quociens.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Whear[as] the commons complayned in this assemblye that they dysburssed dyvers somes of monnye in waye of lone, in Mr. Eliottes tyme of Maioraltie,<sup>2</sup> for mentayninge and paicing the wach then appointed to

Disburse-  
ments.  
Loan.  
Watch.<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.<sup>2</sup> 1604, See p. 422.

keape this citty, for the behoof and [safegarde] of all the inhabytantes in generall, boath free and unfree, which was [raised and received by] contrybucion: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that as moch of the said lone monnye as was paid and dysbursed shalbe levied by waye of cesse as is required . . . Mr. [John] Arthore, Mr. Cusake, James Taylor, John Worrall, John Lanye, and James Browne, auditors, to examyne and . . . the accompt of what was dysbursed, and to call in suche bills as wear not paid, and the said auditors to [certefie] as much as they shall find by examynacion to be laid out and dysbursed, and this is to be done by . . .<sup>1</sup>

[9.] Order on petition of Nicholas Kenny, escheator-general: remission of clauses and extension of time in lease granted to him by city.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthoryty afforesaid, that Christofer Cosgrowe, gentleman, shall have a lease for tearme of . . . yeares uppon [the] tower in the backsyde of the housse wherin Mr. James Bellewe, alderman, did dwell . . . soe much . . . small void peace of grownd, fynnysshed lyke an herber without the westerne [gate] . . . Bridgstree, wherin Mr. Maior now dwelleth, as shalbe . . . Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Chamberlin, and the Sheryfes; reserving such passadges and wayes as . . . Mr. Chamberlin or any others of right ought to have throughe the same according, and wheare Mr. Maior, Sheryfes and the other surveiors shall appointe, the said Christofer paieing the some of elevin shillinges, fouer pence, sterlinge . . . monnye nowe current in this kingdome, for the tower; and for the said grownd two shillinges, sterlinge, of lyke monnye per annum. Provided that whensoever his interest in the housse wherin Mr. Robert Ball now dwelleth shalbe ended, that then the said Christofer, his executors or assignes,

1605.

Contribution

Disbursements.

Nicholas Kenny.

Christopher Cosgrowe, Tower.

Arbour

Bridge street

Passages.

Survey

Robert Ball.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

1635. shall assigne the remayne of his interest in the said Roll x  
m. 63 (  
. . . to the inherytors of the said housse . . .  
and that he shall not alyen or dyspose the same to  
eny others, butt that . . . with the said housse  
duriinge the . . . accordinge our intencions. Pro-  
vided that the Maior, Sherryfes, commons and cittizens  
of this cittie shall have free passadge to the said tower  
upon any occasion in tyme of warre, or that they  
Passage.  
Tower.  
Town wall. . . [shutt] uppe all passadges through the towne walle  
to the said grownd upon lyke occacions. Provided  
that . . . shall rayse noe buylding upon the said  
plott of grownde.<sup>1</sup>
- Mayor. [11] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: John Brice,  
Sheriffs. alderman; Sheriffs: James Tailor, John Bennes.
- Cowe lane. [12.] Whear[as] a bill was exhibited by sir John  
Tirrell, knight, prayeing that the Cowe lane nowe in the  
possession of Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, should be  
viewed and meared, to thend suche other landes as abut-  
teth theron might be certainly knowen: it is therfore  
agreed, by the authoritye afforesaid, that Mr. Maior, the  
Sheryfes, Mr. Handcocke and Mr. Cusake shall surveighe  
and mear the said lane; and the lymytes therof to be  
appointed by them to be returnid and inrouled by the  
Survey. post assemblie, which commissioners accordingly, with  
the assystans of the ground jurye of enquerye chardged  
in this cessions, doe meare the said lane as followeth,  
that is to saie: soe muche of the said lane as lyeth from  
the housse wherin William Barnewall, late of Dublin,  
merchant, dysceased, dwelled in the Castelstreet in the  
west, to Saint Warbroughes lande in the tenure of sir  
John Tirrell, knight, in the easte, contaynith twentye  
foote of the square, and soe directlye northwarde  
twentye foote of the square every wheare from east  
Post  
assembly.  
Grand jury.  
Castle  
street.  
St.  
Worburgh's  
land.  
Sir Geoffrey  
Fenton
- to west, towardes sir Geoffrye Fenton, knight, his gardin  
in the northe.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.



Admitted to the franchise:—By special grace, and on payment of fines: George Ranisford, yeoman, John Morgan, slater. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: William Tancard, merchant, John Foulane, Richard Leynagh, Connor Swine, butchers, George Kellie, William Walshe, bakers, Nicholas Halpeny, William Cuman, shoemakers, George Sanckie, dyer, Robert Hacket, tanner, William Owen, tailor. As children of freemen: Margaret Aishe, maiden, Walter Flod, Thomas Taylor, merchants, Patrick Goughe.

1605. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of the Nativitye of Saint John Baptyst, in the thirde yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, Mr. Robert Ball, Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Richard Barrie, and Mr. Edmond Malone, Sherryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge weare made and establyshed in full assemblee then holden:

[1.] Whear[as] the commons of this cittie complayned that by reason of the abbundans of filth cast into the Key from Fyans castell to the Bridge, the river is growen soe ill as the barques and boates lying by the wall of the Key cannott come soe near as they should: it is therefore orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that a man out of everye housse within the cittie, accordinge the ould custome, shalbe at severall tymes convenient compelled by Mr. Maiors warrant to gather the filthred cast into the river togeather, that the same maye be more convenientlye carried awaye or dysposed of otherwise, and that the waterbaylyfes shall have the oversight and chardge of seeing that worke effected, and that Mr. Bellewe and Richard Prudfoote shalbe assystants to the waterbaylyfes herin.

[2.] Whear[as] the commons alsoe complayned that there is a housse buyldid uppon the Scarlett lane by some

1605  
Admitted  
sons to  
franchise

Mayor.  
Sheriff.

Quay.  
Fyans  
castell.  
Bridge.

Supply of  
men  
Old  
custome.

Water  
baylyfe.

Scarlett  
lane.

1605. one that never had graunt or other direction from this Roll :  
m. 64.  
 Demolition. cittie, wherfore they praied the same might be presently  
 Buildings. pulled downe : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the  
 Nuisance. Euerouchment. aucthorytye afforesaid, that Mr. Forster, Mr. Bellewe and  
 Mr. Bennes, or any two of them, shall viewe such buyld-  
 ings as are made in the said lane, and yf they find the  
 same to be to the nusance of this cittie, or inerochinge  
 upon the lane therof, that they maye pull the same  
 downe forthwith, and that Mr. Bellewe, as alderman of  
 the warde, doe call some of thinhabitantes of that  
 warde to his assystance in quiett sorte.

[3.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
 William Browne, yeoman, attendant to Mr. Maior, shall  
 have the place and office of master gunner and keaper  
 of thordnans of this cittie duringe his good behavior  
 therin, with such fees and perquesites as other master  
 gunners preceedinge him in that office have formerlye  
 had.

[4.] Forasmuche as thinhabitantes aboutting upon  
 Colman's brook. Colmans brooke complayned that whear[as] there is such  
 River. store of filth growen in Colmans brooke, as that not  
 onely the dwellers theraboutes, butt alsoe the river ther-  
 aboutes is greatly hurte therby, and alsoe that the  
 Christopher Blacknye, merchaunt, is supported  
 Boats. with manye postes in the brooke, annoyeinge the pas-  
 sadge of every boate that might come into the baksydes  
 of the inhabitantes housses, as of old tyme have bene  
 accustomed : it is therfore ordered and establyshed, by  
 the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall give  
 Masters of order to the masters of the workes, and compell the  
 works. severall inhabitantes to clense the said brooke, accordinge  
 the former order, and that Blacknye be compelled to  
 remove the nusance, and that sir John Tirrell, Mr.  
 Chamberlin, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Plunckett and John  
 Malone shall prosecute this cause.

[5.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that  
 Thomas Buyshoppe. Mr. Thomas Buyshoppe, merchaunt shall have a lease for

three score and one yeares, to begynn presently, upon a 1605.  
 parcell of Sutter lane, contayninge in breadth eighteen Sutter lane  
 foote square, in leighth twentye six foote, and in breadth,  
 all allongest to the corner of Mr. Gyles Allins housse, Gyles Allm.  
 twentye foote, at the yearlye rent of thirten shillings,  
 fouer pence, sterlinge, reservinge a waye or passadge, to  
 lead to Jenevelles Inns, of sevin foote wyde; with other Jenevelles  
Inns.  
 covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[6.] Whear[as] alsoe the commons complayned that  
 whcare[as] the schoole housse and a yearlye stipend for School-  
house,  
Stipend.  
 teachinge of the said commons and the rest of the free  
 cittizens childrin is graunted to John Talbote, which he John  
Talbote.  
 doth not anye waie observe or performe, demaunding  
 and takinge of them five shillings, sterling, every  
 quarter, which, as they conceave, is contrarye to his pro-  
 mise: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the auctho-  
 rytye afforesaid, that the said John Talbote shall not take  
 or demaund of anye free cittizens childrin more than two Children.  
 shillings for the quarter for eache one, and of the unfree  
 whate he shall compound for; notwithstanding yf eny  
 will of their owne curtesye, it is referred to their owne  
 dyscreSSIONS.<sup>1</sup>

[7.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the aucthorytic affore-  
 said, that Richard Prudfoote, merchaunt, shall have a Richard  
Prudfoote.  
 lease for three score and one yeares, to begynn pre-  
 sentlye, upon sixteen yarde eastwarde from Fians Fian's  
castle.  
Wall.  
Quay.  
 castell from the wall of the Key, and in breadth from the  
 pavement northwarde into the river sevin yarde, at the  
 yearelye rente of tenn shillings, sterling, current monnye  
 of England. Provided that he give a convenient  
 issue and passadge to the water that shall fall downe Passage.  
Water  
Fish street.  
 from the Fyshe street and other places, soe as there maye  
 stand none in the streete. Provided alsoe, that yfe he  
 build any wall of the outsyde of the wall of the Key that  
 nowe is, into the river, that the same be made for height

<sup>1</sup> In margin :—"This order of Talbotes is canceled,—Robert Ball, Maior"

1605.

and streight answerable to the wall that nowe is; with other condicions and covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

Pipe street.

[8.] Forasmoch as the inhabitantes of Pipestreet and

Cook street.  
Cistern.

Cookestreet complayned that the cysterne of lead of the loer conduyte is taken awaye, and a smale pipe or coeke sett for serving the said inhabitantes with water, which nowe they find not serviceable scarce halfe an howeris

Conduit.

drauing, and that by startes or tymes: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that this worke, in regard of the necessarytie therof, with all expedicion be effected with a cysterne, as formerly it hath bene.

Water.

[9.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that James Barrie, sonn unto Mr. Richard Barrie, nowe one of the Sherryfes of this cittie, shall have a lease for tearme of fouer score and one yeares uppon a seller and lofte over the same, with a gardin in the backsyde therof, parcell of St. Georges possession, scytuated in Skypers lane, leading from the Cooke street to the Key, nowe in the tenor of the said Richard Barrie, he paieinge for the same fyfthe shillinges, Irishe, per annum, and surrendringe his present interest in the same, which is nyne and twenty yeares, or therabouts; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

Cellar.

Loft.  
Garden.Skippers  
lane.

Cook street.

Rick.  
Furze.

Back lane.

[10.] Wher[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, made humble suyte to have a reake of firrs which he hath in the Baklane within the cittie walles, contrary to the lawes of this cittie, permitted to contynue there where nowe it is, for certaine consyderacions alleadged in his petycion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytye afforesaid, that in regard Mr. Brice is elected to the place of Maior of this cittie for the next yeare, and that the same reake standeth in a place farr frome danger, his petycion is therfore graunted, notwithstandinge any lawes in this cittie to the contrarye.

John Brice,  
Mayor-  
elect.

Laws.

John  
Albright.

[11.] Wher[as] John Albright, scholemaster, required

allowans for certaine chardges bestowed by him upon the schoole housse of this cittie : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the thresurer and masters of the woorkes, or eny two of them, doe viewe the place and chardge by him bestowed, and to certefie of the value therof, wherby order maye be taken for the petycioners paiement upon Mr. Maiors warrant.

[12.] Whear[as] the watercourse of this cittie is much decayed by reason that the head of the water is not substantially done or defended against the force of the water, which, yf it be not presently holpen, the chardge in shorte tyme will growe in lardge measure : it is therfore ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that such tymber, stone, lyme and workmanshippe of carpenters and masons be presentlye provided and done upon this citty chardge, which Mr. Maior shall give warrant for to the thresurer or Sherryfes, and that the common laborers be borne upon the cittizens by course ; the effectinge and oversight wherof shalbe applied and done by the masters of the citty woorkes, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. Peter Dermond, John Lanye and William Chalcret, and that suche as have milles upon the said watir shall contribute with the chiardge.

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : Robert Dixon, gentleman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : Peter Lorcan, Richard Umphrie, John Clearecke, merchants, Robert Kennedie, tailor, Thomas Keane, James Quaternas, Richard Sherloke, butchers, William Hand, John Hackett, bakers, Peter Ennos, glazier, Edward Foulaine, cooper, George Nevell, button-maker, Richard Quyne, joiner, Thomas Doine, sherman. Hugh Doile, smith, Richard Teifare, Christopher Tute, carpenters. As children of freemen : Anna Dermond, Ellinor Proeckton, maidens, John Galtrim, Philip Rowsell, merchants, Lawrence Duff, James Bee, James Linehame, fishmonger. On payment of fines : Thomas Carroll, tailor, John



1605. Hamon, sailor. In right of wife: Nicholas Collins, Roll m. 65  
yeoman.

1605. Fourth Friday after 29 September. m. 6

Memorandum: That the fourth Fridaie next after the feast of Saint Michael the archangill, in the third year of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and of Scotland the nyne and thirty, Mr. John Brice, then Maior of the citty, Mr. James Tailor and Mr. John Bennes, then Sherryfes of the same citty, theis lawes, orders and constytucions following wear made and establyshed in full assembly then holden:

Mayor.  
Sheriffs. [1.] Sir John Tirrell, knight, is elected thresurer of this citty for this yeare followinge.

Treasurer.  
Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, the thresurer, Mr. Robert Ball, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. Nicholas Burran, Mr. John Cusake, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. Peter Dermond, John Lanye, and Patrick Englyshe, are auditors of the accoumptes of this citty for the same yeare.

Masters of works. [3.] Masters of this citty workes: Mr. Richard Barrie, Mr. Edmond Malone.

Brice. [4.] Whear[as] petycion is exhibited by Richard Brice, sonn unto Mr. John Brice, nowe Maior, shewing howe the office of Maioralty is fallen uppon his said father in that rare course, being at least fouer yeares before his tyme, wherby his said father cannott butt receave in his substance and habilitye great detryment, consydering the greate losse his said father sustayned by the late copper coyne, and alsoe his dyscontynuance of his trade of merchaundise sythens; in regarde wherof, and of the expectation which is had of the said John Brice his care and endeavors to be had in his future government, and for the respectes and consyderacions mencionid in his said petycion: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the authoritye of this assemblye, that there shalbe givin and paid unto the petycioner, for the use of his said father,

Office of Mayoralty.  
Copper coin. Trade. Merchandize.  
Grant.

out of the casualties that are due or that shall fall due to this citty in this present yeare, the some of one hundred poundes, sterling, towardes the mentaynans of the said Mr. Maiors hospitalytie, and other chardges that shall fall out during his tyme of Maioralyte, notwithstanding any former lawe. Provided that the lawe made forbidding such gyftes to the Maior of this citty shall hensforth remayne and contynue in force for all others hereafter, according the intencion of the said lawe. Provided alsoe, that yf the casualtyes doe nott extend to soe muche, that then what doe want therof shalbe supplied out of the revenues.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons complaind that by the remisnes of the thresorers of this citty, in collecting and receaving this citty revenues, wherby great arrearadges are growen soe desperat as there is littell or noe hope lefte for getting in the same: it is therefore ordered and agreed that Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresorer, Mr. Tailor, Mr. Burran, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Edmond Malone, and John Lanye, shall viewe the accomptes of all the supers and arrearadges untill this tearme of Michalmas, and, finding what is solvable and not desperate, that Mr. Tailor and Mr. Shelton shall followe the bringing in therof by dystresses or complainte in their dyscession, haveing allowans of two shillinges in the pounce of what they shalbe appointed to followe by the forenamed persons under their handes, and shall recover and receive over and above their chardges. And, for the thresorers that have or doe neglect the receiptes henceforward: it is agreed and ordered, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that whatsoever thresorer shall neglect and nott receive the revenues due to this citty, that then the thresorer shall answer upon his accompte all the arrearadges falling and growing due in his tyme, excepting such as noe dystresses may be fownd upon the landes, and that the boddyes of the debtors are not to be fownd or taken by processe.

16.5. [6.] It is farther agreed and establyshed, by the Roll:  
m 66  
aucthoritytie afforesaid, that noe person in this citty or  
suburbes shall sell any fyrrs by retaile above a penny  
for a sheafe, and yf eny doe the contrary, that he shall  
paie fortye pence every tyme, to be levied of his goodes,  
by warrant from the Maior for the tyme being, uppon  
complaint made unto him.

Young men. [7.] Whear[as] certaine poore young men, being  
Artisans, artysantes of this cittie, complayned that divers of them  
Apprentice- haveing served their apprentyschood with their masters,  
ships. and after their longe service cannott be admitted to the  
Admissions. brotherhood of their company unlesse they doe paie  
Companies. fouer poundes, sterling, or give a great dinner: it is  
Great therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritytie affore-  
dinner. said, that every young artyzant that have servid his  
Payment. apprentyschood shall paie in lieu of the dinner for his  
admittans to his brotherhoode the some of twentye  
shillings, sterling, and noe more; and yf he shalbe  
refused to be admitted for that some by the master,  
wardins, and resydue of that companye where he served,  
Trade. that then he maye excercyse his owne trade himselfe with-  
out further admission.

[8.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that whear-  
[as] in tyme past there hath bene great abuse in this  
Goldsmiths. cittie by the indirecte and synister dealinge of the gould-  
Silver. smythes, in that there hath for many yeares bene divers  
parcelles of plate made of every base and corrupt silver,  
notwithstanding they have by credible reporte receaved  
good silver of those that caused it to bee made, greatlie  
hinderinge the flourishinge state of this commonwealthe:  
for remedie wherof, it is therefore ordered and agreed, by  
the authoritytie afforesaid, that every gouldsmyth that  
shall excercyse that trade within this cittie shall have a  
Stamp. speciall marke to stampe all suche plate as he shall woorke  
or sell; and withall that the Mayor and constables of the  
Staple. Assay. Staple yearly shalbe saymasters of all plate wrought or  
to be soulede from the first of Januarie next within this

cittie, and that a stampe shalbe made with the figures of the  
 a lyon, an harpe and a castell, and the same to be locked the  
 by the seale of the Staple, with which stampe all plate to the  
 be soulede by anie gouldsmyth in this cittie shalbe marked the  
 before the same shalbe putt to be soulede; and if anie the  
 gouldsmyth, after the first daie of Januarie next, shall the  
 sell, or putt to be soulede, anie plate not marked with his the  
 owne marke and the stampe afforesaid, that the same the  
 shalbe forfeited, and the said gouldsmyth fined in the the  
 some of five shillinges for every ounce of plate soulede by the  
 him, and not stamped and marked as afforesaid; the said the  
 fine to be levied of his goodes, by warrant from the Mayor the  
 and recorder of the cittie, uppon presentment therof by the  
 twelve men sworne before them at their generall quarter the  
 sessions. And, further, wee doe agree that the Mayor the  
 and constables of the Staple shall call to their assystance, the  
 for the towch and tryall of the said plate when the same the  
 shalbe stamped, the preferer of the bill, or some other the  
 that hath skill in suche woorke; and that tryall shalbe the  
 made before they putt the stampe to anie parcell of the  
 plate; and if by suche tryall or uppon towch therof it the  
 appere to be corrupte, mingled with baser, or not made the  
 alltogether of as pure silver as the silver standart coyne the  
 nowe current in this kingdome, that then every suche the  
 parcell of plate to be forfeited, the one moyetie therof to the  
 the Mayor and constables of the Staple, and the other the  
 moyetie to the use of the Mayor of the cittie; of the the  
 which moyetie the Mayor and constables of the Staple the  
 shall yealde an accompte yearly, after their yeare is the  
 ended, before the cittie auditors. Further, wee doe agree the  
 that for every parcell of plate to be towched and stamped the  
 before the said Mayor and constables of the Staple, the  
 as afforesaid, they shall have allowance of an halfe the  
 pennie for every ounce, to be paide by the gouldsmyth the  
 that have or goeth aboute to sell the same, and the the  
 moyetie of the allowance to bee given by them to the the  
 presenter of the bill, and whosoever else shalbe assytinge the

1605. them in that towch and tryall by their appoyntment. Roll  
m. 6  
m. 6
- Oath. And, further, that the preferer of the bill, or whosoever  
else the Mayor and constables of the Staple shall call  
to their assystance, shalbe sworne for the carefull and  
honest and true tryall of every parcell. And if anie  
parcell wherunto the stampe shalbe putt shall prove  
Metal. corrupt or mixed with baser metall, and not meete to be  
stamped, that then the preferer of the bill, or whosoever  
shalbe assystant to the said Mayor and constables,  
shall forfeite twentie poundes for every parcell soe  
Imprison- stamped, toties quoties, and endure inprysonment for six  
ment. monthes uppon complaynte made unto the Mayor of the  
cittie, and that therfore the Mayor and constables of the  
Record. Staple shall keepe note in writing of all suche parcelles  
as they shall stampe, and the names of suche persons as  
they shall call to their assystance.<sup>1</sup>
- Gerald [9.] Order in relation to Gerald Young, late treasurer.  
Young. —Obliterated.
- Rolls. [10.] Whearas the commons complained that sundrie  
Muniments. rowles and auncient monimentes or records are dyspersed  
Records. into sundrie . . . handes by an unknowen course which  
bredeth not a lytle hurte to this cittie: yt is therefore  
agreed and ordered, by the authoryty afforesaid, that  
all those that of this cittie and all others that shalbe  
informed against . . . anye such writinges, bokes or  
monimentes belonging to this cittie, that they shalbe  
Examina- examined, uppon their corporall oathes by the Maior,  
tion. whyther they have anye suche in their handes, or  
whyther they knowe eny suche in the handes of anye  
others, and that Mr. Shelton and Mr. Forster, with  
the assistans of Mr. Recordor, shall prosecute the  
cause against those that will not restore those kind of  
writinges without suite [at] lawe, and they shall have  
allowans by warrant from the Maior to the thresorer

<sup>1</sup> The above, nearly obliterated on the | in manuscript.  
roll, is here printed from an old copy



for prosecuting the same as farr forth as the chardges <sup>1605</sup> will growe.

[11.] Wheare[as] Michell Hamlin, late agent for this <sup>MICHAEL</sup> citty, whoe travayled soe farr in the affaiers of this citty <sup>Hamlin,</sup> as what favors could be procured the same was obtained; <sup>agent for</sup> onely there resteth to be effected [the confirming] of the <sup>(11.)</sup> citty chartors under the scale; which without chardge <sup>Chartor</sup> cannott be had, and the neglecting thereof maie putt this citty in generall to great chardges and losse: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoryty afforesaid, that the some <sup>Great</sup> of one hundred poundes, sterling, in ould silver, shall be levied, two partes upon the Trinitye Yeald and the <sup>Trinity</sup> third parte upon thother corporacions, according the <sup>Gild.</sup> auncient custome, and the same to be employed for <sup>Auncient</sup> obtayninge forth the chartors as afforesaid. <sup>custome</sup>

[12.] Whear[as] hertofore a question hath bene made by certaine recordors of this cittie, that the office and <sup>Recordors</sup> clearekshippe of the Tholsell did wholly belonge unto <sup>(Clerks) of</sup> them as a perquisite of the recordors office<sup>1</sup>, notwithstanding the auncient custome of this cittie is to the contrarye, that the same have bene allwaies in the election of the Maior, Sherryfes, commons and citzizens ever yett: wherfore, and for avoyding of lyke scruples and doubtes to arryse hereafter, it is agreed and establyshed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that the said office of clearekshippe of the Tholsell shall be for ever in thelection of the Maior, Sherryfes, citzizens and commons of this cittie, and that the same shall be severed <sup>Severed</sup> from the office of recordor, and shall not belong to any recordor to nomynate any for that place.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace and on payment of five shillings to wife of Mayor: William <sup>Affirm-</sup> Browne, master-gunner of city. Admitted on having <sup>ation of</sup> served apprenticeships: Thomas Luttrell, Richard Mapas, James Cussin, Dorbie Owgan, Patrick Conran, merchants.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 433.

1605.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Rowrie Fian, mason, John Connor, slater, Robert Ferrall, Roll  
tailor, James Qwyn, tanner, James Gerland, goldsmith, m. 65  
as apprentice of Robert Bee. As children of freemen :  
Margareta Laken, Anna Handeoke, maidens, Edward  
Goughe, Edward Arthore, Henry Ashe, merchants, John  
Hopp, carpenter.

1605-6.

1605-6. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1605.

m. 67.

Mayor.

Sheriffs.

Memorandum : That the fouerth Frydaie after the  
feast of the Nativity of our Lord God, 1605, in the third  
yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, king James, of  
England, Fraunce and Ireland, and of Scotland the  
xxxixth, Mr. John Brice being Maior of the cittie of  
Dublin, Mr. John Bennes and Mr. Richard Browne then  
Sherryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and con-  
stytucions followinge wear made and establyshed in full  
assembly then holden :

Richard  
Bolton,  
Recorder.

Residence.

Stipend.

[1.] Whearas in the last Michalmas assemblye there  
was choyse made of Mr. Richard Bolton to supplye the  
place of recorder in this cittie, uppon good lyking, till  
this last assembly past ; and nowe that his carriadge and  
sufficieny is found to be noe lesse than was wysht to be  
in our recorder : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the  
aunthorytie of this assembly, that the said Mr. Bolton  
his former graunt be nowe confirmed ; and therfore, by  
thanaunthoritie afforesaid, he is elected [and] nominated  
recorder of this cittie during his good behavior in that  
office ; he keaping reasydens in this cittie, and not to  
departe this cittie or kingdome without the lycens of the  
Maior and Sherryfes for the tyme being, with sixe of the  
aldermen of the same cittie, and he to have the old  
stypend that others preceeding him in that office had,  
which is twentye and five pounds, sterling, per annum  
over and above some other perquisites belonging to the  
same office.

Petition.

[2.] Whear[as] Richard Wiggett and William Chalcrett,  
taylors, made humble styte in this assembly, praieing

that their childrin and servants might be admitted free to the  
of this cittie without fine, notwithstanding themselves Freedom  
came in by fyne: it is ordered and establyshed by  
thauuthoritie afforesaid, in respecte of the good lyking  
that is had of the said Richard Wiggett and William  
Chalerett, and of their good carriadge, and alsoe for that  
they are lyke in shorte tyme to beare some chardgable  
offices to the woorshipp and credditt of this cittie, that  
therefore the said Wiggett and Chalarettes childrin be children  
made free without fyne; and as for their apprentyses A. 1. 1. 1.  
which nowe they have, it is agreed by the auuthorytie Freedom  
afforesaid, that every of them shalbe made free for the  
fyne of twenty shillings, and hensforth they must  
endeavor to bring uppe the childrin of freemen, whoe Freedom  
shall have noe cause to complaine in this kinde.

[3] It is agreed, by the auuthorytie afforesaid, that  
Robert Gossan, scrivener, shall have the loer rowlme in Gossan,  
SCRIVENER,  
School-  
house.  
the free schoole house; condicionally that he teache the  
free cittyzens childrin for two shillings, sterling, the  
quarter, and others as he cann agree withall. This  
graunt to contynue noe longer than during the cittyes  
pleasure.

[4.] It is agreed, by thauuthorytie [afforesaid], that  
Thomas Buyshoppe, of Dublin, merchaunt, shall have a Thomas  
Buyshoppe  
lease for tearme of threescore and one yeares, to begynn  
presently, uppon a parcell of Sutter lane, contayning in same land  
breadth eighteen foote square, saving a waie or passadge  
to lead to Jenvelles Inns of sevin foote wyde, in leingthe Jenvelles  
Inns  
twenty six foote, and in breadth, all allongest to Mr.  
Gyles Allens housse, twenty foote; which is over and Gyles Allens  
house  
above the waste ground neer Saint Nicholas church wall,  
wherin the well spring standeth; he paicing for the same St.  
Nicholas  
Church  
Wall  
tenn shillings, Irysh, per annum; with other covenantes  
and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[5.] Whear[as] the commons earnestly required that  
some good course might be taken for bringing in the old  
and newe debtes of this cittie, and as well the present Debts

- 1605-6. and future rentes, to the end the citties credit might be spedely dyschardged: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Fraunces Tailor and Mr. Nicholas Barran, Mr. Buyshoppe, and Mr. Barrie, shall have aucthorytie under the cittie seale as well to effecte the causes affore recited, as to levy all corne owinge to this cittie, out of which Mr. Cutes his debte to be first paid with expedicion; and the said Mr. Tailor, Mr. Barran, Mr. Buyshoppe, and Mr. Barrie, for their paines to be taken herein shall have two shillinges in the pound, and to be accomptable to the cittie for their doeinges herin. And, farther, that a booke as well of the said arrearadges, as of the corne under the handes of the Maior and auditors, to be deliverid to the said collectors.
- City seal.  
Corn.  
Allowance.  
Book.  
Auditors.
- [6.] Whear[as] James Bee, gouldsmythe, made humble suyte in this assembye, prayeing that the fyne of twentye poundes, imposed uppon him by the aldermen for a contempte, might be remitted, and his humble [submission] accepted: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that, in respecte of his submission in such humble sorte tendered, he shalbe remitted his fyne to five poundes, sterling, to be paid to the thresorer presentlye.
- James Bee, goldsmith.  
Fine.  
Contempt.  
Remission.
- [7.] Wheare[as] William Preston, merchaunt, made humble suyte, praicinge that the fyne of five poundes, lately imposed uppon him by the aldermen for a contempte, might be lykwyse remitted, and his humble submission accepted: it is ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that in respecte his contempte was but smale, he shalbe remitted his fyne to twenty shillinges, to be paid presently to the thresorer, and he to be chardged therwith uppon his accompte.
- William Preston.  
Fine.  
Contempt.  
Remission.
- [8.] Wheare[as] Edward Horton praied some care might be had for the reparacion of the Newgate, which is at this present in greate ruyn and decaie: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that
- Newgate.

Mr. Maior, Mr. Recordor and sir John Tirrell shall survey 1605-6  
the ruyns of the said gaiole, and give order to the master  
of the woorkes for the repaieringe of the same.

[9.] Wheare[as] sir John Tirrell, knight, required to Sir John  
Tirrell  
Bartholomew  
have his lease of Ballelles, which was graunted by order  
of assembly and sealed : it is therefore ordered and agreed,  
by thauethorytie afforesaid, that the said lease shalbe  
perfected before the poste assemblye, and that the said sir  
John shall paie for the same five poundes, in old silver, Silver  
according to his former graunt, and that before thin-  
sealinge of this lease.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that  
Robert Moulson, master of artes, shall have thuse of the Robert  
Moulson,  
Free  
scholl.  
free schoole of this cittie, during the citties pleasure, and  
withall shall have ten poundes, old silver, yearly  
stypend, in consyderacion that he shall teache all the  
free cittizens children free, and to take of all strandgers Children.  
childrin as he and they can agree. His fee is to be paid  
by the thresorer of this cittie, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant.

[11.] It is farther agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid,  
that Jacobe Newman shall have a lease for tearme of as Jacobe  
Newman,  
Isoldes  
tower  
menye yeares as he hath uppon the tower called Isoldes  
tower and the tennement therunto adioyning, uppon a  
voyde peace of ground in the north and east syde of the  
said tower and tennement, contayninge theis parcelles  
following, videlicet : firste, from the said tower to thend Hog lane  
of the Hog lane, eastwarde, two hundreth fouer score and  
two yardes ; from the loe water marke to thend of the  
Hog lane in breadth sowthwarde, fyftie eight yardes :  
from the loe water marke to the myddell of Fagans Water  
marke  
orchard wall, nowe in the occupacion of the constable of  
the Castell of Dublin, fortie three yardes ; from the But- Buttevant  
tower  
tevant tower to the corner of Fagans orchard wall, one  
hundreth fyftie and fouer yardes ; from the loe water  
marke to the Dames mylles sowthward, one hundreth Dames  
mylles  
twentye and five yardes ; from the loe water marke  
throughe the smale iland unto the pavement of the



1605-6. Dames street. Rent. Water-course. Mills. Castle ditch.

Dames street sowthward, one hundreth thirtie and two <sup>Roll x. m. 67 b</sup> yardes ; the smale peace of grownd lyeing northward of the said tennement and tower, and being of the leingth of the said tennement and tower, and lyeing northward from the same, is in breadth fouer yardes ; for which parcelles the said Jacobe Newman is to paie fouer shillings, Iryshe, per annum, with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease. Provided alwaie that the same be nott preiudiciall in the watercourse from the said mylles, nor to the watercourse from the Castell dycche, nor that any housse be buylded upon the premisses, and that the lease be taken out by the post assemblye.

Gerrald Younge. Acquit-tance.

[12.] Whear[as] Mr. Gerrald Younge, alderman, made humble petycion to have an acquitans under the common seale of this cittie for that yeare he was thresorer of the said cittie : it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the said Mr. Younge shall have an acquitans under the Maior and auditors of the accoumptes of this cittie their handes for his dyscharge.

Admis-sions to franchise. m. 68.

Admitted to franchise:—By special grace and on fine of one pair of gloves to the wife of Master John Brice, now Mayor: Richard Bolton, recorder of the city of Dublin. By special grace and on fine of five shillings, which fine is remitted condicionally that he serve the Maior of Dublin from tyme to tyme every quarter daie in his kychin: Robert Lynaker, cook. Admitted on having served apprenticeships: Christopher Brice, John Fleminge, Walter Tailor, Edward Tallon, Thomas Golborne, merchants, Robert Hand, James Jacobe, bakers, Thomas Allen, button-maker, Thomas Conian, “wheeler.” As daughters of freemen: Barbara Weston, Ellinora Longe, maidens.

1606.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Whear[as] Richard

<sup>1</sup> 4 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 20 April, 1606.

Brice, merchaunt, som unto Mr. John Brice, nowe Maior, <sup>John Brice,</sup> preferred petition in this assembly, requiring to have <sup>Maior</sup> suche monnyes graunted by order of assemblee towards the supportacion of his fathers chardge this yeare paid with expedicion: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie <sup>of the</sup> afforesaid, that uppon the casualtyes and revenues Mr. Maior shalbe paid his whole stypend betwen this and the <sup>next</sup> nexte assemblee, allowing such somes as he hath or shall have receavid, and suche somes as any person shall owe to the cittie that shalbe brought by Mr. Thresurer before Mr. Maior and not committed by him, or that beinge committed shalbe released by him without assent of Mr. Thresurer.

[2.] Whear[as] Josephe Bounberye alsoe made humble suyte in this assembly, praieing that his childrin and servantes might be admitted free of this cittie without fyne, notwithstanding himselfe came in by fyne: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie afforesaid, in respecte of the good lyking that is had of him and of his good carriadge, and alsoe that he is lyk in shorte tyme to beare some chardgable office, to the worshipp of this cittie, that his childrin be made free without fyne; and, for his apprentyses he nowe hathe, they <sup>shall</sup> shalbe made free [paieing eche] one of them twenty shillings, sterling, fyne; and hensfoorth he must indevor to bring uppe the childrin of freemen, whoe shall <sup>have</sup> have noe cause to complaine in this kinde.

[3.] It is lykwyse agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid, that Henry Stokes shalbe remitted ten shillings <sup>upon</sup> upon him in remaine for the fyne of his admission to the franchises and lybbertyes of this cittie.

[4] Whear[as] the commons complayned that there is spronge uppe emongest the prentyses of this cittie [in <sup>any</sup> generall many] vices, and especiallie the wearing of long haire fashioned lyke ruffins, an unmeet thing to be per- <sup>mitted</sup> mitted [in any civil cittie]: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that all the masters <sup>shall</sup>

1605-6. Corpora- tions.	of the severall corporacions [that nowe] are or herafter	Roll x. m. 69.
Gilds.	shalbe, shall call before them the bretherin of theis	
Long hair.	severall yealdes, and to gyve notyee [to them] to reforme	
Apparel.	as well the vice of longe haier as other fashions which	
Admoni- tion.	many of their prentyses, contrary to the vocaacion of an	
Companies.	apprentyse, doe use in their apparraile and otherwyse ;	
	and yf the masters of the said prentyses shall faile soe to	
	doe, after warning or admonicion givin him therof by	
	the said master of his companye, [then] he to forfeite	
	unto the said companye, to be putt into theire common	
	thresury, the som of twentie shillinges, sterling ; and yf	
	the master of any companye shall faile to give notyee	
	to his said bretherin within fyften daies to reforme the	
	said vice, the said master soe failing, to paie unto the	
	thresorye of this cittie the som of twentye shillinges,	
	sterling, tociens quotiens. And yf, within one moneth	
Publica- tion.	after the publyshing of this [lawe, any] prentyse, of	
	what quallytie or condicion soever he be, serving in	
	this cittie or within the franchises or lybberties therof,	
Locks.	shalbe fownd to wear lockes or long haire, it shalbe	
	lawfull [to the master of that companye to] carrye the	
Halls.	said prentyse to their hall, and there to see [him	
Whipping.	refor]med, and after to whippe him [with two] portors	
	dysgysed, at the dyscession of the said master, [and	
	that the] master of the said prentyse shall or [may]	
Infringe- ment.	be committed for infringing this lawe by the master of	
	his companye for sixe daies ; and yf the master [of eny]	
	of the said companies doe neglecte the puttinge of [this	
Penalty.	lawe] in exeuction, he shall paie to this cittie thresurye,	
	for the use of this cittie, twentye shillinges, sterling,	
	for every defaulte ; [and this to hold for a lawe] in this	
	cittie against prentyses for ever.	
Mayor.	[5.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : John Arthore ;	
Sheriffs.	Sheriffs : George Devnyshe, Robert Mapas.	
Admis- sions to franchise.	Admitted to the franchise, on having served appren- m. 68, 6	
	tieships : Richard Horysse, Walter Fleminge, George	
	Plunckett, Thomas Doyne, merchants, Robert Kennedie,	

tailor, John Elles, carpenter, Peter Duffe, James Warringe, 1606  
 Bartholomew Lalor, bakers, John Barnewall, saddler,  
 Philip Doile, cooper, William Pigot, shoemaker. On  
 payment of fine: Edward Tirrell, sailor.

1606. Fourth Friday after 24 June. 1606

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whear[as]  
 Richard Brice, sonn unto Mr. Maior, required that the  
 monnyes due by this citty to his said father might be  
 presentlye satisfied and paid: it is agreed, by the  
 aucthorytie of this assemblye, that Mr. Thresurer shall  
 make present satisfaction of soe muche as is due unto  
 the said Mr. Maior.

Brice,  
 Mayor  
 Duffe.

[2.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for  
 certaine consideracions moved in this assemblye, that  
 Richard Bolton, recordor of this citty, shall have from  
 Michalmas nexte everye yeare for his fee and stypend  
 forty poundes, harpes, making thirtye poundes in old  
 silver, besydes the perquisites due and belonging to the  
 recordors office, and untill Michalmas next but the  
 auncient fee.

Richard  
 Bolton  
 Recorder  
 Stypend.

Perquisites

[3.] Whear[as] John Arthore, of Dublin, alderman,  
 whoe is elected and chosen Maior of this citty for this  
 nexte yeare, preferred petycion, requiringe some con-  
 syderacion to be had of him for divers respectes, and  
 cheaflye for that he was called to that office three yeares  
 before his due tyme: it is agreed and ordered, by the  
 aucthorytie afforesaid, that there shalbe givin and paid  
 unto the said John Arthore, out of the casualtyes that  
 are due or that shall fall due to this cittie in his yeare,  
 the some of one hundred poundes, sterling, towards his  
 mentaynaunce in his office of Maioraltye. And yf the said  
 casualtyes doe nott amount to soe muche, then the residue  
 to be paid out of the revenue of this cittie. Provided  
 alwayse that this graunt shalbe good, eny lawe hertofore  
 made to the contrarye notwithstanding.

John  
 Arthore  
 Mayor  
 elect.

Good  
 Council

Official  
 Mayoralty

[4.] Forasmuch as Robert Mapas, merchaunt, whoe was

Robert  
 Mapas

1606. latelie elected and chosen to be one of the Sherryfes this next yeare, preferred petycion to this assemblye, shewing therein that he was weake and verye unhable to undergoe the said office: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytye afforesaid, that the said Robert Mapas shalbe dyschardged for ever being Sherryfe for the fyne of threescore and fyften poundes, in old silver; and the rather for the dyschardging of Mr. Cuttes and others debtes, wherin this cittyte standeth indebted, and alsoe for necessarye woorkes for the repaiering of Newgate and other reparacions within the cittyte, which otherwyse could nott be well effected; and the said petitioner to have his place in stacions next after them that have bene Sheryfes.

[5.] It is agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that sir John Tirrell, knight, in the behalfe of this cittyte, shall nomynate a cleareke to the viccaradge of Rathmaknye, in the countye of Wexford, nowe being voyde, and that the said parson soe nomynated by the said sir John Tirrell to be presented to the said viccaradge by the Maior, Sherryfes and commonaltye of this cittyte in forme of lawe.

[6.] Whear[as] John Brooke, trompetor, complayned in this assemblye that he hath monnyes due unto him by this cittyte, appearing by severall warrants of the Maior for the tyme being, which as yett he cannott receave: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall examyn yf the debte be due to the said John Brooke, and theruppon to give order to Mr. Thresurer to make paiement accordinglye.

[7.] Forasmuch as complaint was exhibited by the commons against the marshall and deputye cleareke of the markett for menye abuses by him committed, and cheafly for extorcion in taking greater custome of the cuntrye bouchers and others then is due to him: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that yf he doe not reforme theis faultes before the nexte assemblye, then he shalbe dysplaced.



[8.] Whear[as] the gaioler of Newgate shewed by his petycion that the Newgate is verye ruynose and much decayed, and praied that a present course might be taken for the repaiering of the same: it is therefore agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that the thresurer shall deliver unto the masters of the woorkes twentye poundes, in old silver, to imploye uppon the Newgate, and to render accounte for the same.

[9.] Forasmuch as in this assembly it was found that there was three defaultes of riding the franchises, videlicet, first, in the yeare of Mr. Bellewes<sup>1</sup> Maioraltye; the second, in the yeare of Mr. Handcockes<sup>2</sup> Maioraltye; the third, in Mr. Robert Balls<sup>3</sup> Maioraltye; for which every of them, by an auncient lawe of this citty, is to forfeite to this citty tenn poundes; which order is by this assembly confirmed; and for that the same is nowe too longe unrydden: it is therefore agreed, by thauethorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall ryde the franchises, and shall have for the same five poundes, old silver, out of the fynes afforesaid, and that from henceforth the said franchises shalbe rydden every third yeare, in the month of September, by the Maior, Sherryfes and commons for the tyme beinge, uppon paine of tenn poundes to every one that make defaulte.

[10.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, for avoyding of menyne inconveniences, that the waterbaylyfes of this citty shall bring in their measures before sir John Tirrell, knight, Mr. Robert Ball, Mr. Tailor, and Mr. Burran, commissioners appointed in that behalfe, and yf they find enye measure false, the same to be presentlye brooken, and the waterbaylyfes to be punnyshed by Mr. Maior.

[11.] That Robert Moulson, scholemaster, shall have the upper rowlmes of the free schole, and that he shall be putt in possession therof before Michalmas next, and to

1, 2, 3 See pp. 321, 375, 443.

1606. contynue during the cityes pleasure; and that in the meane tyme Mr. Maior and thresurer to dyspose other-  
 Munition. wyse of the munition. Roll, m. 70

[12.] That Mr. Thresurer shall presentlye deliver unto  
 Kelly, drom, three yardes of cloath; and that  
 drummer. ever hensforth he shall have yearlye three yardes of  
 Livery. cloath for his lyverye in suche sorte as the trompetor  
 hath, to be paid by the thresurer of this cittie.

[13.] Whear[as] the commons complayned that  
 Sherloke. Phillippe Sherloke, merchaunt, dysceased, held the  
 Custom. Shambles. custome of the shamels, and after his dyscease his wyfe  
 did, and as yett doth, hold the same, for which there is  
 due to this cittie on them at least twentye poundes,  
 sterling: it is therfore orderid and agreed, by thautho-  
 ritye afforesaid, that Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer doe  
 provide a new tennant for the premisses presentlye, and  
 in respecte of hir povertie to compound with hir for the  
 arrearadge, and such composition to stand.

[14.] John Dowdie, merchant, is elected Sheriff for the  
 Sheriff. Mapas. ensuing year, in place of Robert Mapas, merchant, lately  
 elected, and for reasonable causes exonerated.

Admitted to the franchise on having served appren-  
 ticeships: Gerald Coffie, Patriek Stanlie, Redmond  
 Admis- sions to franchise. Bremigham, John Lecester, James Roe, Robert Barnewall,  
 Peter Foord, merchants, Nicholas Enos, smith, Nicholas  
 Walshe, tailor, Thomas Lawles, carpenter, Leonard  
 Warren, saddler. As children of freemen: Maria Usher,  
 Jeneta Usher, Matilda Barnewall, maidens, Robert  
 Pantinge, Walter Gerrott, merchants, Stephen Curren,  
 "helier." On payment of fine: Robert Cotherbank. m. 7

1606. Third Friday after 29 September. m. 71

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie next after the  
 feast of Saint Michell tharehangill, anno Domini 1606,  
 and in the fouerth yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne  
 lord, king James, of England, Fraunce and Ireland, and  
 of Scotland the fortyeth, Mr. John Arthore being then

Maioꝛ of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. George Devnyshe and Mr. John Dowd, then Sheryfes of the same cittie, theiꝛ lawes, orders and constitucions following weare made and establyshed in full assembly then holden :

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is elected thresurer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maioꝛ, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. John Brice, Mr. Nicholas Burran, Mr. John Cusake, Thomas Eustace and Nicholas Purcell are elected auditors of this cittie accountes for the same yeare.

[3.] Mr. John Bennes and Mr. Richard Brown are elected masters of this cittie woorkes for the same yeare.

[4.] Whear[as] sir John Tirrell, knight, preferred humble petycion to this assemblye, shewing that he held by lease from this cittie the towne and landes of Balleles, alias Balleoffrin, in the countye of Dublin, and that notwithstanding the great chardge he hath bene at in bringing the same to passe to be parcell of this citty possessions, the same is nowe lyke to be lost and taken quite from this cittie ; wherfore he humblie craved some good course to be helte for the same : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that a lettre of attorneye under the cittie seale shalbe made unto Edward Ball, of this cittie, merchaunt, to enter into the premisses, and to seale a lease therof in the name of the Maioꝛ, Sheryfes and cittizens of the cittie of Dublin, accordinge the former lease above mencioned.

[5.] Whearas the commons made humble suyte to this assembly, requiring that some good course might be taken for reforming the great deceipte and abuses of the lymemen that bringeth lyme to this citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoryte afforesaid, that yf any sacke of lyme be brought into this cittie which doath nott containe a Burdeoxe hoggeshead, it shalbe forfeited, the one halfe to this citty, and the other halfe to him that shall espie the same and enforce the Maioꝛ therof.

1606.

[6.] Forasmuche as the commons made humble request praicinge that order might be taken for removing of all suche fyrr and faggott reakes as are placed in many dangerose places within this cittye and suburbes, contrarye to the lawes of this cittie: it is ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the former lawes made and provided in that behalfe be putt in execution by the Maior and Sherryfes.

Roll x  
m. 71.Furze.  
Faggots,  
Ricks.

Laws.

Contagion.  
Pest-  
house.

Payments.

[7.] Forasmoche as the commons humblye required, for divers respectes and cheaflye to avoid danger in this contadgiouse tyme, that the pest housse might be mentayned upon this cittye chardge: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that sixe shillinges, old silver, a wicke shalbe paid to the callinders out of the casualtyes of this cittye, so longe as Mr. Maior shall thincke it needfull; and that the thresurer shall weekly, upon Mr. Maiors warrant, deliver the same; and that twelve shillinges which Mr. Maior hath alreddy laid out for that purpose, shalbe paid unto him presentlye by the thresurer.

Complaint.

Marshal.

Removal.

[8.] Whearas the commons complained of thinsufficiencye of the marshall for divers respectes, and humbly praied some other might be placed in that office, being a place wheron this cittye credit doth much depend: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that the marshall shall contynue his place untill the nexte assemblye, in which tyme yf any defaulte maye be justly proved against him, then he shalbe dysplaced, and another putt in his place.

Burian.

Book.  
Revenues.

[9.] Whearas Mr. Nicholas Burran, alderman, hath caused a booke to be made of this cittie revenues and other necessarye thinges for the good and advantadge of this cittye, and praied consyderacion might be had of his travaile therein: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that he shall have fortie shillinges, old silver, for his paines, to be paid by Mr. Thresurer upon Mr. Maiors warrant, and the same booke to be keapte uppe in Mr. Maiors deske as the Frydaie booke is keapte.

Friday  
book.

[10.] Forasmuch as the free bouchers of this citty made humble requeste in this assemblye that they might be permitted to cutt and karve their meate in the countrye shamels as they weare accustomed, and that a certaine houer might be laid downe for the countrye bouchers to departe the markett: it is agreed, by the authorytic afforesaid, that the citty bouchers shall keape their standing as nowe they doe in the towne shambles, and that the countrye bouchers contynue in the common shambles untill two of the clocke in the afternoone and noe longer; and yf they doe contrarye, the former lawes in that case provided to be putt in execution.

[11.] Whearas Nicholas Stephins, merchaunt, preferred petycion to this assemblye, shewing of the great losse and hinderance sustayned by him in the tyme of his sheryvaltye,<sup>1</sup> in consyderacion wherof, emongest other thinges, he humbly required to be remitted the rent he should paie for the corne due to this citty, wherof he receavid butt a small porcion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the authorytic afforesaid, that the rent to be paid for the corne shalbe remitted because it was formerly graunted.

[12.] It is further agreed, by the authoritye afforesaid, at the humble request of the commons, that from henceforth noe person that is nott freeman of this citty shall be deputye alderman, constable, or beare anye other office within this cittye,

[13.] Whearas Mr. John Brice, alderman, required to have order taken for paiement of five poundes, old silver, graunted unto him in the last assemblye to be paid by Mr. Robert Ball for his defaulte in ryding of the fraunches of this cittye according his torne: it is agreed, by the authorytic of this assembly, that Mr. Maior shall presently putt the lawe made in that behalfe in execution

<sup>1</sup> See p. 392.



1606.

Postern  
doors,  
Walls.

[14.] Whearas the commons have complayned of divers posterne doores made uppon this cittye wales, which cannot be butt dangerose, and required some order might be had for shutting uppe of them in respecte they were made without lycens: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall presently cause the same doores to be closed uppe, and that from hensforth yf any person shall make or cause to be made any posterne doore uppon or in the cittye wall, without a sufficient lycens under the cittye seale, he shall forfeite for the same offence one hundred poundes, sterling, to the use of this cittye.

Roll x  
m. 71Prohibi-  
tion.

City seal.

Aldermen.

[15.] Richard Barrye is elected alderman instead of James Bellewe, deceased.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprenticeships: Oliver Noolane, Matthew Usher, Thomas Clearke, Thomas Cruse, Nicholas Daniell, Nicholas Dillon, merchants, Murtagh Quyne, butcher. As son of freeman: Henry FitzWilliams, merchant. On payment of fines: Antony Marten, smith, Bartholomew Worrall, tanner, John Brenan, yeoman, Brian Haraghten, mason. In right of wife: John Francton,<sup>1</sup> printer, as husband of Margery Laghlin, daughter of William Laghlin, freeman, and at instance of Thomas,<sup>2</sup> archbishop of Dublin, chancellor of Ireland. Also: Ralph Cotton, "picture-maker," in consideration of pictures<sup>3</sup> of the king, queen and prince.

m. 72

1606-7.

1606-7. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1606.

m. 73

Decay.

Walls,  
Quay.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Wher[as] the commons of this citty preferred humble petycion in this assemblie, shewing into whate greate ruyn and decaie this citty walles, and especiallie the wales of the Key, are

<sup>1</sup> Appointed king's printer in Ireland, 31 March, 1604.

<sup>2</sup> Thomas Jones, Protestant archbishop of Dublin and chancellor of

Ireland, 1605-19.

<sup>3</sup> "Pro fine picturarum excellentissimi domini regis, regine et principis," etc.

growen unto, which, yf it be nott spedelye sene unto will  
 growe boathe dangerose and chardgable unto this cittie,  
 wherfore they humblye praied some good course to be  
 helte for reparinge of some parte therof: it is therefore  
 ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye,  
 that Mr. Maior shall presentlye compell Mr. Robert Ball,  
 whoe is tennant of the Keye, to cause the same to be made  
 uppe without delaye.

[2.] Wheareas alsoe the commons have shewed that the  
 boordes of this cittie shamelles (beinge hertofore in  
 severalle mens possessions) of late by purchases are come  
 into a feawe number of the bouchers handes, soe as there  
 is neyther anye certaintye of the number or rentes of  
 them, and therefore required that they might be compelled  
 to certefie by the post assenblie, for good consydeacions,  
 of the number of bordes and their severall rentes: it is  
 therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid, that their  
 request therein shalbe graunted as was required, and that  
 from hensforthe noe boucher shalbe admitted to purchase  
 or take to fearme any more bordes in the shamelles butt  
 one. And yf any shall doe contrarye, he shall forfeite as  
 a fyne to this cittie twentie poundes, to be levied of his  
 goodes and chattelles.

[3.] Wheras Robert Moulson, schoolemaster, exhibited  
 his bill, requiringe in respecte that his stypend due unto  
 him by this cittie is butt verye smale meanes to him to  
 live by, that the same for his better mentaynance might  
 be augmented, and alsoe that wheras he have ben paid  
 some parte therof by sir John Tirrell, knight, which is  
 denied to be allowed him uppon his accoumpte, that the  
 said sir John might have the allowance therof: it is  
 therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that hens-  
 forth he shall have twenty markes per annum, of current  
 monnye of England, togeather with eighteen pence, current  
 monnye of England, by the quarter, of every freemans  
 child, unlesse it be of suche poore people as Mr. Maior  
 for the tyme being shall please to exempte from any such

1606-7  
Payment. paiement; and for the other demaund in his bill, it is Roll x.  
m. 73.  
alsoe graunted.

Michael  
Hamlin. [4.] Forasmuche as Michell Hamlin complayned to this  
assemblye, shewing that there is twentie poundes,  
sterling, due unto him by this cittie, which he laid out  
when he was agent in England for this cittye busynes,  
Agent.  
England. wherof he praied sattisfaction, and alsoe required some  
consyderacion to be had of his travaile and paines therin:  
Cess. it is therfore orderid and agreed, by the aucthorytie afore-  
said, that the cesse for that purpose laid downe shalbe  
gathered uppe immediatlye, and the monnye in the  
handes of Mr. Brice shalbe deliverid in to Mr. Maior, and  
Payment. the said Hamlin to be paid out of the whole, and Mr.  
Maior to cause this to be effected without delaye.

[5.] It is further agreed, by the aucthorytie afforesaid,  
for divers consyderacions moved in this assemblye, that  
Mr. Maior shall take present order for the repaiering of  
Newgate. Newgate.

John Carie,  
craner. [6.] That John Carie, merchaunt, shall have the office  
and place of craner, with the perquisites therunto belong-  
inge, in suche sorte as Gerrald Tirrell, late craner, helte  
the same; which is to contynue during the said John  
Cary his good behavior.

Elliott. [7.] Wheras Mr. John Elliott and Mr. Thomas  
Plunckett. Plunckett, alderman, complained in this assembly that  
wheras they receaved by the appointment of sir John  
Tirrell. Tirrell, knight, then Maior, of Mr. Nicholas Burran certaine  
Burrans. plate wheruppon they borrowed five poundes, sterling, and  
Loan. paid the same for a boate load of wood which was spent  
Wood. the coronacion daie,<sup>1</sup> the same sir John being then Maior,  
Coronation. and is not yett repaid by this cittie accordinglye: it is  
therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie afore-  
said, that Mr. Maior shall give warrant to the thresurer  
Payment. to paie unto the said Mr. Elliott and Mr. Plunckett fouer  
poundes, sterling, which is all that is due unto them.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 416.

[8.] It is further ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie 1606-7  
 afforesaid, that Richard Forster FitzJohn, of Dublin, Richard Forster  
 merchaunt, shall have the office of customer of the porte Customer of  
 of this cittie, with entryes, cocketes, billetes, bondes of 1606-7  
 employment, and all other thinges which are not Grant  
 graunted to the craner, butt suche estate therein as maye Charter  
 stand with our chartor upon viewe thereof. Provided  
 that the said Richard Forster shall nott graunt over the  
 premisses to eny person whatsoever without the licenc of  
 the Maior, Sheryfes and commons for the tyme being  
 first had and obtayned.

[9.] That George Arthore, sonn to Mr. John Arthore,  
 nowe Maior, shall have a lease for tearme of fouer score Cock Hill  
 and nyneten yeares upon a parcell of Cock hill impaled  
 by Richard Longe, of Dublin, gentleman, for the rent of  
 tenn shillinges, Iryshe, per annum; the lease to be made  
 uppe by the post assemblye; with other condicions and 1606-7  
 covenantes to be incerted in his lease. Assembly

[10.] That Edward Arthore, another sonn of the said Arthore  
 John Arthore, shall have a lease in revercion upon a  
 parcell of Butter lane, in the possession of Richard Butter Lane  
 Durninge, gentleman, which bondeth in the east to the  
 lane that leadeth from the White Friers southward, and White Friers  
 in the west to the lane that leadeth norwarde to Barons Barons  
 Inns, which lane adioyneth to the petycioner his fathers Inns  
 orchard, for the tearme of fouer score and nyneten yeares,  
 at the rent of fouer shillinges, Iryshe, per annum; with  
 other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his  
 lease. The lane to be surveighed by Mr. Maior, Mr Survey  
 Thresurer and Masters Sheryfes.

[11.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthoritie afforesaid,  
 at the humble request of Mr. John Cusake, alderman, John Cusake  
 that he shall have a lease for tearme of fouer score and  
 nyneten yeares upon a parcell of Saint Awdeons lane St. Awdeons Lane  
 nowe in the said Mr. Cusake his possession, for the rent  
 of sixten shillinges, Iryshe; the said tearme and rent to  
 begyum immediatly, and his lease nowe in esse to be sur-

- 1606-7. rendered; with other covenantes and clauses to be in- Foll x.  
m. 73 l  
certed in his lease.
- Newman. [12.] Whearas Jacobe Newman, gentleman, made  
Dames humble suyte to this assemblye, requiringe to have a  
mills. lease upon the Dames mylles for as meny yeares as he  
hath the void grownd adioyninge therto, he getting Mr.  
Buyshop. Buyshops interest in them: it is agreed, by the auctho-  
rytie afforesaid, that the petycioner shall have a lease  
upon the said mylles for tearme of fouer score and  
nyneten yeares, for the fyne of tenn poundes, Iryshe, yf  
he cann compound with Mr. Buyshoppe. The lease to  
begynn immediatlye, and the lease nowe in esse to be  
surrendered, and such rent and increase of rent to be  
paid as hath bene paid and is reserved in the lease nowe  
in esse.

Admis- Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace, on fine m. 73  
sions to franchise. of one pair of gloves, and at instance of sir Arthur  
Chichester, lord deputy of Ireland: William Allen,  
gentleman. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships:  
Thomas Begge, William Reyllye, merchants, William  
Digname, miller, Christopher Sedgrave, tanner, Patrick  
Gorman, smith. As children of freemen: Maria Lanye,  
Alsona Cowgin, maidens, John Weston, merchant;  
Thomas Shelton, merchant, son of John Shelton, alder-  
man; James Heward, yeoman, John Sandell. On pay-  
ment of fines: George Blackborne, Richard Marten,  
“fysh-cooper,” Philip Robert, tailor.

1607. 1607.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup> m 74
- Tirrell. Laws, ordinances and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas  
Cusake sir John Tirrell, knighte, and Mr. John Cusake, alder-  
man, preferred petycion in this assemblye, shewinge that  
wheareas divers fynes weare imposed in the Castell cham-  
ber<sup>3</sup> upon sondrie cittizens of this cittie, which fynes are
- Castle Chamber. Fines on c. tizens.

<sup>1</sup> 5 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 5 April, 1607.

<sup>3</sup> This court, he'd in Dubhu, was

established under patent from James I.

dated at Hampton Court, 10 August.

1603.



thought to belonge properlye to the whole boddie of this cittie, by vertue of certaine chartors graunted by his highnes noble progenitors unto this cittie in that behalfe, and require the same to be bestowed upon them, upon recoverye therof, in consyderaçion of their services done unto this cittie: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauthorytie of this assembye, that the said sir John Tirrell and Mr. Cusake, or either of them that will pursue for the said fynes, shall have the cittyes porcion therof, and that they shall have joynt and severall auctoritie under this cittie seale for the recoverye of the same, and that the said sir John Tirrell and Mr. Cusake shall paie a nest of silver boles, to followe the swoorde of this cittie for ever, valued tenn poundes. Provided that this graunt shall nott extend to eny fynes that shall accrue from hensforth, butt onely to suche as are already past.

[2.] Wheras the commons humbly required that some good course mighte be laid downe in this assembye for avoydinge of the uproare and nutynie that is lyke to happen betwixt the inhabitantes of Oxmanton and Thomas street upon suche daies as they usually muster into the feildes, according the auncient custome of this cittie: it is therefore agreed and ordered, by auctoritie of this assemby, that for ever hensforth thinhabitantes of Thomas street, upon Black Mondaie, shall have the right hand of the cittie collors; upon May daie thinhabitantes of Oxmanton; Mydsomer daie, Thomas street; and Saint Peters daie, Oxmanton shall have the right hand of the cittie collors; and this to contynue as a lawe in this cittie for ever; and this is to be understood of their comminge in to this cittie; and he that shall have the right hand in the comminge in according this order, shall have the rearward in the going out the same daie.

[3.] Whearas Luke Plunckett, merchaunt, made humble request in this assemby to be exempted from all offices belonging to this cittie for ever hereafter, for

1607

Services

City seal

Silver  
bowlsOxmanton  
Thomas  
street  
Daye of  
muster,  
Allmost  
customeBlack  
Monday  
City  
collors  
May daie  
M. J.  
muster  
St. Peter's  
dayLuke  
Plunckett

1607. menye consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is Roll x.  
m. 74. ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that  
 Exonera- the petycioner shalbe dyschardged of all offices as he  
 tion. required, paicinge unto this cittie one hundred markes,  
 current monnye of England, and this the rather for that  
 Rolls it is nott found in the rolls of this cittie that he is  
 sworne freeman of this cittie.

[4.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the aucthorytie afore-  
 said, that Nicholas Stephins, merchaunt, shall have a  
 lease, for tearme of fouer score and nyneten yeares,  
 Nicholas upon a void gardin in Saint Georges lane, called Saint  
 Stephins. Georges church yarde; the said Nicholas paicinge the  
 St. George's rent of tenn shillinges per annum, and takinge out his  
 church- yarde. lease, and paicinge the arrearadges nowe due upon the  
 same gardin by the post assembye; with other cove-  
 Post nauntes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

[5.] That Thomas Robinson, tailor, shall have a lease  
 Thomas for tearme of three score and one yeares upon a void  
 Robinson. peace of grownd nere Bowe bridge, in Saint James  
 Bowe bridge, paroche, containeing a stange or theraboutes, at the rent  
 St. Jamez of three shillinges, sterling, per annum. The grownd to  
 be surveighed by Mr. Maior, Masters Sheryfes and Mr.  
 Survey. Thresurer, and the lease to be taken out by the post  
 Post assembye; with other covenantes and condicions to be  
 assemby. incerted in his lease

[6.] That Jonas Wheeler,<sup>1</sup> deane of the Christ church,  
 Wheeler. shall have a lease for tearme of three score and one  
 Christ Church. yeares upon a voide peece of grownd nere the Longe  
 Long Stone. Stone, containeing a stange or theraboutes, at the rent of  
 five shillinges, sterling, per annum. The grownd to be  
 Survey. surveighed by Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer; the lease to  
 Post be taken out by the post assembye; with other cove-  
 assemby. nantes and condicions to be incerted therin. Provided  
 that the walke alonge the same there nowe shall nott  
 be hindered herby, butt that it shalbe lawfull for all

<sup>1</sup> See p. 476.

people to passe and repasse there, as well with cartes and 1607  
Passages  
carrs as otherwyse, as they have usuallye done before  
this graunt.

[7.] Wher[as] Edward Horton humbly required that Edward  
Horton  
present order mighte be taken for providinge of suche  
necessaries as are fitting for laicinge of the leades 1607.  
Newgate  
nowe redde to be laid on Newgate: it is agreed, by the  
authoritye of this assemblye, [that] Mr. Maior shall  
directe warrant to the thresurer for dysbursinge of  
monnyes to the masters of this cittie woorkes, whoe, Masters of  
woorkes  
accordinge [Mr.] Maiors directions, shall see the Newgate  
repaiered in all thinges without delaie.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] That Thadie Duffe, of this cittie, clarke, shall Thadie  
Duffe,  
clerk of  
Thames  
from hensforth [have the] whole office of clarke of the  
Tholsell within this cittie, with all the perquisites and  
dueties therunto [belonging] or in eny wyse apper-  
teyninge, in suche sorte as John Malone, late clarke John  
Malone  
therof, or eny other clarke [who had] the said office  
and place, helte the same, duringe the said Thadie his  
good behavior therin, and that he shall hold the said  
office uppon suche clauses and condicions as the said John  
Malone latly held the same, save only [that the said  
Thadie] shall paie for and out of the said office to this  
cittie yearly twentye poundes, Iryshe, and noe [more]  
. . . in consyderacion of this graunt all arrearadges  
that nowe are behind, according as was . . .  
[graunt] of the said office made to John Malone afore-  
said.<sup>2</sup>

[9.] That Mathew Handcock, alderman, shall have a Handcock  
lease for [tearme of fower] score and nyntene yeares  
uppon fower messwages with the appurtenances nere  
Gormondes [gate] . . . by this cittie unto Thomas Gormondes  
gate  
Cosgrowe, alderman, and late in the tenure and occupa- Cosgrowe  
cion of . . . deceased, to begin presently after the

<sup>1</sup> Ms. torn.

membrane has been torn away

<sup>2</sup> Portion of the lower part of the

1607.

Handcock.

avoydans of the present lease . . . [the] said Mathewe Roll x.  
m. 74. paying (in consyderacion therof) presentlie to the thresurer of [this cittie] . . . dewe hitherto owt and uppon the premisses, and also paying the [yearly rent] . . . with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.<sup>1</sup>

[10.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : . . .<sup>2</sup>

[11.] Order on allowances to Nicholas Purcell and John Lany, Sheriffs.<sup>3</sup>

Admissions to franchise.

Admissions to the franchise :—By special grace : m. 75. Joanna Walshe, maiden. By special grace and on fine of one pair of gloves : Jonas Wheeler, dean of the cathedral church of the Holy Trinity, Dublin. By special grace : Richard Wood, glazier ; on condition to “repaier and mentaine the windowes of the middell rowme of the new hall and the windowe of the thresurye house duringe his lyfe, the same to be done with semoned, and alsoe to be bound in recognizans to sell semoned glasse to all freemen of this cittie for eight pence the foote.” Admitted, on having served apprenticeships : Mark Sherloke, Robert Clinton, Michael Browne, merchants, John Furlonge, as apprentice to Richard Proudfoote, merchant, Richard Eustace, Richard Cowgan, bakers, Charles Queston, Nicholas Ferrall, Walter Wetherbie, shoemakers, George Dermott, Gilbert Coffie, butchers, William Sherlocke, cooper, Nicholas White, fishmonger, John Edgerton, girdler, Peter Britt, apothecary, as apprentice to Edward Bee. As children of freemen : Elizabeth Rice, maiden, daughter of William Rice, cutler, Rose Cashell, maiden, and Thomas Cashell, children of Rowland Cashell, shoemaker, Luke Plunckett, merchant, Peter Shelton. On payment of fine : Robert Uriell, clerk.

Memorandum : That the daie and yeare aforsaid thies m. 76 lawes, orders and constitucions following weare made and

1, 2, 3 Portion of the lower part of the membrane has been torn away.

established by the Maior and aldermen in full assembly<sup>1</sup> then holden :

[1.] Whereas William Golding merchaunt, lately elected to supply the rowlme and place of one of the Sheryfes of this cittie for this nexte yeare, required that consyderacion might be had of his slender habilyte to undergoe an office of soe great countenance and charge, and theruppon that he might be tollerated withall for some reasonable tyme: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the same aucthorytie, in respecte of his losses, wherof great consyderacion have bene had, that he shalbe forborne withall for two yeares, he paicinge for the same forbearance to the thresurer for the use of this cittie twentye poundes, Iryshe.

[2.] Wheras it hath bene ordained by a former and auncient lawe in this cittie, that yf eny shall be elected to the office of Maioralty of this cittie, and shall refuse to accepte or execute the same, he soe refusing shall forfeite and paie to the Maior, Sheryfes, and cittyzens of this cittie, as a fyne, two hundred poundes, sterling, current monny within this realme of Ireland, and shalbe dysfranchysed from all the libbertyes and freedomes of this cittie, and of and from all fraternyties within the same for ever, and shalbe from thenceforth reputed and taken as a forrener to the same cittie and libberties therof for ever; and forasmuch as Mr. Edmond Purell was elected to the office of Maioralty of this cittie, and hath in this present assembly absolutely refused to accepte and undergoe the same: be it therefore ordeined and establishd, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that the said Mr. Edmond Purell be dysgraded from the place of an alderman of this cittie; and alsoe, according the said lawe, be it ordered, ordayned and publyshed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the said Mr. Edmond Purell, is dysfranchysed of all the freedomes and libbertyes of

1607  
Maior  
AldermenWritings  
Committee

Sheriff

Charge

Receipt

Ancient  
law,  
Office of  
Mayoralty

Fine

Dysfranchysed  
CitizensEdmond  
PurellRefusal of  
Mayoralty

Regraded

<sup>1</sup> The date of this assembly is not entered on the roll.



1607. Disfranchisement. this cittie of Dublin, and from all fraternyties within the same for ever; and that from hensforth he be reputed and taken as a forrener to the said cittie and lybberties therof for ever; and that, according to the said former lawe, he shall forfeite and paie as a fyne to the Maior, Sheryfes, cittizens, and commons of the said cittie, the some of two hundred poundes, sterling, current monny within this realme of Ireland, and that the same fyne shall be levied of the goodes and chattelles of the said Edmond Purcell, or by imprisonment of the body of the said Edmond, at the ellection of the Maior and aldermen of the said cittie.

Fines.

Imprisonment.

Mayor. Sheriff. [3.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Thomas Plunckett, alderman; Sheriff, in place of William Golding, exempted: Thomas Dromgoule, haberdasher.

Aldermen. [4.] Thomas Buysshoppe is elected alderman in place of Edmond Purcell, lately removed.

1607. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Richard Bolton, Recorder. Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas Richard Bolton, esquier, recorder of this cittie of Dublin, preferred petycion to this assemblye praieinge that conyderacion might be had of his travaile in his place and office as that there might be an augmentacion of his stypend: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, that from Michalmas nexte he shall have for his stypend yearlye thirtie fyve poundes, current monye of and in England, and untill that tyme butt that which was before graunted unto him.

Stipend.

Four Courts, Christchurch. Lord Deputy.

[2.] Wheras the commons preferred petycion to this assemblye, praieinge that some course might be taken for the getting of three thowsand mens labors towards the buylding of the Fower Courtes in Christchurch, according to a promise made to the lord deputye in that behalfe: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. [Tailor] and Mr. Barran, aldermen, Mr. Peter Dermond, Mr. John [Bennes], Patricke

. . . , and William Chalereett, shall consyder boath [of 1607. the number] and ability of thinhabitanes of every ward, and shall make a certaine cesse and rate uppon every ward; which being done, Mr. Maior shall directe his warrants to the aldermen and constables of everye ward for the performance therof, and that this shalbe noe presydent in other causes for cessing or rating the inhabitantes.—Partly obliterated.

[3.] Forasmuch as the commons greevouslie complained in this assemblee that, notwithstanding the auncient customes and laudable lawes in this cittie forbidding the removinge of eny suyte brought against the free citzizens of the same into eny other courte by eny writt other than writtes of erreure or priviledge, contrarie to which lawes and customes, and in contempte of this cittie courte and the aucthorytie therof, which every free cittizen is sworne to mayntayne, sundrie of the citti- zens, and especially of late one William Fyan, merchaunt, hath procured the removinge of a cause commenced against him, which course, if remedie be not speedelie had to restrayne them from, wilbe the utter disgrace and overthrowe of the jurisdiction of this cittie courte: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that if eny freeman of this cittie that from hensforth shall remove eny cause which shalbe commenced before the Maior and Sheryfes by corpus cum causa, certiorari, or otherwyse, unlesse it be by writt of priviledge or writt of erreure, shall presentlie, after the same shall appeare unto the Maior and Sheryfes of this cittie for the tyme being, be disfranchised from all lyberties and freedomes belonginge to this cittie, ipso facto, and shalbe ever after reputed as forreyne to this cittie, and withall shall forfeite for every such offence *x.li.*, current monny of England, the one halfe to the use of this cittie and the other halfe to the partie that shalbe delayed in his suyte by eny suche removinge of plea, and the same to be levied by the Sheryfes of this cittie

Aun-  
cientRemoval  
of  
suitCity  
courtWilliam  
FyanJuris-  
diction  
of  
courtM. y.  
SheryfeDisfranch-  
isement

Pen-

1607.  
Removal of  
suits and  
plaints.

for the tyme beinge presentlie after the offence committed be duelic proved, as aforesaid, of the goodes of such person or persons as shall soe remove eny suyte or playnte from before the said Maior and Sheryfes; and that this lawe and the lawes alreddy made in that behalfe shalbe putt in execucion against the said Fyan, and all others which have hertofore offended therin; and that from tyme to tyme hereafter the Maior and Sheryfes for the tyme beinge have verie speciall care in putting this lawe in execucion at large against the offenders, without favor or respecte to eny person offendinge this lawe, as they tender the credit and jurisdiction of this courte.

Roll  
m. 77

Brass  
pieces.  
Queen  
Elizabeth.

[4.] Order in relation to the obtayning and getting of fower brasse peces [lent] unto the late quene Elizabeth, of famos memory, uppon some speedye occasion of service [to be done] in the northe.<sup>1</sup>

[5.] Obliterated.

John  
Johnson.

[6.] Wheras John Johnson, gentleman, preferred humble petycion to this assembly, requiring that some good course mighte be taken in this assembly for buylding of a stone wall in Castelstreet, where the pale of boordes nowe standeth: it is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall preferr petycion to the lord deputye and councell against such persons as have [taken the stones of the said wall, which beinge recoverid maye] . . . be taken for buyldinge of the said wall.

Stone  
wall.  
Castle-  
street.

Walls.  
Quay.

[7.] Order for repairing of the "walles of the Key, much ruynated."<sup>2</sup>

Powers  
Inns.  
Colletts  
Inns.

[8.] Order to prosecute "to an end" the claim for the recovery of Powers Inns and Colletts Inns, "parcelles of this cittie inheritance concealid for longe tyme from the same."<sup>3</sup>

Streams

[9.] Wheras alsoe the commons shewed that by reason of the negligence of the Maiors in tyme past, the streames

<sup>1, 2, 3</sup> Partly obliterated.

and sea coast, whereof the Maior of this cittie is admiral,<sup>1</sup> have been for a long time onrydden, whereby the same is growen to oblivion; and therefore praied the same might be this sommer rydden: it is therfore agreed, by the authoritic aforesaid, that Mr. Maior nowe being shall ryde the streames, and shall have for the same such consyderacion as shalbe laide downe by concordatum by sir John Tirrell, Mr. Brice, Mr. Barran, Mr. Ball, Mr. Plumkett, and Mr. Kennedye, aldermen.

[10.] Grant to John Forster, alderman: permission to dig stones in Oxmanton Green sufficient to burn two hundred hogsheads of lime, and to be sought in such place as shall not prejudice the walk on the Green.<sup>2</sup>

[11.] Grant to George Usher, marshal: lease, for his life, of the custom of the country shambles; annual rent, four pounds, Irish.<sup>3</sup>

[12.] Forasmuche as James Betaghe, swordberrer, made humble petycion unto the said assenblye, shewing that by reason of the paiement of his stipend for two yeares in harpe<sup>4</sup> monny, he hath lost therby the some of sixe [poundes, sterlinge] . . . praied for consyderacion: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the same aucthorytie, [that in respecte he hath bene more] dilligent and carefull in the attendance of his place then any other of the officers [which do] attend the sword, that he shalbe paid out of the casualties the said some of sixe poundes, sterlinge.<sup>5</sup>

[13.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Mathew Handcocke, alderman, shall have a lease for tearme of five score and eighten yeares, uppon soe muche grownde as lyethe voide betwixte the grownde

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

<sup>2</sup> 3, Partly obliterated.

<sup>4</sup> The receipts and issues of the government in Ireland were usually computed in "Irish money or harps," a fourth less than sterling money of England, and in the proportion of

twelve pence, sterling, for sixteen pence, Irish. By proclamation of Earl deputy Wentworth and the council at Dublin, in 1637, all subsequent payments were ordered to be in sterling or English money.

<sup>5</sup> Partly obliterated.

1607.  
Newman.  
Prudfoote.  
Wood-quay.

lately gayned by Jacobe Newman and Richard Prudfoote, Roll x.  
m. 77 b.  
on Wood Key, for the fyne of twentye shillinges, old silver, and the yearly rent of twentye shillinges of lyke monny; his lease to be taken out by the post assembly; with other covenantes and condicions to be incerted in his lease.

Maces.  
Bouth.  
Lany.

[14.] Order for repair of maces of John Bouth and Dorby Lany; the silver bestowed upon them to be as good as London touch.<sup>1</sup>

Pavements.  
St. Thomas-  
street.  
St. James'  
street.

[15.] Whearas the commons required that some course mighte be taken for the paveing of the pavement of Saint Thomas streete and Saint James streete, much defaced and broken: it is ordered and agreed, by the said authorytie, that Mr. Brice, Mr. Robert Ball, aldermen, and Thomas Eustace and Nicholas Kennan, or any three of them, shall surveigh the defectes of the said pavement, and shall impose a chardge upon the stablers that have broken the same by watering of horses, and the rest of the chardge for repaiering of the utter syde of the same [to] be defrayed upon the cittie chardge; and that none from hensforth shall water any horses in the said street upon paine of forfeiture for every tyme soe offending sixe pence, sterling, the one halfe to thinformer and thother halfe to the thresurer of this cittie to the use of this cittie, to be levied by dystresse of the goodes of him or them soe offending; and that the aldermen, deputye aldermen and constables of the said ward shall levy the said forfeitures from tyme to tyme; and for the inner parte of the said pavement betweene the streame and the houses, [it] shalbe repaiered by the inhabitantes nexte adioyning unto the same.<sup>2</sup>

Survey.

Stablers.

Water.  
Horses.

Fine.

Admissions  
to fran-  
chise.

Admissions to the franchise:—By special grace and on m. 75  
payment of fine: Thomas Horne, carpenter. Admitted,  
on having served apprenticeships: John Forster, Gerald

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

<sup>2</sup> At foot is a cancelled entry, | dated 1698, and signed "John Cusack, [Mayor.]"



Doine, Peter Dougan, merchants, Walter Birde, cutler, Patrick Floode, tailor, John Gentleman, glover, Richard Connill, smith, William Macwoorth, plasterer, John Gorman, miller, Barnaby Dongan, carpenter, William Doine, shoemaker, John Dowline, hutmaker. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Arthure, Maria Kennedye Ahield Barnewall, Elizabeth Cashell, maidens, George Tailor-merchant, son of Francis Tailor, alderman, Nicholas Fynn, glover, John Birkett, junior, dyer, Christopher Forster, Nicholas Enos, musician; John Huggard, musician, as son of William Huggard, musician, and on payment of fine.

XI.—ASSEMBLY ROLL, 1607—1624.

1607. Third Friday after 29 September.

Memorandum: That the third Fridaie nexte after the feast of Saint Michell tharchangill, anno Domini, 1607, and in the fift yeare of the raigne of our soveraigne lord, kinge James, of England, Fraunce, and Ireland, and of Scotland the xli.th, Mr. Nicholas Barran beinge Maior of the cittie of Dublin, Mr. Thomas Dromgoule and Mr. James Bee then Sheryfes of the same cittie, theis lawes, orders and constytucions followinge weare made and established in full assemblie then holden:

[1.] Mr. Fraunces Tailor, alderman, is elected tresurer of this cittie for this yeare followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Arthore, Mr. Shelton, Mr. Brice, Patricke Englishe, William Chalerett, are elected auditors of this cittie accoumpes for the same yeare. And that Mr. Thresurer that nowe is shall contynue one of the auditors for this yeare for the takinge of all persons accoumpes that shalbe yealdid to this citye this yeare excepte his owne accoumpte, duringe which tyme he standeth uppon the yealdinge of his accoumpte, he shalbe exempted from beinge one of thauditors.

[3.] Mr. Nicholas Purcell and Mr. John Lanye are

1607. chosen to be masters of this citty woorkes for this Roll xi.  
m. 1.  
Masters of  
works. yeare.

Thomas  
Plunckett.

[4.] Wher[as] Thomas Plunckett, of this citty, alderman, preferred petycion to this assemblie requiringe that he mighte have as much consyderacion towardes the supportacion of the chardge of Maioraltie that now is as other gentlemen preceedinge in that place formerlye had, in respecte of the good service and desertes that are expected to be done by the Maior that nowe undergoeth the same: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblie, for the good hope that is conceavid of the service to be done by Mr. Maior this yeare, that he, the said Thomas Plunckett, shall have the some of one hundred poundes, current monny of England, hoping that Mr. Maior will by his dilligence deserve the same; to be paid out of the casualties, yf the casualties amount to so much; and yf nott, then to be paid out of the revenues.

Charge of  
Mayoralty.

Grant.

[5.] It is further agreed by the aucthoritie aforesaid, for divers consideracions movid in this assemblie, and especially for the better showe and countenance of every stacion, that yf any one of the numbers shall want his cappe, hoode, or gowne, accordeinge his calling and the auncient lawes in this case provided, at the next stacion daie or eny stacion daie hereafter, that then the auncient and former lawes, in this case made and provided, to be putt at full in execucion by the Maior for the tyme beinge against the offenders.

Stations.

Caps.  
Hoods.  
Gowns.  
Ancient  
lawes.

Riot.

Malahide.

City seal.

[6.] Wher[as] the commons preferred petycion to this assemblie requiringe some good course to be holden for prosecutinge the riott and greate abuse which was committed latlye at Malahide against this citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Arthore, Mr. Bennes, and Mr. Lanye, shalbe aucthoryshed under the citty seale to prosecute this cause, and that the thresurer uppon Mr. Maiors warrant shall dysburse monny for the same.

[7.] Whereas also the commons made humble request to <sup>1607</sup> this assembly, requiringe that such course might be established in the same, that as well a competent number of the bretherin of the Trinitie Yealde, such as be of the numbers, as alsoe the masters of the corporacions, with suche of their severall companyes as be of the said numbers, should attend Mr. Maior in their gownes every Sabaoth daie to churche; it is therefore agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the masters of the Trinitie Yeald shall every Sondaie attend Mr. Maior for the tyme beinge with suche a competent number of the Trinitie Yeald as Mr. Maior shall directe the masters of the said Yeald to bringe with them to attend; and alsoe the masters and companyes of other corporacions to attend lykewyse as hath ben accustomed.

[8.] Forasmuch as the commons made humble petycion to the said assemblye, declaring that by negligens used hertofore in makinge upp of the rowles of the numbers the same hath bene verye uncertaine and out of order, nott agreeinge to the manner of their callinge in stacions, and therefore required that the owld rowle of numbers and the forme therof, used in the tymes past, mighte be abolyshed, and the newe rowle nowe made in forme with thorder therof to be allowed: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that the newe rowle shall from hensforth stand and contynue in force, and that the old rowle shalbe abolyshed.

[9.] Wheareas Mr. Edmond Purcell made humble petycion unto this assemblye, declaringe of his dysabilitie by divers meanes, and especially by reason of his longe imprisonment and losse of thuse of his trade, sythence the last quarter assemblye, uppon a sentence then pronounced against him, as well for that his imprisonment as alsoe for his dysfraunchysing of and from the libberties of the same cittie, and for meny other considerations moved by his said petycion, required a remittall of the fyne then imposed uppon him, and his

1607.

restitution unto the franchises and liberties of this cittie: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the authoritie aforesaid, that his fyne, in respecte of his dissability appearing uppon his examynacion taken by Mr. Recorder, Mr. Tailor, Mr. Shelton, and Mr. Cusake, uppon his oath, shalbe remitted to twentie poundes, current monny of England; and, for his readmittance to his freedome, he must be a petycioner at the nexte assembly yf he please, and then farther consyderacion shalbe had of him.

Roll xi.  
m. 1.

Remission.

Prudfoote.

Liffey.  
Fians  
castle.

[10.] It is agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, at the humble suyte of Richard Prudfoote, merchant, that the said Richard shall have a lease for tearme of (*blank*) yeares nowe begynning uppon the grownd recoverid by him of the river of Antlyffie by east Fians castell, the said Richard paieinge the fyne of tenn shillinges, current monny of England, paieing alsoe the yearly rent which he nowe doth therout, and surrendringe his lease nowe in beinge; with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lease.

Talbote.

Templeoge.  
Water.  
Mills.

Corn.

[11.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the suyte of the millers of this cittie, requiringe some course to be taken for preventing Mr. Talbote, of Templeoge, his stoppinge or turning the water cominge to the mills from the righte course, that yf Mr. Talbote at any tyme doe stopp the water from this cittie, that Mr. Maior shall take present order, by advice of Mr. Recorder, for the redressinge of the same; but, for the porte corne, nowe demaunded by Mr. Talbote, the inherytors of the mylles are to defend yt themselves at their owne chardge, and Mr. Maior shall give any lawfull assystance he maye for their better defence.

Browne,  
master-  
gunner.

[12.] Wheras William Browne, master gunner of this cittie, have ben an humble petycioner unto this assembly that, in respecte as well of his dilligent attendance boath in his office of gunner and as yeoman, some good consyderacion might be had of him for his better mentay-

nance, in augmenting his fee that nowe he hath it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that wheras his fee is nowe butt fower poundes, Iryshe, he shall hensforth have the same augmented to fower poundes, Englyshe.

[13.] Whearas Edward Horton, gaioler of Newgate, by his pctyeion made knowen in this assemblye great defectes to be in the percullics of the said gate, nowe redly to fall yf some speedie care be nott had of them: it is therefore agreed, by the auethorytie of this assemblye, that the masters of the woorkes shall presently cause the defectes in the bill mentionid to be amended, and the thresurer to dysburse monnye for that purpose upon Mr. Maiors warrant.

[14.] Wheras Marten Hussy was clected to be one of the Sheryfes of this cittie of Dublin for this present yeare nexte following, and hath ben required as well by a lettere from Mr. Arthore, late Maior, as alsoe by speciall messingers sent for him, to repaier hyther to the execution of the said office and his majesties service in the same, [yett] neverthesse the said Martyn hath nott hytherto repaired to this cittye, nor undertaken the execution of the said office, nor taken his oath to execute the said office, accordinge to his ellection, butt hath and yett dothe contemptuoslye refuse to exercise the said office, contrary to former lawes in that case provided, and to the greate hinderance of his majesties service; and forasmuche as the said office nor his majesties service therein cannott be well and duelye executed without the personall attendance of the Sheryfes: it is therefore agreed and ordered by the Maior and aldermen, that the said Marten Hussye for his said contempt shall forfeite and paie to the Maior, Sheryfes, cittizens and commons of the said cittye an hundred poundes, current monnye of Ireland, as a fyne according to former lawes in that case provided, to be levied of his goodes and cattalles, and further to be imprisoned at the pleasure of the Maior and aldermen of

1607.  
FeeGaioler  
Newgate

Portcullics

Masters of  
works.Marten  
Hussy,  
Sheryf  
elect.  
Requisi-  
tion.

Oath

Refusal

Contempt

Fyne

Imprison-  
ment.



1607.

the said cittie, and that he shall from hensforthe be dyschardged of the said ellection and office for this present yeare nexte followinge. Roll xi  
m. 1 b.

1600, gold-  
smith.  
Sheriff.

[15.] Mr. James Bee, Gouldsmythe, is elected one of the Sheryves from this tyme to Michalmas nexte, in steed of Marten Hussye.

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: Sir Geoffrey Fenton, knight, John Handfeilde, weaver, Henry Walker, cook. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Stephen White, John Cavell, Francis Dowde, merchants, Barnaby Mortagh, tailor, Thomas Englysh, Gerald Allen, bakers, Laghlin Slaman, mason, Dowlin Birne, hat-maker. As children of freemen: Margaret Harpeny, maiden, Matthew Hande, William Doine, merchants. m. 4.

1607-8

1607-8. Third Friday after 25th December, 1607. m. 2.

Book.  
Accounts.  
Debts.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whereas the commons made humble petycion unto this assemblye, shewing that whereas the booke of this cittie accountpes is muche pestered with arrearadges of old and newe debtes, and that for the most parte desperate, and therefore required that a course might be laid downe that all such desperate debtes mighte be quite dashte out, and the sperat arrearadges givin in chardge to some sufficient person, whoe shall have allowance for gettinge in the same, and be accomptable for them to this cittie: it is therefore agreed by the aucthority of this assemblye, that Mr. Maior, Mr. John Forster, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. John Shelton, Mr. Roberte Ball, and Mr. John Cusake, aldermen, and Mr. Nicholas Stephins, or any fower of them, shalbe commissioners to surveye the accountpes, and to take such order therein as they shall thincke best for the good of this cittie, and the same to be executed before Easter nexte.

Arrears.

Com-  
missioners.

Cellar.  
Ordnaunce.

[2.] Whearas alsoe the commons have ben humble petitioner to the said assemblye that, in respecte the seller wherein this cittie ordinance lyeth yealdeth noe profit to

this cittie, neither the said ordinance the better keapte, <sup>1674</sup>  
 the same mighte be rented for this cittie advantadge to  
 some one that will undertake the safe keeping of them,  
 and that will admitt the gunner to have accesse unto <sup>Gunner.</sup>  
 them at needfull tymes: it is therfore ordered and  
 agreed, by the aucthorytye of the said assemblye, that  
 the seller shalbe surveyed by Mr. Maior, Sir John Tirrell, <sup>Survey.</sup>  
 Mr. Fraunces Tailor, and Mr. Weston, and they to retorne  
 by the post assemblye what they thincke the same to be <sup>Post</sup>  
 woorth by the yeare, and soe to be lett to eny that will <sup>assembly.</sup>  
 take the same.

[3.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, att  
 the request of the commons requiring that the slippe in <sup>Slip.</sup>  
 Skippers lane (at this present very noysome) mighte be <sup>Skippers</sup>  
 made upp with great broad stones as the slippe under <sup>lane.</sup>  
 Grymysdyche his house was made, making therin a con- <sup>Grymys-</sup>  
 venient place of eysement for schollers and others, that <sup>dyche.</sup>  
 the fynes to be levied for the breache of thassyse of ale <sup>Assise.</sup>  
 shalbe imployed for the repairinge of the said slippe, and <sup>Ale.</sup>  
 that the aldermen and constables of every ward shall <sup>Wards.</sup>  
 collecte the same upp on Mr. Maiors warrant, and that <sup>Mayor's</sup>  
 the masters of the woorkes shall presentlye goe in hand <sup>warrant.</sup>  
 with the repairinge of the same with thadvice of Mr  
 Maior and sixe aldermen.

[4.] Forasmuch, alsoe, as the commons humblye re-  
 quired that a course mighte be taken in this present  
 assembly for clensing of the dicke leading from Newgate <sup>Ditch.</sup>  
 to Gormondes gate, and that a breeke wall mighte be <sup>Newgate.</sup>  
 made from Hicky, the smythes house, to Gormondes <sup>Gormondes</sup>  
 gate aforesaid, as well for bewtefieinge the same <sup>gate.</sup>  
 as alsoe to prevent the castinge of any filthred  
 there hereafter: it is therfore agreed, by the aucthority  
 aforesaid, that the masters of the woorkes shall presentlye <sup>Masters</sup>  
 goe in hand with the buyldinge of the said wall, and <sup>of workes.</sup>  
 that Mr. Thresurer shall deliver monnye to the masters <sup>Building.</sup>  
 of the woorkes upp on Mr. Maiors warrant, to be imployed  
 for the buyldinge of the same.

1607-8.  
Numbers.

Watching.  
Guarding.  
Infection  
Tickets.

Cesse.

Repayment.

Gates.  
Rosemary  
lane.

Quay.  
Cook's  
street.

Sir John  
Tirrell.

Account.

Remission.

Riding of  
the fran-  
chises.

[5.] Wheras the aldermen, the numbers of xlviiii. and fourscore and sixteen, have made humble petycion to this assemblye, declaring that whearas they have laid out severall somes of monny for wachinge and garding this cittie in the tyme of the late infection of plague, upon tyequetes and promise then made that they should be repaid by waie of cesse or contribucion, and therefore praied that a cesse might be made accordinge the former promise: it is therfore agreed, by thauuthoritye of the said assembly, that a generall cesse should be laid by Mr. Roberte Ball and Mr. John Cusake, aldermen Mr. Lawrence White and Mr. John Goodwinge, and Michell Hamlin, and William Chalcrett, and Patricke Englysh, upon all the cittizens, and that the same shalbe for the paiement of the said lent monnyes.

[6.] Wheras alsoe the commons made humble request that a course mighte be taken in this assemblye for makinge uppe of two gates at boath thendes of Rosemarye lane, to avoyde the noysomnes therof herafter: it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthority, that sir John Tirrell shall presentlye cause a gate to be made at the end nexte the Keye, and Patricke Englyshe, one of the deputie aldermen of Cookestreet, and thinhabitantes within his warde, shall presentlye cause a gate to be made at the other end of the said lane. The said gates to be lockt every nighte and opened every morning by the constables of eache of the said wardes.

[7.] Wheras sir John Tirrell, knight, humblie required in this assembly that whearas he was fownd upon his accoumpte to be in arrear to this cittie in the some of *x.li.*, sterling, he mighte be remitted the same in respecte he was formerly promised the some of *x.li.*, sterling, in consideracion of his chardge he hath bene at in ridinge of the franchises in the tyme of his Maioraltie, which tenn powndes he never receavid: it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthoritye, that the said sir John shalbe, for the consideracion aforesaid, remitted the said some of *x.li.*,

sterling soe fownd in arreare upon the foote of his <sup>1607.</sup> accompte.

[8.] Forasmuch as Mr. Fraunces Tailor, preferred pety-  
 cion to this assemblye, shewing that wheras he have ben <sup>Francis  
Tailor,  
Greener.</sup>  
 elected thresurer of this cittie for theis two yeares,  
 wherin he have used great dilligens nott onelye in bring-  
 inge of the yearly revenues of the same cittie, butt alsoe  
 divers somes of old debtes in arrear to this cittie, and <sup>Debts</sup>  
 praied consyderacion mighte be had of his travaile  
 therin: it is therefore agreed by the said aucthorytie,  
 that wheras formerly ther was graunted to the petycioner  
 and others, under the cittie seale, the some of two shil- <sup>City seal</sup>  
 linges in the pound for all such arrearadges as by them  
 should be levied: it is agreed that for all suche arrear-  
 adges as are alreddy by them collected they shall have  
 in lieu of the said ii.s. in the pownd, ten poundes, current <sup>Grant.</sup>  
 monnye of England; and for such arrearadges as shalbe  
 laid downe by the commissioners appointed for that pur-  
 pose in the newe booke of arreares and accomptes, and <sup>Book.</sup>  
 by the petycioner collected, shall have for the collectinge  
 therof ii.s. in the pownd.

[9.] Wheras Mr. Edmond Purcell have ben lattlye dys- <sup>Edmond  
Purcell.</sup>  
 franchysed<sup>1</sup> by vertue of an auncient lawe made in this  
 citty for that he refused to undergoe thoffice of Maior-  
 altye accordinge a successive course lykewyse by auncient <sup>Auncent  
law.</sup>  
 lawe; and forasmuch as the said Edmond have ben an  
 humble sutor to this assemblye, that he mighte be re- <sup>Re-admis-  
sion</sup>  
 admitted to the said franchises and libbertyes for meny  
 consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is ordered and  
 agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assemblye, upon  
 respecte had of his estate and chardge of childrin, he  
 shalbe and is graunted his freedome.

[10.] Wheras Mr. Thomas Dromgoule, one of the <sup>Thomas  
Dromgoule,  
Sheriff.</sup>  
 Sheryfes of this cittie, have ben an humble petycioner to  
 this assemblye, shewing that whear[as] at the tyme he

<sup>1</sup> See p. 477.

- 1607-S. Frauchise. Roll m. 2.  
 Shop. was admitted free of the franchises and liberties of this cittie he was admitted by service; and, upon information then made, that before that tyme he had intruded by keapinge an open shopp before that his graunt of admission, he was therefore for that his offence of intrusion censured to paie five poundes, sterling, which the said Mr. Dromgoule, rather then to be delayed from his righte, paid, and by the oversighte of the clearke in makinge uppe of the record of his admission intrid the same that he came in by fyne, contrarye to thindorsment and meaninge of the assemblie; and therefore praied the same mighte be amended; and forasmuch as it is apparant by the bill of the petycioner, and the indorsment theruppon wherby he was admittid freeman, that he was admitted by reason of his service, which in very trueth he truly served, and that the fyne of *v.li.* which was imposed upon him was onelie because he keapte open shopp before he was admitted free, and not for his admittance, and that the same was mysentrid by the clearke: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauthorytie of this assemblie, that the role of the assembly wherin the said petycioner was admitted freeman of this cittie shalbe amended, and made accordinge to the true indorsment which was then indorsed upon the bill of the petycioner.
- Error. Clerk. Roll.<sup>1</sup>  
 Heglye. [11.] Forasmuch as Thomas Heglye made humble suyte to this assembly, in respecte the place of beadell of the poore is nowe voide, he mighte have the same, with the perquisites therof: it is therefore agreed, by the said authorytie, that the petycioner shall have the said office soe longe as he shall well behave himselfe in the same, and shall bannysh boath beggers and swyne out of the streetes, and to have such fees and perquisites as others his predecessors have hadd.
- Beggars. Swiue.  
 Nicholas Kenney. [12.] Forasmuch as Nicholas Kenney, esquier, his majesties escheter generall within this realme, have made humble suyte in this assemblie that a surrender mighte



be accepted of thinterest he hath in the spiritualtyes and 1607 A.  
 temporaltyes of Ranalleghe belonginge to this cittie,<sup>1</sup> and Ranalleghe  
 that he mighte have the same regraunted him for twenty  
 and one yeares begynninge at Christimas last, with other  
 tymes of paiement for the rent reserved therout, for Petition.  
 manye consyderacions moved in his petycion: it is ther-  
 fore ordered and agreed, by thauthorytie aforesaid, that  
 his surrender shalbe accepted and a newe lease shalbe  
 made unto him for the tearme mentioned in the bill,  
 rendering the rent therein mentioned, and the daies of Rent.  
 paiement to be at Easter and Michalmas And yf the  
 Michalmas rent be behind by the space of three  
 monnethes, or that the Easter rent be behind for the Arrear.  
 space of one monneth, that then the lease to be voide; he  
 givinge good securitytie to paie the arreradges which are  
 nowe behind for thes premisses, and doeinge his indevor  
 to intytell the cittie to other land [as] which are nowe Lands.  
 concealid from them, according to his promise; and lyke- Conceal-  
 wyse he to bringe in the office of the premisses before ments.  
 the post assembye.

[13.] It is farther agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid,  
 that Mr. John Cusake, alderman, shall have a lease for John  
 tearme of three score and one yeares upon the upper Cusake.  
 rowlmes of the nowe Crane house, to begyn at Michal- Crane  
 mas last past, at the yearly rent of tenn poundes, sterling, house.  
 current monnye of England; provided he shalbe allowed  
 the first quarters rent; with other covenantes and con-  
 dicions to be incerted in his lease.

[14.] Wheras the commons of this cittie grevosly com-  
 playned in this assembly of the great scandale and  
 blemysh cast upon them by the trayterose and divelysh  
 practyse used by one Raulphe Mylles (unwoorthely Ralph  
 bearing the name of a freeman of this honorable cittie), Mylles.  
 for the escape of the lord of Delvin,<sup>2</sup> whoe was committed Lord of  
 to the castle of Delvin, and by the means of a rope Delvin

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 408, 417, 441.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Nugent, baron of Delvin.  
 On 21st November, 1607, he "made an

escape over the wall of the castle, it  
 being of a great height, by means of a  
 rope thirty-five yards long." Ralph

1607-8.  
Dublin  
Castle.

Escape.

Allegiance.

Treason.

Disfranchisement.

Exclusion.

Posterity.

Aldermen.

Admissions to franchise.

to his majesties castell of Dublin, and was ther imprisoned for highe treason; by whose trayterose plotforne the said escape was effected, and therefore humbly praied the said Mylles should be dysfranchysed from all the lybbertyes of the said citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of the said assembly, that forasmuch as the said Mylles hath broken his duetye of allegiance boath to his majestie, and alsoe hath broken his oath, which he did sweare when he was admitted as freeman of this citty, and therby hath shewed himselfe a traitor boath to God and the kinge, and a false and unfaithfull brother of this citty and the citizens therof, which was never spotted in their duetye of allegiance; and to that end that it maie be a terror and discouragement for any hereafter ever to committ the lyke offence, it is agreed, by the aucthorytye of this assemblye, that the said Raulphe shall be and is, by the aucthorytye aforesaid, dysfranchysed of and from all freedomes, libbertyes and immunityes of this citty, and of every guild or fraternytie therin, and shall for ever hereafter be reputed, deemed and adjudged to be a meer strandger and forrener, and nott a freeman of this citty. And be it further ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that none of the posterytie of the said Raulphe Mylles shall ever hereafter be admitted free of this citty.

[15.] Thomas Carroll is elected alderman in place of John Arthore, deceased.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: James Nelane, Patrick Browne, merchants, Barnaby Enos, tailor, Patrick Floode, butcher, Bartholomew Malone, cooper, Patrick Davies, tanner. As children of freemen: Ellena Malone, Johanna Birkett,

Miles or Mylles above mentioned was in 1608 employed, with another, by lord Delvin's mother, under permission of the government, for the purpose of in-

ducing him to make his submission. —State Papers, Ireland, 1607, No. 460; 1608, No. 654.

Roll 3  
m. 2 l

m 4.

maidens, William Fenton, gentleman, son of sir Geoffrey <sup>1607, 8.</sup>  
 Fenton, knight, Edward Brangan, Thomas Malone,  
 Edward Dillon, merchants, Thomas Maghery, baker,  
 Richard Galtrim.

1608.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1608.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as  
 the commons made humble peticion to this assemblye  
 that a present course mighte be laid downe in the same  
 for amending of the defectes of the piles of the Bridge,  
 hapned unto them by meanes of the late frost, wherby  
 they weare lyke to be altogether broken and miscarried:  
 it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie of  
 this present assemblye, that the masters of the woorkes  
 shall presently cause the defectes to be amended, and  
 the thresurer to dysburse monnye for the same uppon  
 Mr. Maiors warrant.

Piles  
 Bridge  
 Frost.

Masters of  
 works.

[2.] Whearas Mr. Marten Hussyc, lately elected to  
 be one of the Sheryfes of this cittie for this yeare present,  
 made humble suyte to this assembly, requiringe that an  
 order lately laid downe in the Frydaie booke by the  
 Maier and aldermen of this honorable cittye in his  
 behalfe, for his dysmissall from the said office of Sheryfe,  
 might be confirmed and inrolled in this assemblye accord-  
 inge promes made unto him: it is therefore ordered and  
 agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that the tenure of the  
 said order and agreement be inrouled and confirmed  
 accordinge to the petycioners request, and that by order  
 of this assemblye the same be of full force, the words  
 of which order due ensue, videlicet: Whearas Mr. Marten  
 Hussyc appearinge before us, and submittinge himselfe  
 to this table for and concerninge his ellection lately to be  
 one of the Sheryfes of this cittie, which beinge debated  
 and duelye consydered, for divers causes wee are con-  
 tented to yeald to his owne profer made unto us this

Martin  
 Hussyc,  
 Sherrill  
 elect.

Friday  
 Booke

Dismissal.

Enrolment

Order.

Submission

Table

<sup>1</sup> 6 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 27 March, 1608

1608. xxvi.th of January, 1607[-8], and agreed upon before Roll m. 3.  
 by his wyfe ; and therefore, in regard of this his humble  
 and reasonable submission, and upon his faithfull promes  
 Payment. to paie presently to Mr. Fraunces Taylor, thresurer of  
 this cittye, for the use of this cittye, the some of fortye  
 poundes, sterling, current monnye in England, and three  
 score poundes of lyke monnye at two severall paiements,  
 videlicet, one moyetye at the first of August nexte, and  
 thother moyetye at the first of February then nexte  
 following : for performance herof the said Mr. Hussye  
 Bond. is to perfecte a bond to the said thresurer for the use of  
 this cittie. In consyderacion whearof wee doe nowe  
 order and decree, and doe alsoe herby promes, that the  
 said Marten Hussye shall from hensforthe be for ever  
 Exoneration. dyschardged of all offices within this cittye and lybber-  
 ties therof ; and that notwithstandinge, he shall hold his  
 Stations. place in all stacions and meetinges nexte to those that  
 have bene Sheryfes, and such as fyned for the same her-  
 tofore ; and that he maye use his trade and course of  
 Trade. merchandize in such sorte as hertofore he or enye other  
 Merchandise. merchant of this cittye used the same, notwithstandinge  
 anye former act to the contrarye.

[3.] It is lykewyse agreed by thauuthoritye aforesaid  
 George Grymmysdicke. that George Grymmysdicke, of Dublin, gentleman, shall  
 have a lease for tearme of three scoore and one yeares  
 Crane house. upon the upper rowlmes of the Crane house, at the  
 yearly rent of eighte powndes, sterling monnye in  
 England, with other covenantes and clauses to be  
 incerted in his lease. The said lease to begin at Ester  
 last. Provided that if he do not take owt his lease by  
 the next assembly, that then this graunt to be void and  
 of no effect.

[4.] Whearas Mr. Thomas Buyshoppe, alderman, made  
 Thomas Buyshoppe. humble suyte to this assemblye, praieing that the meaning  
 Franchise. of his admission to the libberties and franchises of the  
 Marriage. same cittie might be explained : whither it was in  
 respecte of his marriage to Alles Sheile, and whither

of right he oughte to have his freedome by his said <sup>1608</sup> marriage, or whither it was onelye in respecte of any <sup>Marriage</sup> fyne then imposed upon him: it was therefore, by common consent of the whole commonaltye in this assemblye congregated, resolved that the very cause of his admittance was his marriage with the said Alles; which is acknowledged was his righte to have hadd by the lawes <sup>Law</sup> and customes of this cittie; and that fyne which was <sup>Custom</sup> imposed upon him was for his intrudinge before his <sup>Intrusion</sup> admittance, and for none other cause, howsoever it was mysintred by the clearke, and therefore it is ordered that the roll shalbe made accordinglye.

[5.] It is lykewyse agreed, by the aucthoritye aforesaid, that Thady Birne, of Dublin, merchant, and Rose, his wyfe, shall have a lease for tearme of seven yeares upon the scaffold in the sowth end of Saint Michelles <sup>St. Michael's conduit</sup> conduyte, at the yearlye rent of twentye shillinges, Iryshe, they paieing the arrearadges nowe due theron; with other covenantes to be incerted in their lease.

[6.] Whearas Nicholas Stephins, merchant, declared by his petycion in this assemblye that whear[as], as well in consyderacion of paiement of the arrearadges lately due untill Easter, 1607, for Belmans gardin and Saint <sup>Belman's garden, St. George's churchyard.</sup> Georges churchyard, both in Saint Georges lane, as alsoe for the increase of eighte shillinges and fower pence of yearly rent unto this cittye, over and above the rent of twentye pence formerly paid for them, he hath had a lease for tearme of fower score and (*blank*) yeares graunted unto him of the said gardin and churehyard; in whose lease some oversight hath bene fownd, in recytinge therin butt onely one parcell therof, and therefore required that a surrender of his former lease might be accepted, and a newe lease to be graunted upon them for the tearme formerlye graunted: it is therefore agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, that his said surrender shalbe accepted, and a newe lease to be made unto him for fower score and (*blank*) yeares, to begynn at thend



1608.  
Veldon.

and expiracion of John Veldons interest, and the Belmans Roll: m. 3.  
gardin to be included in his lease; paicing for the same the rent nowe paid therout, videlicet, x.s., Iryshe, per annum; with other covenantes and condicions to be inserted in his lease. This Belmans garden is lying in St. George's lane, and is to be bonded and meared before this lease be sealed.

Bridewell.

[7.] Forasmuch as the undertakers of the Bridewell made humble suyte to this assembly that as well the same mighte be imploied to that use it was buylded for, as alsoe that liverye and seisyn therof mighte be made by the attorney aucthoryshed for the same: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that yf John Malone doe nott before the post assembly make liverye and seisin, a lettre of attorneye shalbe made to Thadie Duffe, under the cittie seale, to make liverye and seisin according the former deed; and that the said undertakers doe certefye this cittie as sone as they maye, according their promes, what are the orders of Brydewell in London, and that uppon such certyfiat present order m. 3.  
shalbe taken for a stocke and other necessaryes fittinge for the same.

John  
Malone.

City seal.

London,  
Stocks.

City  
possessions.

Re-entry.

Hollywood.  
Prudfoote.  
City seal.

[8.] Whearas the commons by their humble petycion preferred unto the same assembly, shewed that whearas divers parcelles of this citty possessions are demised to severall tennantes, in whose grauntes there is a clause of reentrye for non paiement of the rentes, and notwithstandinge the same landes fallen into great arrear; and therefore required that aucthorytie might be givin under this cittie seale to some sufficient persons to prosecute the same to the uttermost, and to reenter into suche landes as shalbe thought most fitt: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Richard Hollywood and Richard Prudfoote shall joyntly and severallye be aucthoryshed under this cittie seale to doe all thinges specified in the said petycion.<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 390, 420.

<sup>1</sup> Partly obliterated.

[9.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Robert Kennedye, alderman; Sheriff, Thomas Allen, Patrick Crolye.

Admitted to franchise, on having served apprenticeships: William Flood, Peter Duffe, Patrick Hehane, Christopher Wolferston, Nicholas Kelly, George Porter, Peter Brinighame, Geoffrey Hues, merchants, Patrick Heyne, smith, John Raynolds, butcher, Henry Murtaghe, Patrick Reylye, Thomas Reylye, bakers, John Carrolle, “helier,” George Allen, shoemaker. As children of freemen: Ellena Edwards, maiden, Edward Goughe, Walter Malone, merchants; Maria Usher, maiden, Walter Usher, merchant, children of John Usher, alderman. On payment of fines: Thomas Kerbye, carpenter, John Stafford, tailor, Jerves Sunderton, yeoman, on fine of five pounds, “and withall he shall serve every quarter daie in the Maiors kitchin every yeare from yeare to yeare.”

1608. Fifth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as the commons, by humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed that whear[as] it pleased the kinges most excellent majestie by his lettre to graunt unto this cittie the confirmacion of the chartors of the same, which hath not as yett bene effected, and all by the negligens of the magistrates of this cittie in prosecuting therof according his highnes graunt in that behalfe, to the great hurte of the common welth of this citty; and therefore praied that nowe the same mighte be prosecuted with effecte, upon the chardge of this cittie revenues: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauthorytic of this assembly, that the said matter shalbe throughly gon withall, and what the chardge therof shalbe Mr. Maior to give warrant unto the thresurer for dysbursinge soe much as shall defraie the chardge therof, and the same to be allowed the said thresurer upon his accoumpte.

[2.] Whearas alsoe the commons humbly made knowen

1608. unto the said assembly of the dangerousnes of the slippe Roll x  
m. 5.  
 Slip. nexte adioyning unto the Bridge gate, by reason of the  
 Bridge gate. ruyns the same is fallen unto, and therefore to avoide the  
 myscheafes that might ensue therbye, and praied some  
 Repairs. good course to be held for repaiering the defectes  
 therof: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the auctho-  
 rytie aforesaid, that the thresurer and masters of the  
 View. woorkes shall presently viewe the defectes of the said  
 slippe, and that Mr. Maior shall give warrant to the said  
 thresurer for dysburssinge of soe muche monny as shall  
 Defence of defraie the chardge therof for the better defens of the  
 city. citty; and that sir John Tirrell, Mr. Forster, Mr. Ball  
 and Mr. Plunckett to be assystant to give their advice  
 for the better fortelyeing therof.

[3.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytye, that  
 George Grymmysdich, gentleman, shall have a lease for  
 George Grymmysdich. tearme of threescore and one yeares, begynninge at  
 Crane house. Michalmas nexte, uppon the upper rowlmes of the Crane  
 house, at the yearly rent of eighte powndes, sterling,  
 old silver, his lease to be made by the post assembly;  
 with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and  
 alsoe that the said George shall paie by or at Michalmas  
 daie nexte forty shillinges, sterling, for the tyme past  
 sythence his lease was first graunted.

Forster. [4.] Whearas Richard Forster, sonn to Mr. John Forster,  
 alderman, have bene an humble petycioner unto this  
 Customer. assemblye, requiringe the office of customer of this cittye  
 Arklow. from Arklowe head<sup>1</sup> to Skerrysh, being properly belong-  
 Skerries. inge unto this cittie, for the tearme of threescore and one  
 yeares, from year to yeare, which he will indeavor to  
 recover uppon his owne chardge from such as nowe holde  
 and excereyse the said office wrongfully: it is therefore  
 ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytye, that the  
 petycioner shall have the excereyse of that office concern-  
 ing cockett fees, bills of imployment and entryes, and

Cocket.  
 Entries.

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 37.

whatsoever else is ineroched upon by Masters Staughton and Grymysdicke, paicing therfore yearely twentye shillinges, lawfull monnye of Ireland, presentlye upon the recoverye of eny one of the perquisites aforesaid

[5.] Forasmuch as Mr. John Elliott, Mr. John Shelton, Mr. Thomas Plunckett and Mr. Roberte Kennedy have ben humble petycioners unto the said assemblye, requiringe that some course mighte be laid downe in the said assembly for paiement of the some of fower powndes, sterling, dysbursed by them by direction of Mr John Brice, late Maior of this citty, for intertayninge of counsellors to mentaine and defend certaine pointes of this cittye chartors then in question, for which they had the said Mr. Maiors warrant to receave the same, and yett are unsatisfied : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that in respecte the said some have not bene satisfied upon the former warrant, that Mr. Maior that nowe is shall give his warrant unto the thresurer for the paiement of the said fower powndes, and the same to be allowed upon his accoumpte.

[6.] It is further agreed, by thauethorytye aforesaid, that William Browne, nowe master gunner, shall henceforth have and excereyse the place of Patricke Magynn. lately dysceased, soe longe as he shall behave himselfe well therin and noe longer ; and alsoe that he shall permitt Patricke Magynn his wyfe, nowe wydowe, to enioye the perquisites of the said office untill Michelmas nexte, and he to supplye the said Patrickes office till then and after.

[7.] Wheras Samuell Mollynexe, esquire, master of his majesties woorkes within this realme, made humble suyte in the saide assembly, requiringe paiement of twentye powndes, sterling, due by the cittizens as remaine of their agreement of the contribucion promised by this cittye towards the buyldinge of the Fower Courtes in Christchurche : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the booke of sesse be perused by

1608.

Roll  
m. 5  
sir John Tirrell, Mr. Tailor, Mr. Roberte Ball, aldermen, Mr. Stephins and Mr. Edmond Malone, and what they find therein to be unpossyble to gett, the same to be paid to the petycioner out of the revenues.

Brooke,  
trumpeter.

[8.] Whearas John Brooke, trompettor, made humble suyte to the said assemblye, praicinge farther consydera-  
tion to have bene had of h's travaile in the jorneye undertaken by him for Mr. Marten Hussy, latelye elected Sheryfe, for which he helde himselfe very slenderly recompenced: it is therfore agreed and ordered, by the said aucthorytye, that the petycioner shall have twentye shillinges, sterling, uppon Mr. Maiors warrant to the thresurer, over and above the xx.s. formerly received by him.

Martin  
Hussy.

Grant.

Patrick  
Croly.Sheriff-  
elect.Exonera-  
tion.  
Fine.

Payments.

Stations.

Bond.

Patrick  
Croly.

[9.] Whearas Patricke Croly, shoemaker, have bene an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, declaringe that whear[as] he have ben latelye elected one of the Sheryfes of this cittye for this nexte yeare, and in respecte of his dysabilitye boath in his welth, unhablenes of boddy and chardge of childrin, made knowen in the said assemblye, required to be dyschardged from undergoeinge the said office uppon some reasonable fyne: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that he shalbe dyschardged of beinge Sheryfe for ever, paieing unto this cittye and corporacion the some of fyfitye powndes, sterlinge, current monny in England, in manner following, videlicet: twenty powndes, sterlinge, by or at the nexte post assemblye; fyften powndes, sterling, by the last daie of Michalmas tearme nexte; and fyften powndes, sterling, of lyke monnye, the last daie of Trenitie tearme then nexte followinge; and he to have and hold his place in stacions nexte after those in that case before him; and that the petycioner doe putt in sufficient bond for the performans of the premisses.

[10.] It is farther agreed, by the said aucthorytie, m. 5  
forasmuch as Patricke Croly is dysmissed from the office of one of the Sheryfes of this cittye for this nexte yeare



for meny good and lawfull causes consydered of in this <sup>1608</sup> assemblye, that therfore Mr. Roberte Eustace, baker, <sup>Robert Eustace</sup> shall supplye and undergoe the said office and place of one of the Sheryfes of the said cittye for this nexte yeare. <sup>Sheryf</sup>

[11.] It is ordered and agreed, by the aucthoritie aforesaid, for avoyding of inconveniences in sesses her- <sup>6000</sup> after, that the Sheryfes and Sheryfe peers shall bear <sup>8000</sup> their partes of all sesses of soldiors herafter according to <sup>8000</sup> their habillyties for the more ease of the commons, the which lawe was throughly agreed uppon by Mr. Maior, thaldermen, and the farr greater number of the commons <sup>8000</sup> in the upper house. The Sheryfes and such as have ben <sup>Upper</sup> Sheryfes, being but feawe in nomber, and not aldermen <sup>house.</sup> sittinge in the said upper house, did onely dysagree herunto; butt all the rest of the commons did consent therunto.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace and on <sup>Admitted</sup> payment of fines: Robert Alexander, shoemaker, John <sup>John Alexander</sup> Osmond, cook. By special grace, on payment of fine and at instance of sir James Fullerton, knight: John Kennegame, tailor. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Patrick Nangle, cutler, Daniel Kernan, Richard Tyrrell, tailors, John Boylane, fishmonger.

1608. Fourth Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: John Cusake; Sheriffs: Thomas Allen, Robert <sup>Mayor</sup> Eustace. <sup>Sheriffs</sup>

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. John Bricc, alderman, is elected thresurer of this cittye for this yeare <sup>Treasurer</sup> followinge.

[2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, sir John Tirrell, Mr. <sup>Auditors</sup> Mathewe Handcocke, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. John Lanye, Mr. Nicholas Purcell and Mr. Richard Browne are elected auditors of this citty accoumptes for the same yeare.

[3.] Richard Prudfoote is chosen master of this citty <sup>Master of</sup> woorkes for the same yeare. <sup>works.</sup>

1608.  
Cusake.Roll 1.  
m. 6.Office of  
Mayoralty.

Charge.

Grant.

Confirma-  
tion.

Casualties.

[4.] Whearas Roberte Cusake, son to Mr. John Cusake, nowe Maior, have humbly made suyte in this assembly, shewing that whear[as] uppon the ellection of his said father, to undergoe the office of Maioralty a year before his tyme, ther was an agreement by the then Maior and aldermen, that his said father, for divers good consyderacons then moved, should have towardses the supportacion of his chardge out of the casualties that should for this year growe due to this citty, the some of one hundred powndes, sterling, current monnye of and in England, and praied the same graunte might be in this assembly confirmed: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytie of this assembly, that the petycioner shall have the forsaid hundred powndes, sterling, formerly graunted his said father according the former agreement of the Maior and aldermen, to be paied out of the casualtyes; and yf the casualties shall not this year amount to soe muche, the remaine to be paid out of the revenues.

Robert  
Cusake.St. James's  
parish.Sir John  
Tirrell.

Suit.

Balleles.

Remission.

[5.] It is alsoe agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that the said Roberte Cusake shall have a lease in reversion for three score and one yeares uppon a certaine messuadg in Sainte James paroch, in the suburbes of this citty, nowe in the possession of his father, at the rent nowe paid therout; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[6.] Whearas sir John Tirrell, knight, have ben an humble petycioner to the said assembly, shewing that whear[as] he have ben at great chardges in prosecuting of a suyte in right of this citty for the hamlett of Balleles,<sup>1</sup> past unto him by this citty for threescore and one yeares, and praied that as well a surrender of that his interest therin might be accepted, and graunted a newe lease theron for soe long tearme as his first lease was for, with an eysier rent, as alsoe that he might be remitted

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 328, 465.

the some of sixe powndes, odd monny fownd due on him 1608  
 upon the foote of his accoumpte as thresurer: it is A. 1608  
 therfore agreed, by thauuthorytie aforesaid, that he shall Treasurer,  
 upon the surrender of his ould lease, have a newe lease  
 yealding thirty shillinges, sterling, per annum, when he  
 shall recover the same against Peirs Walsh and his heirs  
 and to be remitted of the *vili.*, odd monny due upon  
 him upon the foote of his accoumpte, and, after that he  
 take out his newe lease, to enter into recognizans to followe Recognizans  
 and sue to recover the said towne and landes with effecte, Zacum.  
 and not to compound with Walshe without the privity  
 of the Maior, Sheryfes, commons, and cittizens of the  
 said citty; with other covenantes to be incerted in his  
 lease.

[7.] It is lykewyse agreed, by thauuthority aforesaid  
 at the humble request of Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, alder- Handcocke  
 man, requiring a surrender of his interestes in the old  
 houses neer Gormondes gate, he might have the same re- Houses  
 graunted him for as meny yeares as he nowe hath theron Gormondes  
 at an eysier rent then nowe is reserved therout; that he gate.  
 shall bring in his ould leases and surrender them, and, that Leases  
 done, he shall have a newe lease on the same houses for soe  
 meny years as be unexpired in the ould leases, paieing  
 for the first sixe yeares one graine of wheat, and after Rent.  
 fower poundes, sterling, during the remaine of the yeares  
 in his newe lease; and forasmuch as he paid for the  
 seale of his former lease, he shall paie nothing for the Seal.  
 seale of his newe lease; and alsoe he shall paie the rentes  
 at thend of every twentye and one yeares reserved in  
 the said former lease; with such covenantes as in the  
 same leases are incerted. This six yeares are to begin  
 at the date of the last lease therof past to the said Mr.  
 Handcock, which was at Ester, one thowsand six hun-  
 dredth and sevne.

[8.] That Mr. Edmond Malone, merchant, shall have a Edmond  
 lease for tearme of fower score and one yeares upon the Malone.  
 newe breecke wall without Newgate, and the grownd that Sevne

1608.

Rampart.  
Wall.

lyeth within the same, unto the issue that runneth under the rampier of the citty wall, at the rent of sixe powndes five shillinges, sterling, per annum; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and he to take out his lease by the post assemblye, or this graunt to be voide.

Roll xi.  
m. 6.Richard  
Barry.

[9.] That Mr. Richard Barry, alderman, shall have a lease in revercion for the tearme of threescore and one yeares, uppon a seller with a loft over it, and a garding therunto belonging in Skipper lane, his tearme to comens after the expiration of the lease nowe in being of the premisses, at fyfty shillinges, Irysh, per annum; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

Cellar.  
Loft.  
Garden.  
Skipper  
lane.

Attire.

Station  
days.Gownes.  
Violet.  
Scarlet.

Penalty.

Turkey.

[10.] Whearas the commons humbly required that ther might be a reformation of the abuses of the severall Nombres in their attieres, and specially their gownes, on stacion daies, for the more bewtefieing of the said stacions: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauuthority aforesaid, that from hensforth the younger aldermen shall provide themselves violett gownes uppon every stacion daie, when thelder aldermen doe wear their scarlett gownes, and the offendor to forfeite forty shillinges unto the Maior, Sheryfes, and cittizens, to be levied of their goodes and chattelles, and every of the rest of the Nombres to wear Turkey gownes; and the Sheryfes to wear partelett gownes, uppon paine of forfeiture of tenn shillinges, to be levied in manner as aforesaid, and theis gownes to be provided by the feast of Christmas nexte for the Nombres and Sheryfes, and for the aldermen by Easter nexte, for that there is no violet to be had.

Recorder.

Deputy.

Veldon.

Payment.

[11.] Whearas upon Mr. Recordors departure into England, it was agreed that a deputy recorder should be then chosen, and theruppon Mr. John Veldon, esquier, being elected, it was agreed by the Maior and aldermen then assemblid that he should have wickly during thabsens of Mr Recorder the some of twenty shillinges, Irysh, which agreement the said Mr. Veldon required to

be confirmed in this assembly; wheruppon it was graunted <sup>100</sup> that the same shalbe paid him out of this citty revenues by the handes of the thresurer of this citty, to begynn from the fyftenth daie of October, 1608.

[12.] Forasmuch as the commons grevosly complained <sup>A. 1608.</sup> of thintrusion of such as come in by fyne, beinge bound <sup>Final.</sup> in recognizans that they should not intrude on eny incorporation, and praie a course to be held as well for prosecuting of those recognizans as all other recognizance <sup>Recognizance.</sup> forfeited that may advantadg or be a benefitt to this citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauehorthyty aforesaid, that Mr. Thresurer of this citty for the tyme being, and Thady Duffe, clearke [of the Tholsell,] shall <sup>Thady Duffe.</sup> see all the said recognizans prosecuted and putt in execution upon the citty chardges, and that Mr. Maior, from tyme to tyme, shall give warrant for the said chardges.

[13.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by the said auehorthyty, that William Conway, belman, shalbe re- <sup>Conway bellman.</sup> establied in that office during his good behavior therin.

[14.] [It is agreed, by the auehorthyty aforesaid, that John Albright, professor of artes and lyberall siences of arythmetyke and writing, shall have the lower] rowlme <sup>John Albright Professor.</sup> under the schoolehouse untill further triall be had of him; and [untill further notice] he shall take of every freemans child putt to him to learne the arte of arythmetyke and to wryte, noe more then three shillinges, <sup>Schoolehouse.</sup> sterling, the quarter, and of every unfree mans child as much as he can agree for.—Partly obliterated.

[15.] That Edward Hollywood shall have thoffice <sup>Hollywood Browne.</sup> and place which William Browne lately held, during the said Edwardes good behavior therin, with such perquisites as he, the said William Browne, had.

[16.] Whearas George Usher made humble complaints <sup>George Usher.</sup> unto the said assembly, sheweing howe that certaine of the cheafest perquisites belonging unto his office have bene <sup>Perquisites.</sup> of longe tyme keapte from him, and required he might be



1608. restored therunto : it is therefore, by the said aucthorytie, Roll xi. m. 6 b.  
 thought fitt, for meny respectes, that he shall enioy the  
 Marshal office of marshall, and all the perquisites therunto  
 belonging, during his good behavior and demeanure  
 Richard Prudfoote therin, he paieing unto Richard Prudfoote, soe longe as  
 Prudfoote. the said George shall hould the said office, fyfty shil-  
 Marshal- linges, sterling, by the yeare, to be paid every Easter  
 se. 8. daie, and the first paiement to be at Easter nexte, and  
 finding good securitytie to the Sheryfes for the prisoners  
 to him committed.

Prudfoote. [17.] Forasmuch as Richard Prudfoote have ben an  
 Marshal- humble petycioner unto the said assembly, shewing that  
 se. 8. whearas he had the keaping of the marshalsies theis two  
 yeares past, to his great losse, and therefore praied he  
 might be contynued in the said office : it was [agreed] for  
 certaine consyderacions moved in this said assembly, that  
 the petycioner shall have fyfty shillings, sterling, by the  
 Usher, yeare of George Usher, marshall, in consyderacion of his  
 marshal. chardges he have ben at, to be paid unto him every  
 Easter, and the first paiement to be at Easter nexte ;  
 together with the revereion of the said office of marshall  
 and perquisites therof yf he doe overlive the said  
 George.

Butchers. [18.] Whearas the commons made humble suyte that a  
 Boards. course might be taken in this assembly that the master of  
 Shambles. the company of bouchers might be compelled to paie the  
 rent of all the boordes in the shambles, and he to receive  
 the same of such as hold them yearly: it is ordered, by the  
 said aucthorytie. that the master of bouchers shall upon  
 Oath. his booke oath deliver a booke unto the Sheryfes for the  
 W. k. tyme being every yeare of such bouchers as doe hold  
 Sheriff. their boordes, and what rent they doe paie ; and yf upon  
 notyce given that the master of bouchers doe neglecte the  
 doeing herof, the Maior for the tyme being to punnysh  
 the said master.

Fines. [19.] Whearas alsoe the commons required that cer-  
 taine fynes, levied the last yeare, of the Numbers in the

upper house by the Maior and Sheryfes then being might be gotten of them, wherby the same might be employed in some necessaryes for the said house: it is agreed, by thaucthoryty aforesaid, that the Maior and Sheryfes of the last yeare be called to accounte for such fynes by them receavid, and two of the upper house, videlicet, Mr. Malone and Walter Britt, to take the said accounte, and the same to be employed according as in the petycion is required.

[20.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, at the request of the commons that the mace berrers of this citty shall find securitytie to save the Sheryfes harmless for all such arrestes as they shall doe from tyme to tyme.

[21.] Forasmuch as the commons made humble suyte to the said assembly that the voide house rowlme at the upper end of Keysars lane, belonging to Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, might be compounded for to make uppe a fleash shambles therof for the younger bouchers that have noe standing to utter their meat: it is therefore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Barran, Mr. Tailor, boath the Sheryfes, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. John Lany, and the master of the bouchers, or any three or fower of them, soe that the Maior and one of the Sheryfes be two, shall conferr and agree with Mr. Handcocke for the said ould house by the nexte post assembly, and what they shall doe therein to be confirmed by the nexte assembly after.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace and on payment of fines: Thomas Aghie, yeoman: John Norton, yeoman, on fine of one pair of gloves, and at instance of sir Thomas Rydgway, treasurer of Ireland; Richard Cullen, helier, on condition "that he, during his lyfe, shall pointe the rooffe of the Tholsell, and see the same stanche, the citty bearing all the chardges, excepte heliers wadges, and he to enter into recognizans to performe the same and to have a speciall care of the said rooffe"

1608.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Nicholas Archpole, tailor, Thomas Dalton, butcher, Richard Cruse, glover. As children of freemen: Katherine Eustace, maiden, daughter of Robert Eustace, late Sheriff; Anne Shagnes, Alice Sheile, maidens; John Fitz Williams, merchant, son of Christopher Fitz Williams, merchant; John Barry, merchant, son of James Barry, alderman, deceased; James Goughe, son of Patrick Goughe, alderman, deceased; John Bath, gentleman, son of John Bath, of Dromconragh, gentleman, deceased.

Roll xi.  
m. 8.

1608-9.

1608-9. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1608.

m. 7.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whearas the commons humbly shewed in this assembly that divers chartors, bookes, roubles, and mynumentes<sup>1</sup> belonginge to this citty, have come into the handes of certaine of the cittizens by some synister meanes, and [are] by them detained to the great hurte of the said citty, and praied a course might be held for getting in of them: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauthority of this assembly, that suche of thaldermen and others of the Nombers as Mr. Maior shall thincke fitt shalbe sworne upon the hooly Evangelyst to bring in such wrytinges and chartors belonging to this citty as eny of them have in their custody, and withall that they and every of them doe declare upon their oathes whear any such chartors and wrytinges doe remaine, or in whose custody they are, or have bene, to the uttermost of their knowledge, and such chartors and wrytinges that shalbe brought in, to be laid uppe saulfly into the thresory house.

Charters.  
Books.  
Rolls.  
Muniments.

Aldermen.

Wrytings.

Cusake.

[2.] Whear[as] Roberte Cusake, son to Mr. John Cusake, nowe Maior, have by his humble petycion in this assemblye, shewed of his fathers suddaine calling to thoffice of Maioralty being altogeather unprovided for the same, and alsoe shewed howe ill he is served by suche

Office of  
Mayoralty.

<sup>1</sup> See p. 452.

as paie him any porte come, which was expected to have bene a great commoditye unto him, but proveth, contrary to all expectation, to be soe badd as it cannot stand with his credit to have the bread made thereof served at his table, and praied consideration to be had therof: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthority, that the petycioner shall have and receive for his said fathers use the some of twenty poundes, sterling, current monny in England, out of the casualties, and that in respecte of the good services alreddy done by his father, and hereafter to be done.

[3.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by the said aucthoritye, at the humble suyte of sir John Tirrell, knighte, for meny consyderacions moved in his petycion, that he shall have a lease for tearme of fower score and nyneten yeares, to begynn presently upon a ruy-nose house or tennement without Newgate, nowe in his possession, at the yearly rent of fowerten shillinges, Iryshe, and this in respecte of his services done to this citty alreddy, and for other services and good offices hereafter to be done; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[4.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthoritye, upon the humble petycion of Mathewe Allen, sonn to Mr. Thomas Allen, nowe Sheryfe, that in respecte of his said fathers great losse sythence his undergoeing of his office and before, and for his services done and to be done, that he shall have to his fathers use forty powndes, Iryshe, to be receavid of such casualties as shall growe and acerue to this citty from this assembly to Michalmas nexte.

[5.] Forasmuch as the commons in this assembly made humble request that Powers and Colletes Inns, being parcell of this citty inherytans and concealid from the same, mighte be lett for certaine yeares to some that would upon their owne chardge recover the same, and yeald this citty a yearlye rent therout: it is ordered and

James  
Cory

Bread

Mayor  
Coffin

Grant

Sir John  
Tirrell

Newgate

Thomas  
Allen,  
Sheriff.

Office

Grant

Powers  
Inns  
Colletes  
Inns

Rent

1608-9. agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that forasmuch as it is Roll xi  
m. 7.  
 Powers understoode that the Powers Inns aforesaid is the grownd  
 Inns. wheruppon Mr. Byse his house is buylte, which house  
 Byse. did cost Mr. Byse his father a great some of monny, it  
 is thoughte good that Mr. Byse shall have the said  
 Powers Inns before eny other, paicing therfore as much  
 as any other will give; and that it may be lawfull for  
 the Maior and aldermen, betwixte this assembly and the  
 Grant. nexte, to graunt the said Powers Inns for threescore and  
 one yeares by demise unto the said Mr. Byse for such a  
 fyne and rent as by the Maior and aldermen shalbe  
 thought meet; and in the meane while the said Powers  
 Survey. Inns to be surveighed by Mr. Maior, and Mr. Thresurer,  
 Mr. Handcocke, and boath the Sheryfes; soe that Mr.  
 Byse shall have a lease in revercion of thother parcelles  
 in this bill mencioned, togeather with the premisses,  
 paicing such a fyne as by the Maior and aldermen shalbe  
 thoughte good; and yf Mr. Byse will not rest herwith  
 contented, and be pleased to take boath by demise as  
 before is expressed, but doth denye the same, then the  
 same to be graunted as by the petycion by the commons  
 preferred is required.<sup>1</sup>

[6.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that  
 Barry. Mr. Richard Barry, alderman, shalbe remitted the fyne  
 Fine. of the seale of his lease uppon the seller and loft in  
 Seal. Skypers lane, lately demised unto him.

[7.] That Mr. John Forster, alderman, shall impale the  
 Skypers lane. lane by north his buylding in Fysh street soe farr as his  
 John land extendeth, in respecte the said lane, is nowe very  
 Forster. noisom to the cittye, and soe to contynue impaled untill  
 Fish street. farther order be taken for the said lane and yf the  
 resydue of the said lane shalbe sett, then the said Mr.  
 Forster shall have a lease therof, at the yearly rent of  
 three shillinges and fouer pence, Iryshe, for the tearme of

<sup>1</sup> In the Ms. lines are drawn through that this graunt is entered hereafter." this entry. In margin: "Vacat; for See p. 514.



fower score and nyneten yeares ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[8.] Whearas Mr. Mathewe Handeocke, alderman, made humble sulte to this assembly that the certainty of the dubbell rent he is to paie at thend of every twenty and one yeares for his holding near Gormondes gate might be laid downe, wherby herafter noe dowbte may be made therof: it is therefore ordered and agreed by thauthorytie of this assembly, that he shall paie every twentye and one yeares, tenn poundes thirten shillings, and fower pens, being the dubbell rent, and his lease to be made according as by the last assembly was granted

[9.] It is farther agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Edward Hollywood, master gunner, shall have to supply his wantes, haveing but a smale stypend, the some of twenty shillings, sterling, to be paid him by concordatum of the Maior and aldermen.

[10.] That Ellinor Penteny, alias Bellewe, wydowe, shall have a lease for tearme of threescore and one yeares on a smale peece of the pavement in Rosemary lane, by west hir house, at the yearly rent of two shillings, she paieing the arrearadges due theron sythens the first graunt therof made to hir husband: with other covenantes to be incerted in hir lease.

[11.] Forasmuch as ther was a generall consent of the Maior, Sheryfes, commons and cittizens of this citty, in a meating the xxix.th daie of December, anno Domini, 1608, that what was or what shalbe done by Mr. Maior and such others as did or shall joyne with Mr. Maior concerning eny course to be taken against the intrudors of Saint Patrickes street, the chardge wherof should be borne by this citty, and the same mentayned and stood uppon to the uttermost, uppon the citty chardge, for avoyding of farther annoyans or inconveniens to this citty, as appeareth more at lardge intered in the Fryddie booke: it is therefore ordered, agreed and establyshed by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that whatsoever was done, or

1608-9.

Mayor's  
warrant.

shalbe done, in and concerning the premisses either in prosecution, mentaynans, or defens, the chardge wherof to be borne by this citty, and that Mr. Maior shall directe his warrant to the thresurer of this citty, from tyme to tyme, for dysbursing monnyes to defray this chardge.

Roll xi  
m. 7 b.Christopher  
Byse.

[12.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Christofer Byse,<sup>1</sup> gentleman, shall, in consyderacion of the some of fortye poundes, sterling, current monny in England, have all that the cittyes righte which it hath or oughte to have unto the inns called Powers Inns, nowe in the said Christofer his possession, and alsoe shall have a lease for tearme of fower score and nyneten years, uppon the tower over Dams gate, with the way or staiers uppe therunto, the tower called Buttevantestower, and one other tower or flankard uppon the citty wall, seituated betwixte the tower over the Dams gate and Buttevantestower, at the yearly rente of sixe shillinges and eight pence, lawful monny of Ireland; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease; and the said forty powndes to be paid within the sixe monneth, nexte her-after. Provided this graunt be not prejudicial to this citty for the five shillinges penny halfe penny, Iryshe, allowed this citty by thexchequer for the said Powers Inns.

Powers  
Inns.Tower  
Dams  
gate,  
Butte-  
vantest-  
tower.

Exchequer

Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Admissions to franchise:—By special grace: John Berryse, yeoman, Robert Geaton, shoemaker, Randall Harris, currier, Terence Donnell, alias Enally. Admitted, on having served apprenticeships: Walter Finglas, Henry Longe, Charles Dowde, merchants, George Connor, Walter Dongan, tanners, Michael Bath, Patrick Galbally, gloves, William Kelly, Patrick Carroll, Richard Varnett, tailors, John Dougan, miller, John Gryffin, Patrick Connor, coopers, James Betagh, Henry Clinch, carpenters, William Heathcott, button-maker. As children of freemen:

m 8, 9

<sup>1</sup> See p. 512.

Ellinor White, Maria Quyne, maidens, Richard Feild, 1609  
merchant.

1609.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

1009

Laws, orders and constitutions :—[1.] Whear[as] the commons preferred petycion unto this assembly, shewing therby that the passadge or course of the water of Colmans brooke, by castinge of filthred therein by suche Colmans brook, as hath their growndes adioyninge therunto, is soe stoppe as the same is very noysome, and therefore praied some course mighte be held as well for makinge uppe of the fences at everye inhabitantes grownd neer the same, for Fences. avoydinge of any such filthred hereafter to be cast therein, as alsoe for the present clensinge of the said brooke : it is Cleansing therefore ordered and agreed, by the anthorytie of this assembly, that before the feast of Michalmas nexte, every man that hathe any land adioyninge to the said brooke shall make uppe the fences uppon paine that every one that shall make defaulte to forfeite twentye shillinges, the one halfe to the citty and thother halfe to him that will informe ; and that the said brooke before mydsommer nexte shalbe clensed by the inhabitantes of the severall wardes of Highstreet, from Ram lane to Newgate, Pipestreet and Cookestreet, Merchant Key and Bridgstreet, in Ward High street Newgate Merchant Key suche manner as before this tyme hath bene accustomed ; and yf any postes in the said river be any impediment to the clensinge of the same, the owners of the said postes shall presently remove the same, uppon paine of five powndes, thone halfe to this citty, and thother halfe to thinforme ; and Richard Prudfoote and Thomas Deyse Prudfoote Deyse are appointed to be surveighors of the said woorke, and Surveighors shall levy all suche chardge as shalbe imposed uppon the inhabitantes for the doeing of the said woorke by sir John Tirrell, Mr. Chamberlin, Mr. Handcocke, Mr. Roberte Ball, and Mr. Thomas Plunckett.

<sup>1</sup> 7 James I.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 16 April, 1609.

1609. [2.] Whearas alsoe the commons complayned to the said assembly of the hevy burthen the cittyzens beareth by cesse of soldiors and other imposytions that hapneth, and howe that many villadges and townes, within the franchises and lybbertyes of the same citty, holdinge their freedomes in righte of the said citty, are freed from bearinge of any chardge with the countrye, and alsoe by negligens of the officers for the tyme beinge, the said villadges and townes are freed from bearinge of anye chardge of soldiors or otherwyse for the eyse of the cittyzens, and praied some course to be held for redresse therof: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the Sheryfes, and all others officers whom it may concerne, shall chardge the townes and villadges within the lybberties of this citty as occasion shall serve, accordinge as of auncient tyme hath bene accustomed.

Richard Bolton, Recorder. [3.] Forasmuch as Mr. Richard Bolton, recordor of this citty, made humble suyte unto the said assembly, praieinge that, as well in consyderacion of his paines taken and chardges spent at his last beinge in England, as agent prosecutinge of this citty busynes, as alsoe for the losse he sustained by the laste Hillary tearme, he mighte be satisfied the some of one hundred poundes, sterling, current monnye of England, for which he had this citty seale; it is ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that the petycioner, for dyschardge of all demaundes concerninge the said busynes, shall have one hundred powndes, sterling, current monny in England, and that the masters of the Trinity Yeald shall presently collecte the same uppon the arreares of the last cesse which was layd for the said busynes.

Eustace. [4.] Whearas Richard Eustace, baker, have bene lykewyse an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, shewinge that howe his father in lawe, Mr. Sheryfe Eustace, have bene, out of the accustomed course hertofore used, called unto thoffice of Sheryfe, beinge altogeaether unprovided for the same, and therfore praied

some good consyderacion to be had of his willingnes to <sup>pay</sup>  
 undergoe the same uppon promes made unto him in that  
 behalfe: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said  
 aucthorytic, that tenn powndes, sterling, Englysh monny,  
 shalbe graunted to the petycioner for his father in lawes <sup>own</sup>  
 use, and shalbe added to that thirtye powndes which  
 was formerly graunted unto Mr. Sheryfe Allen, to be <sup>payed</sup>  
 paid out of the casualtyes as is or shall growe due from  
 the last assembly forward, in hope that boathe the  
 Sheryfes will agree to devide the whole fortye powndes <sup>sterling</sup>  
 equally betwen them, and yf they dyffer theruppon, Mr.  
 Maior is to end that dyfferens betwen them.

[5.] Forasmuch as the commons, by their humble  
 petycion preferred to the said assembly, shewed that  
 whear[as] for the furtherans of his majesties service, the  
 last generall hoastinge, this citty have ben chardged, <sup>Generall</sup>  
 accordinge thauncient custome, with the number of <sup>hoastinge</sup>  
 threescore men and their paie for forty daies, levied and <sup>Armed</sup>  
 taken uppe; and that forasmuch as the said men weare <sup>Men.</sup>  
 dyschardged by the righte honorable the lord deputy <sup>pay.</sup>  
 about fowerten daies before their tyme, they humbly re- <sup>Lord</sup>  
 quired that certaine of the aldermen should be appointed <sup>deputy</sup>  
 to call Mr. James Bee, then captaine of the said men, <sup>Aldermen</sup>  
 before them, and that he mighte be compelled to bringe <sup>James Bee,</sup>  
 in and restore suche monnyes as by the said aldermen <sup>captain.</sup>  
 should be fownd remayninge in his handes, which they <sup>Works</sup>  
 agree shalbe bestowed in some needfull woorkes or  
 reparacions of this citty: it is therfore agreed, by the  
 said aucthorytie, that Mr. Roberte Ball. Mr. Thomas  
 Buyshoppe, and Walter Birte shall examyn the matter  
 of the foresaid petycion, and whatsoever shalbe fownd  
 due uppon the said Mr. Bee shalbe employed as is  
 required by the petycion.

[6.] It is agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. <sup>Nicholas</sup>  
 Nicholas Barran, alderman, shall have a lease for the <sup>Barran.</sup>  
 tearme of threescore and one yeares on the manse house  
 and gleabe land of Taghdowe, at the yearly rent of five <sup>Taghdowe</sup>



1609. powndes, sterling, current monny of England ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease. Roll 1  
m. 9.

[7.] Whearas certaine the commons humbly required that Mr. Dromgoule and Mr. Bee, late Sheryfes, should be called unto an accoumpte for such monnyes as they receivid the last yeare for diett and lodginge of soldiars, and that the said monnyes mighte be bestowed on some reparacions to be done in this citty: it is therfore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Mathewe Handcocke, Mr. Nicholas Barran, and Mr. Roberte Ball, shall examyn the accoumptes of the said late Sheryfes, and such monnyes as are in arrear shalbe prosecuted and gotten in by the foresaid commissioners for the use of the commons.

[8.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that sir William Usher, knight, shall have a lease for tearme of one hundred and fyftie yeares on the Iland by west the Bridge at the rent of twentye sixe shillinges and eighte pence, Irysh, per annum ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[9.] That Thomas Aghie, yeoman, shalbe remitted his fine for his admission to the lybberties and franchises of this cittye ; savinge onely tenn shillinges, sterling, in England, which he must paie to the thresurer for the use of this cittye.

[10.] That Jacobe Newman, gentleman, shall have a lease, for tearme of five score and fyftie yeares from the feast of Saint Michell tharchangill last past, uppou a smale arche under Damese gate, and the grownd lyeing under the said arche, at the yearly rent of fower pence, lawfull monny of Ireland ; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[11.] Elected for ensuing year :—Mayor : John Cusake, alderman ; Sheriffs : William Preston, Richard Quayne, merchant.

[12.] Edmond Malone is elected alderman in place of John Shelton, alderman, deceased.

1609. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

Laws, orders, and constitutions :—[1.] Forasmuch as certaine of the commons grevosly complained in this assembly of the intollerable detryment they doe and are lyke to sustaine, by reason of the traffique of the Douch merchantes, and others their factors have in all partes of this kingdome, and humbly praied that some good course might be laid downe in this assembly wherby they might be abridged hensforward of such trade and traffique, which hertofore they have had, by the sales of their merchandize and other commodities emongest the free cittizens heer : it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the anethorytic of this assemblye, that yf any free cittizen of this city of Dublin, or eny other person or persons belonginge to eny free cittizen of the same cittie, doe buy eny merchandize or other commodityes whatsoever of anye Douch merchantes, or any their factors, that the partie soe offending shall loose his freedome of this city, and shall forfait for every tyme soe offending fyftie poundes, current monny of England, to be levied of his goodes, and to be paid thone halfe to him that shall informe the Maior for the tyme being therof, and the other halfe to the thresurer of this citty, for thuse of this citty, and Mr. Maior to putt this lawe in execution

[2.] Whearas alsoe the commons, by their humble petycion, preferred in this assembly, shewed that whear[as] there are divers free cittizens of this city having noe resydens here within this citty, but withdrawe themselves into remoate places to dwell, wherby they, contrary to all good and pollytique government, escape many chardges or impositions which every free cittizen ought to beare, and their burthen that are absent hath hitherto for the most parte bene borne by such as are heer resydent and at commaund ; and, notwithstanding, in any occasion of traffique the said absentees reape the full benefitt of their freedoms ; and therefore the said commons praied that they, the said absentees, might bee either dysfranchized

1000  
 Common  
 Dutch  
 Merchandise  
 Sale  
 Merchandise  
 Profit  
 Dutch  
 Disfranchisement  
 Forfeiture  
 Free  
 citizen  
 Non-residence  
 Charge  
 Free  
 Disfranchisement

1609. or compelled to keape resydens heere ; and forasmuch as it Roll xi.  
m. 10.  
is a greate weakning and inconueniens to the publyque  
Freemen. good of this cittye that the freemen therof should not keape  
order. resydens heer: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the  
whole consent of this assembly, that those persons whose  
names are herunder written, shall before Easter nexte  
Residence in city. come and keape resydence within this citty, and, yf they  
or any of them shall make defaulte, that he or they soe  
making defaulte shall at the nexte assembly after be  
dysfranchysed of his and their freedomes of this cittye,  
videlicet, Michell Quicke, Roger Quicke, Edmond Nugent,  
Thomas Chivers, George Plunckett, and Patricke Arch-  
pole.

Sir John Tirrell. [3.] Whearas Sir John Tirrell, knight, made humble  
suyte to this assembly that he might be assysted by this  
Newgate. citty for the defens of a shoppe and seller neer Newgate,  
which he holdeth by lease of the said cittye, and nowe  
Lord of Lowth. sued for by the lord of Lowth: it is therfore agreed, by  
the said aucthorytie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, and  
Treasury house. boath the Sheryfes shall make search in the thresory  
Writtings. house for such writtinges as concerne the same shoppe  
and seller; and the same to be shewed at any convenient  
tyme for thadvantage and benefitt of this cittye.

John Forster. [4.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that  
Mr. John Forster, alderman, shall have a lease for tearme  
of fouer score and nyneten yeares uppon soe much of  
Preston's lane, Fish street. Prestons lane, neer his buylding in Fyshstreet, as adioy-  
neth to his ground, at the rent of three shillings fouer  
pens per annum; with other covenantes to be incerted  
in his lease.

Nicholas Barron. [5.] Whearas Mr. Nicholas Barran, alderman, humbly  
required in this assembly that he might be remitted the  
fee of the seale of his lease uppon the mance house and  
Seal. Mause. small tyethes of Taghdowe: it is therfore agreed, by  
Taghdowe. thaucthorytie aforesaid, that, insomuch as he hath pro-  
mised not to demise the same to James FitzChristofer,  
that he shalbe remitted the said fee.

[6.] It is lykewyse ordered and agreed, by th<sup>e</sup> a<sup>u</sup>th<sup>o</sup>ryty aforesaid, that a newe lease shalbe made to Mr Edmond Malone, alderman, uppon that parte of the towne diche without Newgate claymed by Walter Hicky smyth, and a letter of attorny shalbe made to James Betagh to enter and scale the lease uppon the grownd. Provided that the newe lease be for noe longer tyme then the lease made alreddy of the rest of the said diche, and noe fee to be paid for the scale of the lease nowe to be made; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[7.] Whearas the undertakers of the Bridewell<sup>1</sup> made humble suyte to this assembly that the same mighte be converted to that Christian end for which it was intended, otherwyse that it mighte be left unto their dysposytion for that publyque use expressed in the conveyance therof: it is therefore agreed, by the said a<sup>u</sup>th<sup>o</sup>rytie, that forasmuch as this citty is not nowe prepared to make it a Brydewell, they are contented that it be putt to such further uses as in the conveighans therof is expressed.

[8.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said a<sup>u</sup>th<sup>o</sup>rytie, at the humble request of Mr. Nicholas Kerdyfe, esquier, his majesties sergeant at lawes<sup>2</sup> within this realme, in respecte that he hath ben a speciall friend to this citty, and that it is hoped he will soe contynue hereafter, that he shall have a lease for tearme of one hundred and one yeares uppon soe much of Prestons lane as lyeth betwixt Mr. Forsters lane and the lane leadinge from the castell unto Isoldes tower, at the rent of sixe shillinges and eighte pence Iryshe, per annum, he presently incloseing the same; with other covenantes to be incerted in his lease.

[9.] Forasmuch as Richard Hollywood and Robert Caddell made humble suyte unto the said assembly that they mighte have some meanes aforded them by this

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 390, 420; and "History of the City of Dublin," 1859, vol. iii., p. 8.

<sup>2</sup> Appointed in 1601. Kerdyfe, or

Kerdiffe, was also seneschal of the liberties of the Protestant archbishopric of Dublin.

1609.  
Buoy.  
Tempest.

citty for reedyfieing and settinge uppe of a newe pearche whear they last sett uppe hitt, which by tempest was overthrowen and lost, and which have bene a great chardge unto them: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the said auchthorytie, that, accordinge to thauncient custome, every house in this citty and suburbes shall give to the petycioners one laborer, or, in lieu of a laborer, fowere pence, current monny of England, towards theeffectinge of the said woorke.

Roll 1.  
m. 10.

Ancient  
custom.

Labourers.

[10.] It is further agreed, by thauchthoryty aforesaid, at the humble suyte of James Fawether, master in artes, that during this cittys pleasure he shall have the upper rowlmes of this citty schoolehouse, to keape a grammar schoole therin, and that he shall have as a stypend yearly, duringe this cittyte pleasure, tenn poundes, Iryshe, to be paid out of the revenues of this cittyte.

James  
Fawether.

School-  
house.  
Stipend.

Richard  
Quyne.  
Sheriff.

Fine.

Exoner-  
ation.

[11.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said auchthorytie, at the humble suyte of Mr. Richard Quyne, merchant, lately elected to be one of the Sheryfes of this cittie, for divers consyderacions moved in his petytion, that for the fyne of an hundred markes, current monnye of England, he shall for ever be dyschardged of the office of Sheryfe in this cittie, and that he shall have his place in stacions nexte in degree to them that have alreddy fyned for being Sheryfes, and have not served in the office.

Pipestreet.

Cooke  
street.

Cistern.

Water.

Bridge  
street.  
Keysars  
lane.  
St.  
Audoen's  
Arch.

[12.] Forasmuch as thinhabitantes of Pipestreet and Cookestreet have been humble petycioners unto this assembly, requiring that there might be a newe systeme made uppe in the conduyte in Pipestreete, wherby thinhabitantes and others there adioyninge mighte have more plenty of water then nowe they have, to their great hurte and danger: it is ordered and agreed, by the auchthorytie aforesaid, that yf they collecte emongest themselves, together with the Bridgstreete, Keysars lane and Saint Awdeons arche, fouer poundes, Englyshe, towards the makinge of the said sesterne, as they formerly promised, then the citty will beare the chardges of the

m. 10.



resydue, and the thresurer to dysburse monny for the same uppon Mr. Maiors warrant.

[13.] Whear[as] Roberte Caddell, waterbaylyfe, have bene an humble petycioner to the said assembly praiuing that he might be sattisfied of the some of fyfty three shillinges and fouer pence, Iryshe, due unto him for his fee as marshall in the tymes of sir John Tirrell,<sup>1</sup> knight, and Mr. William Goughes<sup>2</sup> Maioralties, for recepte wherof he had Mr. Elliottes warrant, but could not receive the same: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie of this assembly, that the said Roberte shalbe sattisfied and paid out of the revenues of this citty the foresaid some of fyfity three shillinges and fouer pence uppon Mr. Maiors warrant to the thresurer, if he be not paid the same alredy.

[14.] Whear[as] the commons humbly required in the said assembly that some good course mighte be laid downe in the said assembly for reforminge of meny abuses committed in the same, contrary to severall good lawes and orders of antyquitye, and especially for restrayninge of cowes or swyne to be keapte or suffered to come within the walles of the said citty: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by the aucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior and Sheryfes for the tyme being shall see the former lawes in that case putt in execution, and thinformer to have halfe the penaltye.

[15.] Mr. Thomas Longe, the younger, is elected to be one of the Sheryves of this citty in stedd of Mr. Richard Quyne, late chosen therunto for this nexte yeare to come, whoe was therof dysmissed for certaine consyderacions moved by him in his petycion.

[16.] Whear[as] the commons preferred petycion in this assembly, desyringe that Saint Stephins Green may be surveyed by such persons as should be thought fitt, to thend the same might be sett to the incorporacions or

1609. free cittizens of this citty for the best advantadge of the Roll xi.  
m. 10 b.  
 St. said cittye in respecte the proffitt therof is taken by  
 Stephen's Green. forrenors onely: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by  
 Survey. thauuthorytie aforesaid, that the said Green shalbe sur-  
 veyed by Mr. Maior, Masters Sheryfes, Mr. Thresurer, Mr.  
 Barran, Mr. Tailor, and Mr. Lany, or eny three of them,  
 wherof Mr. Maior and Mr. Thresurer to be towe; and the  
 same survey to be returned by the nexte assembly, and  
 Eight cor- then the said Green to be graunted unto the eighte cor-  
 poracions. poracions for twenty and one yeares for fouer shillinges,  
 Cows. sterling, each cove per annum; and yf the eighte cor-  
 poracions shall refuse to take the same at the said rate,  
 then the said Green to be sett accordingly to eny of the  
 free cittizens as the Maior, Sheryfes, commons and  
 cittizens shall make choysc of in the nexte assembly.  
 Robert Ball, [17.] Robert Ball, alderman, is elected Mayor of the  
 Mayor. city of Dublin for this year following.<sup>1</sup>

1609. Third Friday after 29 September. m. 12.

Mayor. Mayor<sup>2</sup>: Robert Ball: Sheriffs: William Preston,  
 Sheriffs. Thomas Longe.

Treasurer. Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. Thomas  
 Plunckett, alderman, is elected thresurer of this citty  
 for this year followinge.

Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, sir John Tirrell, Mr.  
 Barran, Mr. Barrye, Mr. Stephins, Mr. Lanye, and Patricke  
 Englyshe, or any sixe of them (soe as Mr. Maior and  
 thresurer be two) are chosen to be auditors of this citty  
 accountpes for this yeare.

Masters of [3.] Mr. Thomas Allen and Mr. Roberte Eustace are  
 works. chosen masters of this citty woorkes for this nexte yeare.

Robert Kennedy. [4.] Whear[as] Mr. Roberte Kennedy, alderman, hath  
 bene an humble petycioner unto this assembly, praicing

<sup>1</sup> "Magister Robertus Ball, aldermanus, electus est Maior civitatis Dublin pro hoc anno sequente, prout patet in libro Anglice vocato the Fryday booke."

<sup>2</sup> The membrane which follows m. 10 is numbered 12, and the acts of assembly recorded on it are in sequence to those on m. 10 b

that there might be as favorable regard had of him as hath bene had of others his predecessors that have bene elected to undergoe the place of Maioralty, as he might be graunted such furtherans towards the supporting of the chardge therof, as was graunted to such others that hertofore supplied the said office, in respecte of his willingnes and for meny other consideracions moved by his petycion: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by aucthorytie of this assembly, that the petycioner shall have one hundred poundes, sterling, current monny of England, out of the casualtyes, yf they amount to so much; and yf not, then to be paid out of the revenues.

[5.] Whear[as] Mr. John Brice, alderman, hath bene alsoe an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, praieing that he might be satisfied the some of xxv*li.*, sterling, which remaine of the hundred poundes, sterling, graunted him by assembly towards the supportinge of his chardge in the tyme of his Maioraltie: it is therefore agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that in respecte of the good service he hath done to this citty, although in lawe he could have noe just tytell of demaund against the citty, that he shall have xv*li.*, sterling, current monny of England, to be allowed upon his accompte, yf soe muche be remaineing in his handes; and yf not, to be paid out of the revenues.

[6.] Forasmuch as the commons, by their petycion preferred unto the said assembly, shewing that whear[as] by auncient custome alwaies hertofore it hath bene used that the Maior and Sheryfes, that should be chosen to supply the said offices, have bene alwaies chosen and publyshed in the nexte assembly after Easter yearly, which course is at theis tymes omitted, and certaine of the cittizens soe suddainlye called to the said offices as they sustaine intollerable losse therby, in providinge of all necessaryes at the woorst hand, and praied reformation of them courses: it is therefore agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that all former lawes made con-

1609.  
Election.

cerninge the ellection and establyshinge of the Maior and Sheryfes shalbe hensforth strictly putt in execution. Roll xi.  
m. 12.

Bakers

[7.] Whear[as] the master, wardens and bretherin of bakers have bene humble petycioners to the said assemblye, requiringe that some setled course might be agreed upon in this assemblye, wherby hereafter their

Assise.

assise might be at a certainty, to be givin them from tyme to tyme for avoyding of menye inconveniences: it is therfore agreed, by the said authorytie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Barran, Mr. Barry, and Mr. Malone, shall make a

Trial.

triall as is required.

1609-10.

1609-10. Fourth Friday after 25 December, 1609. m. 12 b.

Nicholas  
Weston.  
Money.  
Smit.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Where[as] Mr. Nicholas Weston, alderman, challendgeth divers somes of mony of this cittie, for which he purposeth to commense suite, and forasmuch as it is alleadged by the commonaltie of this citty that the said Mr. Weston is in arreare unto them farr beyond any just demaund he hath against them, and therefore praied that some coursse might be laid downe in this assemblye, as well for the defence of the said Mr. Westons demaundes against this cittie, as alsoe for prosecuting of the commonalties demaundes against him: it is therfore ordered, by the aucthoretie of the said assemblye, that Mr. John Cusake and Mr. Edmond Malone, aldermen, Mr. Turnor and Mr. Stephens, shall prosecute this cause as well in defence of the cittie against Mr. Westons demaundes, as alsoe to prosecute any demaundes in behalfe of the citty against Mr. Weston; and the thresurer to disburse mony for this purpose upon Mr. Maiors warrant, and to be repaid by them rateably upon whom any arreare shalbe found concerning the premisses.

Demands.

Cusake.

Malone.  
Turnor.  
Stephens.

Bee, gold-  
smith.

[2.] Where[as] Mr. James Bee, Gouldsmith, hath by his humble peticion shewed unto this assemblye that sithence he hath bene latelye captaine of the soldiors sent into the generall hoasting in the late rebellion of sir

Captain.  
Hoasting.

Cahire O'Doghertie,<sup>1</sup> knight, there is resting due unto him, of such monies as was allotted for defraicing of the charge of the said hoasting, and praied some course to be taken for his paiement: it is ordered and agreed, by the said authoritie, that Mr. Maior, Mr. Cusake, and Mr. Barran shall heere the petitioner's accompt, and if anything remaine due to him, it shalbe levied upon them that are in arreare of their sesse for the premi-

[3.] Forasmuch as the commons in the said assemblie made humble suite to the said assemblie, requiring that some sufficient persons might be appointed for prosecuting the recoverie of such monies as is due for diet of soldiours in the time of Mr. Barrans late Maioraltie:<sup>2</sup> it is therefore agreed, by the said authoritie, that Mr. Barran, then Maior, and James Bee, then one of the Sherriffes, shall followe this cause, and, upon recoverie of the said monies, the same to be brought to the Tholsell, and everie man to be paid by pole; and such to whome the said monies shalbe paid, a note of everie mans name to be delivered to Mr. Maior, and such chardges as shalbe disbursed by the said Mr. Barran and James Bee, the same to be allowed them out of the forsaid some.

[4.] Where[as] Richard Stronge, of Ballicollan, fermor unto this cittie, hath beene an humble petitioner unto this assemblie, wherby he shewed how he hath beene oppressed with the right honorable the lord deputies trowpe of horsse, for and untill such time as he had entered into recognizance for the reedifieing of the chauncell of the church of Clogheranhiddart; and praieith that, in respect this cittie hath the benefitt therof, both spirituall and temporall, and that alsoe he entred into that recognizance for the reedification therof by a time certaine (uppon Mr. Maiors word and promes that he should be discharged of the charge of the chauncell aforsaid), that course might be taken in this assembly

<sup>1</sup> Killed at Kilmacrenan, Donegal, 5 July, 1608.

<sup>2</sup> 1607-8.



1609-10. that the same may be reedified upon this cittie chardge Roll x  
m. 12  
by the time limited by his said recognizans: it is there-  
fore agreed, by the said aucthoritye, that the masters of  
Survey. the woorkes and Mr. Nicholas Stephins shall surveigh the  
said chauncell, and retorne to Mr. Maior what som of  
mony will repaire the same, and, upon their retorne,  
Mr. Maior is to give warrant to the thresurer to disburse  
mony for the same.

[5.] It is further agreed, by the said aucthoritie,  
Skipper touching a parcell of Skipper lane latelie impaled by  
lane. Robert Hamelton, that Mr. Cusake shall in his discession  
Hamelton. take a course for thavoidance of the nusance there, and  
Cusake. making the place convenient, and Mr. Thresurer shall  
disburse monie for that purpose upon Mr. Maiors  
warrant.

[6.] It is further agreed and ordered, by the said  
John aucthoritie, that Mr. John Dowd, merchant, for and in  
Dowl. consideration of a fine of xxx.li., sterling, paid by the  
Fine. widowe Goulding, shall have a lease in revercion for  
Goulding. threescore and one yeares for and to thuse of the said  
Tholsel. widowe upon the seller under the Tholsell, at the yearlie  
rent of ix.li. x.s., to begin imediatlie after the expiration of  
Sedgrave. the lease past by this cittie to Mr. Christofer Sedgrave,  
alderman, diseased; with other covenantes to be incerted  
in her lease.

1610. 1610.<sup>1</sup> Second Friday after Easter.<sup>2</sup>

m. 13.

Laws, orders, and constitutions:—[1.] Whear[as] the  
commons made humble suyte unto this assembye,  
Wall. praieing that some speedy course mighte be taken for  
Castle building of the newe wall in Castelstreet, which is daily  
street. required to be sett forward by the right honorable the  
lord deputye,<sup>3</sup> and very requisit it should be fynysht: it  
is therefore ordered and agreed, by thauuthority of this

<sup>1</sup> 8 James I.

<sup>3</sup> Sir Arthur Chichester.

<sup>2</sup> Easter-day, 8 April, 1610.

assembly, that the masters of the woorkes shall presently goe in hand with the making of the said wall, and that the thresurer and Sheryfes shall deliver monny to the masters of the woorkes uppon Mr. Maiors warrant for the effecting of the said worke.

[2.] Whear[as] Mr. Edmond Malone, alderman, had lately graunted unto him a lease for soe meny yeares as he houldeth the towne diche within the breeke wall without Newgate, uppon parte of the said diche withholden by Walter Hicky, smyth, which as yett tooke noe perfection, and therefore required that in this assembly the same might be effected accordinge the former order: it is therefore agreed, by the said aucthorytie, that the lease formerlye made for the triall of the tytell shalbe made de novo, and shalbe sealid uppon the land as was formerlye intended.

[3.] Whear[as] thinhabitantes of Pipestreet, Cookestreet, Merchant Key and Bridgestreet required that some course might be laid downe in this assembly for the clensing of Colmans brooke: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Mr. Maior shall presently putt the former order concerning the clensing of the said brooke in execution.

[4.] It is lykewyse agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, that Richard Makin shall have the custome of the Fysh shambles lately held by George Usher, by order of assemblye, during the said Makins lyfe, at the yearly rent of fouer poundes, fyften shillinges, sterling, current monny of and in England.

[5.] Forasmuch as by the death of Richard Hollywood, late waterbaylyfe, his place hath bene voide, and to be graunted unto such as might be to the lyking of the commons; and forasmuch as Richard Duffe, merchant, hath bene an humble petycioner for the said place: it is therefore ordered and agreed, by thaucthorytie aforesaid, for the good service that is expected at his handes in the said office, that the said Richard Duffe shall have

1610.  
Office of  
Water-  
bailiff.

the said office of waterbailiffe, with all the fees and perquisites belonging to the same in as lardge and ample manner as the said Richard Hollywood held the same, to hould and exereyse the said office during his good behavior in the same. Roll xi.  
m. 13.

Fire.  
Thatched  
houses.

[6.] Whear[as] the commons, by their humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed of the manifold hurtes that hath hapnid, and lyke in future tyme mighte happen by fire, by means of the multytude of thatch houses in the suburbes, and praied some good course be laid downe in this assembly to prevent hereafter thextremitie of lyke dangers: it is therefore agreed, by thauuthoritie aforesaid, that in Saint Thomas street, from Newgate to Saint James gate, nor in Saint Fraunces street unto the late hospitall of Friers Minors,<sup>1</sup> nor in Oxmanton, Oxmanton, from the Bridge foote to Younges castell, nor in Saint Patricke streete from hensforth, noe house which shall from hensforth be builte shalbe covered with thach, but either with slate, tyle, shingle, or boord, uppon paine of *x.li.*, current monny of England, for everye offence, to be levied of the goodes and chattelles of the partie soe offending, to thuse of the cittye.

Sir James  
Carroll.

[7.] Wher[as] sir James Carroll, knight, hath, by his humble petycion preferred unto this assembly, shewed that hertofore he hath bene an humble petycioner for a graunt of soe much land as is overflowen by the sea betwen that pointe of the land that joineth to the Staine neer the colledge and the Ringes End, and reacheth Ringes end, neer the colledge and the Ringes End, and reacheth Baggott Rath, Baggott Rath, sowthward to the land of Baggott Rath,<sup>2</sup> which was formerly graunted unto him in a very uncertaine sorte, and required nowe that he might have the same at a certaine rent profered in his petycion: it is agreed, by thauuthority aforesaid, that the said sir James shall have the same in fee fearme for the rent of *x.li.*, sterling, per annum, yf, uppon the survey therof, it shall nott be found

Rent.

<sup>1</sup> Order of St. Francis.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., pp. 97, 147.

inconvenient to the citty; and for that purpose Mr. <sup>1610</sup> Maior, and soe meny others as he shall thincke fitt to call unto him, are appointed to surveye the same; and alsoe <sup>Barry</sup> the petycioner, his heires nor assignes shall nott erecte any towne or other building for habitacion upon the premisses; and alsoe that the boundes shall not extend but to the Dodder water in the east; and the surveye to <sup>Dodder</sup> be made before the poast assemblye.<sup>1</sup>

[8.] Forasmuch as Roger Quicke, merchant, hath bene <sup>Roger Quicke</sup> an humble petycioner unto the said assembly, requiring that he might be contynued in his freedome, notwithstanding a former lawe for his dysfrenchysing emongest others: it is ordered and agreed, by thauthoritie aforesaid, that he shall contynue his freedome untill Michalmas assembly nexte; and yf he shall then make defaulte to come and inhabite in this citty, then he shalbe dys- <sup>Residence</sup> frenchised.

[9.] It is alsoe agreed, by the said authoritye, that Michell Quicke shall lykewyse contynue his freedome <sup>Michael Quicke</sup> untill the nexte Michalmas assembly; and yf in the <sup>Franchise</sup> meane tyme he doe not com to inhabit heer, then he <sup>Residence</sup> shalbe dysmissed.

[10.] Elected for ensuing year:—Mayor: Richard <sup>Mayor</sup> Barrye, alderman; Sheriffs: John Fagan, Bartholomew <sup>Sheriffs</sup> Ball.

[11.] Election of aldermen: John Goodwinge, in place <sup>Alderm</sup> of Nicholas Ball, deceased; John Dowde, in place of Richard Fagan, deceased.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice- <sup>Admission to franchise</sup> ships: Anthony Enos, Garrott Barry, merchants, Francis Fyan, button-maker, Thomas Longe, tanner, Theobald Lowthe, carpenter. As children of freemen: Susan Usher, Margery Usher, maidens, daughters of John Usher, alderman, deceased, John Corballye, merchant.

<sup>1</sup> In the Ms. lines are drawn through this entry, and the word "vacat" is written in the margin.

1610.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchis<sup>e</sup>.

John Seyle, embroiderer, John Gore, musician, John Neill, tallow-chandler, Henry Wafer, sailor, William Tankarde, smith, Thomas Whitseed, girdler. On payment of fine : Ralph Tailore, weaver.

Roll xi  
m. 13

1610. Fourth Friday after 24 June.

m. 14

Richard  
Leach.  
Petition.

Law.

Butchers.  
Shambles.

Penalty.

Boards.

Remission.

Decree.

Master and  
wardens

Disturb-  
ance.

Mayor.

Valuation.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Forasmuch as Richard Leach, boucher, by his humble petycion exhibited to this assembly, shewed that he hadd ignorantly incurred the penalty of a lawe hertofore establyshed in this citty, tending to the common good of the same, restrayninge any bouchers to purchase more then one boord in the fleash shambles of the said citty, and, in respecte of his ignorance therin, required that he might be remitted the penalty soe by him incurred, and alsoe a reformation of the abuses of certaine the bouchers that have the proffitt of meny others of their bretherins boordes in their handes and others therby partely undone: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by aucthorytie of this present assembye, that, in respecte of the petycioners ignorance of the lawe provided that noe boucher should buy but one boord, that he shalbe remitted the penaltye of that by lawe which he have incurred. And it is further decreed and ordered that he, the said Leach, shall hensforthe have the benefitt of the choise of the two boordes he hath boughte, and, without the contradiction of the master and wardens of bouchers, to sell in grose or by retaile his meate as usuallye is for others to doe; and, for thother boord, that to be dysposed of by the Sheryfes either to the woeman for sixe poundes, tenn shillings, sterling, or to eny other boucher they shall thincke meet. And yf henceforward the master and wardens of the bouchers doe dysturbe the petycioner, Mr. Maior is to extend his aucthorytie in mentaynance of this lawe, and the Sheryfes are to restore unto him the monny which they sould the second boord for, being *viii. x.s.* sterling, the choise boord being valued at *xiii. l.*, sterling; and the petycioner is not to



departe with his second boord untill he be paid *vi li. x s.*, 100, sterling, as aforesaid.

[2.] Whear[as] Thomas Purcell, merchant, by his pety-  
 cion alsoe preferred unto the said assembly, shewed that  
 the inhabitantes of Saint Fraunces street had greatlye  
 abused this citty by inehrochinge upon the towne diche  
 without Newgate, therby inlarginge of their growndes,  
 by meanes wherof the common passadge of the water  
 that falleth into the diche is chockte uppe, to boath the  
 great annoyance of parte of the neighbors and danger of  
 this cittye, and praied that a course might be laid down  
 for the reformacion of the said abuses: it is therefore  
 ordered and agreed, by thauuthoritye aforesaid, that Mr.  
 Maior shall peruse the contentes of that petycion by  
 vieuinge of the defectes and ineroachinges of the neigh-  
 bors there, and to reforme what is amysse, he calling with  
 him suche of the aldermen and other the cittizens as he  
 shall thincke meet.

[3.] Mr. James Walshe, merchant, and Mr. Roberte  
 Hackett, tanner, are elected Sheryfes of this citty for  
 this nexte yeare comming, in the steed and place of John  
 Fagan and Bartholomewe Ball, lately elected Sheryfes,  
 whoe are therof nowe dysmysed for this tyme for  
 reasonable consyderacions moved in this assemblye.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentices-  
 ships: Richard Dowde, Peter Longe, merchants, Thomas  
 Ivers, tailor, Nicholas Foote, joiner, Murtaghe Doile,  
 smith, Hugh Carr, "helier." As sons of freemen: Henry  
 Gaidon, John Carroll, gentlemen, Thomas Gavan, William  
 Ball, shoemakers. On payment of fines: James Med-  
 calfe, physician, Richard Smyth, Philip Lawrence, felt-  
 makers.

1610. Third Friday after 29 September.

Mayor: Richard Barrye; Sheriffs: James Walshe,  
 Robert Hackett.

Laws, orders and constitutions:—[1.] Mr. John Cusake, Treasurer.

1610. alderman, is elected thresurer of this citty for this yeare followinge. Roll x  
m. 15.

Auditors. [2.] Mr. Maior, Mr. Thresurer, Mr. Roberte Ball, Mr. Fraunces Tailor, Mr. Nicholas Barran, Mr. Edmond Malone, Mr. Nicholas Stephins, Mr. John Lanye, William Chacrett, Patricke Englyshe, are elected auditors of this citty accoumptes for this nexte yeare followinge.

Masters of works. [3.] Mr. William Preston and Mr. Thomas Longe are masters of this citty woorkes for this yeare followinge.

Richard Barry, Mayor. [4.] Whearas James Barry, sonn to Mr. Richard Barrye, nowe Maior, have bene an humble petycioner unto this assembly, that there might be a confirmacion made in the same for one hundred poundes, sterling, current mony in England, formerly promised his said father by thaldermen towards the supportacion of the chardge of thoffice of Maioralty this yeare followinge: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by thauethorytic of this assembly, that in regard of the good service to this citty which is expected from the petycioners said father, that he shall have an hundred poundes, sterling, current monny in England, out of the casualtyes of this citty; and yf the casualtyes of this citty will not amount to soe **muche**, then the petycioner is to have it made uppe out of the revenues.

Grant. Casualties. [5.] Whear[as] the commons have bene alsoe humble petycioners unto this assembly, that some order might be laid downe for a competent proporcion of bucketes, lathers and hookes to be provided to exchewe the extreame danger of fyre that often hapneth, and insoemuch as John Franckton, printer, hath lately brought out of London one dozen of buckettes, required they might be bought for thuse of this citty: it is therfore ordered and agreed, by the authority aforesaid, that Mr. Thresurer shall buy the said dozen of buckettes to thuse of this citty, and shall hange the same in the Tholsell, and shall alsoe prepare three ladders at the citty cost, and shall repaier the hookes with expedicion, which ladders and hookes

Danger of fire.  
John Franckton,  
printer.

Buckets.  
Tholsel.  
Ladders.  
Hooks.

shalbe chayned uppe under the Newgate, and the gauler  
to take chardge therof, and nott to lend out the same  
uppon any occation but onely uppon thooccation of fyre.

[6.] It is further agreed, by thauethorytie aforesaid,  
that Christofer Paiton,<sup>1</sup> esquier, his majesties auditor  
within this realme, shall have a lease for tearme of three-  
score and one yeares uppon a parcell of Sutter lane, con-  
tayninge from east to west twenty eghte yardes of  
standarte measure, and in breadth from sowthe to north  
sevin yardes of lyke measure; with proviso that the said  
graunt shall not extend to anything formerly graunted  
to Richard Durninge, gentleman; and with proviso that  
Mr. Edward Thomas shall have a sufficient sincke and  
howse of office uppon that syde of the premisses nexte  
to his howse, and the same to be done at the chardges of  
the petycioner; and the petycioner to surrender his ould  
lease.

[7.] Whear[as] James Fawether, master of this cittie  
free schoole, have bene alsoe an humble petycioner unto  
the said assembly, requiring as well an augmentacion of  
his yearely stypend, as alsoe to have the loer rowlme of  
the schoole howse as others his predicessors had: it is  
therefore ordered, by thauethorytie aforesaid, that the  
petycioners fee shalbe augmented to tenn poundes,  
Englyshe, per annum, and that from Easter nexte he shall  
have the loer rowlme, during his good behavior, as he  
have the rest.

[8.] It is alsoe ordered and agreed, by the said  
auethorytie, at the humble suyte of Patricke Gorman  
smyth, that he shall have the keaping of this cittie  
clocke duriinge his good behavior, with the yearly  
stypend due for the same.

Admitted to the franchise, on having served apprentice-  
ships: George Morgan, John Longe, merchants, Edward  
Floodie, Charles Lynche, butchers, Robert Hunter, Simon

<sup>1</sup> Christopher Peyton, auditor-general, Ireland, 1586-1612.

1610.  
Admis-  
sions to  
franchise.

Read, bakers, Thomas Harrold, saddler, Robert Dicktott, Roll xi.  
m. 18.  
cutler, Richard Allon, barber-surgeon, as apprentice to  
Edmond Cullon. As children of freemen: Elizabeth Bee,  
maiden, daughter of Edward Bee, apothecary, Alison  
Painter, maiden, Thomas Flood, merchant, Silvester  
Edgerton, John Edgerton, sons of Richard Edgerton,  
barber-surgeon, Ralph Banckes, "pewtrere."

---

# APPENDIX.

## I.

### DESCRIPTION OF DUBLIN, 1577. BY RICHARD STANIHURST.<sup>1</sup>

"This citie, as it is not in antiquitie inferiour to anye citie in Ireland, so in pleasant situation, in gorgeous buildings, in the multitude of people, in martiall chivalrie, in obedience and loialtie, in the abundance of wealth, in largenesse of hospitalitie, in manners and civilitie, it is superiour to all other cities and townes in that realme. And therefore it is commonlie called the Irish or yoong London. The seat of this citie is of all sides pleasant, comfortable, and wholesome. If you would traverse hills, they are not far off. If champion ground, it lieth of all parts. If you be delited with fresh water, the famous river called the Liffie, named of Ptolome Lybnium, runneth fast by. If you will take the view of the sea, it is at hand. The onlie fault of this citie is, that it is lesse frequented of merchant-estrangers, bicause of the bare haven.

"Their charter is large. King Henrie the fourth gave this citie the sword,<sup>2</sup> in the yeare of our Lord, 1402-3, and was ruled by a Maior and two bailliffes, which were changed into Shiriffes<sup>3</sup> by a charter granted by Edward the sixt, in the yeare of our Lord 1548. In which yeare John Rian and Thomas Fannyng,<sup>4</sup> two worshipfull gentlemen, were collegues in that office, and thereof they are

<sup>1</sup> "Chronicles . . . collected by Raphael Holinshed." London: 1577 and 1586.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 27.

<sup>3, 4</sup> See vol. i., p. 35, 417.



1577.  
Seal.

named the last bailiffes and first Shiriffes that have beene in Dublin. It appeereth by the ancient seale of this citie, called sigillum præposituræ, that this citie hath beene in old time governed by a provost.<sup>1</sup>

Hospitality.  
Mayor.  
Sheriffs.

“The hospitalitie of the Maior and the Shiriffes for the yeare being, is so large and bountifull, that soothlie (London forepriced) verie few such officers under the crowne of England keepe so great a port; none I am sure greater. The Maior, over the number of officers that take their dailie repast at his table, keepeth for his yeare in manner open house. And albeit in tearme time his house is frequented as well of the nobilitie as of other potentats of great calling, yet his ordinarie is so good, that a verie few set feasts are provided for them. They that spend least in their Maioraltie (as those of credit, yea, and such as bare the office have informed me), make an ordinarie account of five hundred pounds for their viand and diet that yeare; which is no small summe to be bestowed in housekeeping, namelie, where vittels are so good cheape, and the presents of friends diverse and sundrie.

Patrick  
Sarsfield.  
Mayor.

“There hath beene of late yeares a worshipfull gentleman, named Patrike Sarsfield, that bare the office of the Maioraltie in Dublin [1554-5], who kept so great port in this yeare, as his hospitalitie to his fame and renowne resteth as yet in fresh memorie. One of his especiall and entire friends entring in communication with the gentleman, his yeare being well neere expired, mooved question, to what he thought his expenses all that yeare amounted? ‘Trulie, James’ (so his friend was named), quoth maister Sarsfield, ‘I take betweene me and God, when I entered into mine office, the last Saint Hierome his daie<sup>2</sup> (which is the morrow of Michaelmasse, on which daie the Maior taketh his oth<sup>3</sup> before the chiefe baron, at the exchequer within the castell of Dublin), I

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., pp 4, 6.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 215.

<sup>3</sup> See vol. i., p. 254.

had three barnes well stored and thwaekt with corne, and I assured my selfe that anie one of these three had bene sufficient to have stored mine house with bread, ale, and beere for this yeare. And now, God and good companie be thanked, I stand in doubt, whether I shall rub out my Maioraltie with my third barne, which is well nigh with my yeare ended. And yet nothing smiteth me so much at the heart, as that the knot of good fellowes that you see here (he ment the sergeants and officers) are readie to flit from me, and make their next yeares abode with the next Maior. And certes I am so much wedded to good fellowship, as if I could mainteine mine house to my contentation with defraicing of five hundred pounds yearlie, I would make humble sute to the citizens to be their officer these three yeares to come.' Over this, he did at the same time protest with oth, that he spent that yeare in housekeeping twentie tuns of claret wine, over and above white wine, sacke, malmescie, muscadell, etc. And in verie deed it was not to be marvelled; for during his Maioraltie his house was so open as commonly from five of the clocke in the morning to ten at night, his butterie and cellars were with one crew or other frequented. To the haunting of which, ghests were the sooner allured, for that you should never marke him or his bedfellow (such was their buxomnesse) once frowne or wrinkle their foreheads, or bend their browes, or glowme their countenances, or make a sowre face at anie ghest, were he never so meane. But their interteiment was so notable, as they would sauce their bountifull and deintie faire with heartie and amiable cheere. His porter or anie other officer durst not for both his cares give the simplest man that resorted to his house Tom drum his interteiment, which is, to hale a man in by the head, and thrust him out by both the shoulders; for he was fullie resolved that his worship and reputation could not be more distained than by the currish interteiment of anie ghest. To be brieve (according to

1577.  
Chaucer. the golden verses of the ancient and famous English poet, Geffreie Chaucer):<sup>1</sup>

“ ‘ An housholder, and that a great, was hee,  
 Saint Iulian he was in his countrie.  
 His bread, his ale, was alwaie after one,  
 A better viended man was no where none.  
 Without bakte meat was never his house,  
 Of fish and flesh, and that so plenteouse.  
 It snewed in his house of meat and drinke  
 Of all deinties that men could thinke.  
 After the sundrie seasons of the yere,  
 So changed he his meat and his suppere.  
 Full manie a fat partrich had he in mew,  
 And manie a breme, and manie a luce in stew.

“Some of his friends, that were snudging peniefathers, would take him up verie roughlie for his lavishing and his outragious expenses, as they tearme it. ‘Tush, my maisters’ (would he saie), ‘take not the matter so hot : whoso commeth to my table and hath no need of my meat, I know he commeth for the good will he beareth me ; and therefore I am beholding to thanke him for his companie : if he resort for need, how maie I bestow my goods better, than in releeving the poore ? If you had perceived me so far behindhand, as that I had bene like to have brought haddocke to paddocke, I would patientlie permit you both largelie to controll me and friendlie to reprove me. But so long as I cut so large thongs of mine owne leather, as that I am not yet come to my buckle, and during the time I keepe myselfe so farre aflote as that I have as much water as my ship draweth, I praie pardon me to be liberall in spending, sith God of his goodnesse is gracious in sending.’ And indeed so it fell out. For at the end of his Maioraltie he owght no

---

<sup>1</sup> Prologue to the Canterbury Tales.

man a dotkin. What he dispended was his owne; and ever after during his life, he kept so woorthie a standing house, as that hee seemed to surrender the princes sword to other Maiors, and reserved the port and hospitalitie to himselfe.

“Not long before him was Nicholas Stanihurst their Maior [1542-3] who was so great and good an housholder, that during his Maioraltie, the lord chancellor of the realme was his dailie and ordinarie ghest. There hath beene of late worshipfull ports kept by maister Fian, who was twise Maior [1549-50, 1564-5,] maister Sedgrave [1559-60], Thomas Fitz Simons [1560-61], Robert Cusacke [1552-3, 1563-4], Walter Cusacke [1569-70], Nicholas Fitz Simons [1565-6], James Bedlow [1572-3], Christopher Fagan [1573-4], and diverse others. And not onelie their officers so farre excell in hospitalitie, but also the greater part of the civitie is generallie addicted to such ordinarie and standing houses, as it would make a man muse which waie they are able to beare it out, but onelie by the goodnesse of God, which is the upholder and furtherer of hospitalitie. What should I here speake of their charitable almes, dailie and hourelie extended to the needie? The poore prisoners both of the Newgate and the castell, with three or foure hospitals, are chieffie, if not onelie, relieved by the citizens.

“Furthermore, there are so manie other extraordinarie beggers that dailie swarme there, so charitable succored, as that they make the whole civitie in effect their hospitall. The great expenses of the citizens maie probablie be gathered by the woorthie and fairlike markets, weeklie on Wednesdaie and Fridaie kept in Dublin. Their shambles is so well stored with meat, and their market with corne, as not onelie in Ireland, but also in other countries, you shall not see anie one shambles, or anie one market better furnished with the one or the other, than Dublin is.

1577. "The citizens have from time to time in sundrie  
 Standard. conflicts so galled the Irish, that even to this daie  
 the Irish feare a ragged and jagged blacke standard  
 that the citizens have almost through tract of time  
 Hostings. worne to the hard stumps. This standard they  
 carrie with them in hostings, being never displaid but  
 when they are readie to enter into battell, and come to  
 the shocke; the sight of which danteth the Irish above  
 measure.

Musters. "And for the better training of their youth in martiall  
 exploits, the citizens use to muster foure times by the  
 Black Monday. yeare: on Black Mondaie, which is the morrow of  
 Easter daie, on Maie daie, saint John Baptist his eeve,  
 and saint Peter his eeve. Whereof two are ascribed to  
 the Maior and Shiriffes: the other two, to wit, the  
 Bull ring. musters on Maie daie and saint Peter his eeve, are  
 assigned to the Maior and Shiriffes of the Bull ring.  
 The Maior of the Bull ring is an officer elected by the  
 citizens, to be, as it were, capteine or gardian of the  
 batchelers and the unwedded youth of the civitie. And  
 for the yeare he hath authoritie to chastise and punish  
 such as frequent brothelhouses, and the like unchast  
 places. He is tearmed the Maior of the Bull ring, of an  
 iron ring that sticketh in the cornemarket, to which the  
 bulles that are yearelie bated be usuallie tied; which ring  
 is had by him and his companie in so great price, as if  
 anie citizen batcheler hap to marrie, the Maior of the  
 Bull ring and his crue conduct the bridegroom, upon his  
 returne from church, to the market place, and there with  
 a solemne kisse for his ultimum vale, he dooth homage  
 unto the Bull ring.

Bristol. "The Blacke Mondaie muster sproong of this occasion.  
 Soone after Ireland was conquered by the Britons, and  
 the greater part of Leinster pacified, diverse townesmen  
 of Bristow flitted from thense to Dublin, and in short  
 space the civitie was by them so well inhabited, as it  
 grew to bee verie populous. Whereupon the citizens



having over great affiance in the multitude of the people, 1577  
 and so consequentlie being somewhat retchlesse in heed-  
 ing the mounteine enimie that lurked under their noses,  
 were woont to rome and roile in clusters, sometime three  
 or foure miles from the towne. The Irish enimie spieng  
 that the citizens were accustomed to fetch such od  
 vagaries, especiallie on the holic daies, and having an  
 inkling withall by some false clatterfert or other, that a  
 companie of them would have ranged abrode, on Mondaie  
 in the Easter weeke towards the wood of Cullen, which Cullen  
wood  
 is distant two miles from Dublin, they laie in stale  
 verie well appointed, and laid in sundrie places for their  
 comming. The citizens rather minding the pleasure  
 they should presentlie injoy, than forecasting the hurt  
 that might insue, flockt unarmed out of the civitie to  
 the wood, where being intercepted by them that laie  
 hooving in ambush, they were to the number of five  
 hundred miserablie slaine. Whereupon the remnant of  
 the citizens deeming that unluckie time to be a crosse or  
 a dismall daie, gave it the appellation of Black Mondaie.  
 The citie soone after being peopled by a fresh supplie of  
 Bristollians, to dare the Irish enimie, agreed to banket  
 yearelie in that place, which to this daie is observed;  
 for the Maior and the Shiriffs with the citizens repaire  
 to the wood of Cullen, in which place the Maior  
 bestoweth a costlie dinner within a mote or a rundell,  
 and both the Shiriffs within another, where they are  
 so well garded with the youth of the civitie, as the  
 mounteine enimie dareth not attempt to snatch as much  
 as a pastie crust from thense.

“The churches of Dublin.

“Dublin hath at this daie within the citie and in the  
 suburbs these churches that insue, of which the greater  
 number are parioch churches, onelie Christs church, with  
 a few oratories and chappels, excepted. Christs church, Christ-  
church.

1577. otherwise named *Ecclesia Sanctæ Trinitatis*, a cathedrall church, the ancientest that I can find recorded of all the churches now standing in Dublin. I take it to have bene builded, if not in Avellanus his time, yet soone after by the Danes; the building of which was both repaired and enlarged by Sitricus, prince of Dublin, at the earnest request of Donat, the bishop, and soone after the conquest it hath bene much beautified by Robert Fitz
- Strongbow. Stephans and Strangbow, the erle of Penbroke, who  
Tomb. with his sonne is in the bodie of the church intoomed. The chappell that standeth in the chore, commonlie called the new chappell, was builded by Gerald Fitz Thomas, earle of Kildare, in the yeare of our Lord 1510, where he is intoomed.
- Gerald,  
earl of  
Kildare.
- St.  
Patrick's  
cathedral.
- Comin. "Saint Patrikes church, a cathedrall church, indued with notable livings, and diverse fat benefices. It hath a chappell at the north doore, which is called the paroch church. This church was founded by the famous and woorthie prelate, John Comin, about the yeare of our Lord 1197. This foundation was greatlie advanced by
- King John. the liberalitie of king John. There hath risen a great contention betwixt this church and Christes church for antiquitie, wherein doubtlesse S. Patrike his church ought to give place, unlesse they have further matter to shew, and better reasons to build upon than their foundations, in which this church by manie yeares is inferior
- Churches. to the other. Saint Nicholas, Saint Michaell, Saint Verberosse, or Saint Varburgh, so called of a Chesshire virgine. The citizens of Chester founded this church, with two chappels thereto annexed; the one called our ladies chappell, the other S. Martins chappell. Hir feast is kept the third of Februarie. This church, with a great part of the citie, was burned in the yeare 1301; but again by the parochians reedified. Saint John the evangelist, Saint Audoen, which is corruptlie called Saint Ouen, or Owen. His feast is solemnized the fourteenth of August. The paroch of this church is accounted the
- St.  
Audoen's.

best in Dublin, for that the greater number of the alder-<sup>1577</sup>men and the worships of the citie are demurrant within that paroch. Saint Tullocke, now prophaned. In this church, in old time, the familie of the Fitz Simons was for the more part buried. The paroch was meared from the Crane castell to the fish shambles, called the Cock-<sup>Crane. Fish shambles</sup>hill, with Preston his innes, and the lane thereto adjoining, which scope is now united to Saint John his paroch. S. Katharine, S. Michan or Mighan, Saint James; his feast is celebrated the five and twentieth of Julie, on which daie in ancient time was there a woorthie faire <sup>Fair.</sup> kept at Dublin, continuing six daies, unto which resorted divers merchants, as well from England, as from France and Flanders. And they afforded their wares so dog-cheape, in respect of the citie merchants, that the countrie was yeare by yeare sufficientlie stored by strangers; and the citie merchants not uttering their wares, but to such as had not readie chinkes, and thereupon forced to run on the score, were verie much impoverished. Wherefore partlie thorough the canvasing of the towne merchants, and partlie by the winking of the rest of the citizens, being woon upon manie gaie glosed promises, by plaieing bopeepe to beare themselves overlie in the matter, that famous mart was supprest, and all forren saile wholie abandoned. Yet for a memoriall of this notable faire, a few cottages, booths, and alepoles are pitched at Saint James his gate. Saint Michaell of Poules, alias Paules, Saint Brigide, Saint Kevin, Saint Peter de monte, or upon the hill, appendant to Saint Patrikes church. Saint Stephan; this was erected for an hospitall for poore, lame, and impotent lazers, where <sup>Hospital.</sup> they abide to this daie, although not in such chast and sincere wise, as the founders will was upon the erection thereof. The Maior, with his brethren, on Saint Stephan his daie (which is one of their station daies) repaireth thither, and there dooth offer. Saint Andrew, now prophaned.

1577.

“ The names of the gates of the citie and suburbs  
of Dublin.

“ Both the gates neere the White friers, Saint Keven his gate, Hogs gate, Dammes gate, Poule gate, alias Paules gate, Newgate, a goale or prison, Wine tavern gate, Saint Audoen his gate, hard by the church going downe towards the Cookestreet. The reason why this gate, and the Wine tavern gate were builded, proceeded of this. In the yeare 1315, Edward Bruse, a Scot, and brother to Robert Bruse, king of Scots, arrived in the north of Ireland; from whence he marched on forwards with his armie, untill he came as far as Castleknocke. The citizens of Dublin being sore amazed at the sudden and Scarborough<sup>1</sup> approach of so puissant an enimie, burned all the houses in Saint Thomas his street, least he should upon his repaire to Dublin have anie succour in the suburbs.<sup>2</sup> The Maior (named Robert Notingham) and communtie being in this distresse, razed downe an abbeie of the frier preachers, called Saint Saviour his monasterie, and brought the stones therof to these places, where the gates now stand; and all along that waie did cast a wall for the better fortifieng of the civitie, mistrusting that the wals, that went along both the keies, should not haue beene of sufficient force to outhold the enimie. The Scots having intelligence of the fortifieng of Dublin, and reckoning it a folie to laie siege to so impregnable a civitie, marched toward a place not far from Dublin, called the Salmon leape, where pitching their tents for foure daies, they remooved towards the Naas. But when the civitie was past this danger, king Edward the second gave strict commandement to the citizens to build the abbeie they razed; saieng, that although lawes were squatted in warre, yet notwithstanding they ought

Bruce.

Castle-  
knock.St. Thomas  
street.Robert  
Notingham,  
Mayor.Friars  
Preachers.Salmon-  
leap.

Naas.

<sup>1</sup> An English proverbial term for sudden or unexpected movements.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 149.

to be revived in peace. Gurmund his gate, hard by the Cucull, or Coockolds post. Some suppose that one <sup>1577.</sup> Gurmundus <sup>Gurmundus's</sup> builded this gate, and thereof to take the name. Others judge that the Irish assaulting the civitie were discomfited by the earle of Ormond, then by good <sup>Ormonds</sup> hap sojourning at Dublin. And because he issued out at that gate, to the end the valiant exploit and famous conquest of so woorthie a potentate should be ingrailed in perpetuall memorie, the gate bare the name of Ormond his gate. The bridge gate, Saint Nicholas his gate, Saint Patrike his gate, Bungan his gate, the Newstreet gate, Saint Thomas his gate, Saint James his gate. <sup>Gates.</sup>

“The names of the streets, bridges, lanes and other notorious places in Dublin.

“The Dammes street, the Castle street, stretching to the pillorie, Saint Verberosses street, Saint John his street, alias Fish shamble street, Skinners rew reaching from the pillorie to the tolehall, or to the high crosse. The high street bearing to the high pipe. This pipe was builded in the yeare 1308, by a woorthie citizen named John Decer,<sup>1</sup> being then Maior of Dublin. He builded not long <sup>Decer</sup> before that time the bridge hard by Saint Woolstans, <sup>Bridge</sup> that reacheth over the Liffie. The Newgate street, from the Newgate to Saint Audoen his church. Saint Nicholas his street, the Wine taverne street, the Cooke street, the Bridge street. This street, with the greater part of the <sup>Bridge</sup> keie, was burnt<sup>2</sup> in the yeare 1303. The Woodkeie, the Merchant keie, Osmontowne, so called of certeine Easterlings or Normans, properlie the Danes that were called Ostmanni. They planted themselves hard by the water side neere Dublin, and [were] discomfited at Clontarfe in <sup>Clontarf</sup> a skirmish [by] diverse of the Irish . . . There arrived

<sup>1</sup> See “History of the City of Dublin,” vol. i., p. 327.

laries of St. Mary's Abbey, Dublin,” Rolls Series, vol. ii., 1885, p. 337.

<sup>2</sup> See Annals of Ireland in “Chartu-



1577. a fresh supplie of Easterlings at Dublin in the yeare 1095, and setled themselves on the other side of the civitie, which of them to this daie is called Ostmantowne, that is, the towne of the Ostmannes, whereof there ariseth great likelihood to have beene a separat towne from the citie, being parted from Dublin by the Liffie, as Southwarke is severed from London by Thames. Saint Thomas his street; this street was burnt by mishap in the yeare 1343. The New buildings, the New street, Saint Francis his street, the Kowme, Saint Patrike his street, the backe-side of Saint Sepulchres, Saint Keven his street, the Poule, or Paulmilstreet, Saint Brigids street, the Sheepe street, alias the Ship street. For diverse are of opinion, that the sea had passage that waie, and thereof to be called the Ship street. This, as it seemeth not wholie impossible, considering that the sea floweth and ebbeth hard by it, so it carieth a more colour of truth with it, because there have beene found there certeine iron rings fastned to the towne wall, to hold and grapple botes withall.

“The lanes.

“Saint Verberosses lane, up to Saint Nicholas his street, now inclosed, Saint Michaell his lane, beginning at Saint Michaell his pipe, Christchurch lane, Saint John his lane, Ram lane, alias the Schoolehouse lane, Saint Audoen his lane, Kesers lane. This lane is steepe and slipperie, in which otherwhiles they that make more hast, than good speed, clinke their backs to the stones. And therefore the ruder sort, whether it be through corruption of speech, or for that they give it a nickename. Rochell lane, alias Backe lane, on the south side of the flesh shambles, the Cookestreet lane, Frapper lane, Giglottes hill, Marie lane, Saint Tullocke his lane, Scarlet lane, alias Isouds lane, Saint Pulchers lane, Saint Kevin his lane, the White friers lane, Saint Stephan his lane, Hogs lane, the Sea lane, Saint George his lane, where in old time were builded

St. George's  
lane.

diverse old and ancient monuments. And as an in-  
 searcher of antiquities may (by the view there to be taken)  
 conjecture, the better part of the suburbs of Dublin  
 should seeme to have stretched that waie. But the in-  
 habitants being daile and hourelie molested and proied  
 by their prolling mounteine neighbors, were forced to  
 suffer their buildings fall in decaie, and embraied them-  
 selves within the citie wals.

“ Among other monuments, there is a place in that lane  
 called now Collets innes,<sup>1</sup> which in old time was the  
 Escacar or Exchequer. Which should implie that the  
 princes court would not have beene kept there, unlesse  
 the place had beene taken to be cocksure. But in fine it  
 fell out contrarie. For the baron sitting there soleannlie,  
 and, as it seemed, retchleslie, the Irish espieng the opor-  
 tunitie, rushed into the court in plumps, where surprising  
 the unweaponed multitude, they committed horrible  
 slaughters by sparing none that came under their dint;  
 and withall, as far as their Scarborough leasure could  
 serve them, they ransacked the prince his thesaure, upon  
 which mishap the exchequer was from thense remooved.  
 There hath beene also in that lane a chappell dedicated  
 to saint George, likelie to have beene founded by some  
 worthie knight of the garter. The Maior with his  
 brethren was accustomed, with great triumphs and  
 pageants,<sup>2</sup> yeerelie, on saint George his feast to reparaire  
 to that chappell, and there to offer. This chappell hath  
 beene of late razed, and the stones therof, by consent of  
 the assemblie, turned to a common oven, converting the  
 ancient monument of a doutie, adventurous, and holie  
 knight, to the colerake sweeping of a puffloafe baker.

“ The bridges.

“ The great bridge going to Ostmantowne, Saint  
 Nicholas his bridge, the Poule gate bridge, repaired by

<sup>1</sup> See p. 511, and “ History of City of  
 Dublin,” vol. iiii., 1859, p. 184.

<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 112.

1577.  
Nicholas  
Stanihurst.

Nicholas Stanihurst about the yeere one thousand five hundred forty and foure, the castell bridge, Saint James his bridge. . .

Isouds  
tower.

“ There standeth neere the castell ouer against a void roome called Preston his innes,<sup>1</sup> a tower named Isouds tower. It tooke the name of la Beale Isoud, daughter to Anguish, king of Ireland. It seemeth to have beene a castle of pleasure for the kings to recreate themselves therein. There is a village hard by Dublin, called of the said la Beale, Chappell Isoud.

“ Saint Sepulchres, the archbishop of Dublin his house, as well pleasantlie sited as gorgeously builded. Some hold opinion that the beautifuller part of this house was of set purpose fired by an archbishop, to the end the governors (which for the more part laie there) should not have so goodliking to the house. . .

“ The names of the fields adjoining to Dublin.

Scald-  
brother.

“ Saint Stephans greene, Hogging greene, the Steine, Ostmantowne greene. In the further end of this field is there a hole commonlie termed Scaldbrothers hole, a labyrinth reaching two large miles under the earth. This hole was in old time frequented by a notorious theefe named Scaldbrother, wherein he would hide all the bag and baggage that he could pilfer. The varlet was so swift on foot, as he hath eftsoones outrun the swiftest and lustiest yoong men in all Ostmantowne, maugre their heads, bearing a pot or a pan of theirs on his shoulders to his den. And now and then, in derision of such as pursued him, he would take his course under the gallows, which standeth verie nigh his cave (a fit signe for such an inne), and so being shrowded within his lodge, he reckoned himselfe cocksure, none being found at that time so hardie as would adventure to intangle himselfe within so intricat a maze. But as the pitcher that goeth often to the water, commeth at length home broken; so this lustie youth

<sup>1</sup> See p. 521.

would not surcease from open catching, forcible snatching, 1577  
and privie prolling, till time he was by certeine gaping  
groomes that laie in wait for him, intercepted, fleeing  
toward his couch, having upon his apprehension no more  
wrong doone him, than that he was not sooner hanged on  
that gallowes through which in his youth and jolitie he  
was woont to run."

## II.

## CIRCUIT OF THE WALLS OF DUBLIN [1585].

A note<sup>1</sup> of the whole circuit of the cittie walls, from <sup>(1585)</sup>  
the towre, called Bremeghams towre of the castell, unto <sup>Hermine</sup>  
the easte gate, called the Dameis gate, of the said cittie, <sup>bury's</sup>  
accordinge to the direction of the right honourable the <sup>tower,</sup>  
lord deputie.<sup>2</sup> <sup>Dames gate</sup>

Inprimis: From Bremyghams towre to Stanirste<sup>3</sup> [h]is  
towre is 196 foote distant, whereof there is next the  
said Bremyghams towre 64 foote within the castell  
diche not rampered, and from thens to Stanirste [h]is <sup>Stan-</sup>  
towre, beinge 132 foote, is sufficientlie rampiered, and <sup>hurst</sup>  
firme grounde 20 foote hie from the foundation of the <sup>tower</sup>  
wall, which wall is 28 foote hie, wherof 8 foote is abowe  
the said rampier besydes the garettes and 7 foote thicke.  
The said Stanirste [h]is towre is rounde without the wall  
and skware within, three stories hie, with three tyber  
loftes, and in the loer storie three lowpes,<sup>4</sup> in the second  
storie one lowpe, and in the third storie twoe lowps, the  
wall 6 foote thicke, 19 foote square within, and the  
towre 46 foote hie besydes the garettes.

From Stanhurst [h]is towre to the Pole gate is 108 <sup>partes</sup>  
foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in like  
height and thickenis as the other parte of the said wall  
and rampier aforsaide.

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi., No.

73.—Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> Sir John Perrott.

<sup>3</sup> James Stanhurst, recorder of  
Dublin.

<sup>4</sup> Loopholes.

[1585.]  
Pole gate.

The towre on the said Pole gate is a square towre with twoe stories, the loer storie upon a vawte with three lowpes, and the upper storie a timber lofte, and the wall 6 foote thicke and 14 foote square within, and the towre 46 foote hie, besydes the garettes, from the fundacion of the wall, with a perculles for the same gate.

Porteuillis.

Genevels  
tower.

From the Pole gate to the towre caled Genevels towre, nowe in Mr. Parkins pcession, is 186 foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in lieke height and thicknis as the other parte of the said wall and rampier aforsaid. The said Geneviels towre is rounde without the wall, and square within, three stories hie, with twoe timber loftes, and in the loer storie one lowpe, in the second storie one lardge lowpe, and the wall 8 foote thicke and 12 foote square in one waye, and 16 foote another waye, and the towre 46 foote hie.

St.  
Nicholas  
gate.

From Geneviels towre to Saint Nicholas gate is 252 foote distant, and the wall and rampier agreinge in lieke height and thicknis as the other parte of the said wall and rampier aforsaid. Saint Nicholas gate have towre rounde towres withowt, and square within, and the said gate placed betwixte bothe the towres, every towre three heightes, whereof towe loftes and fowre lowps in every towre, the wall 5 foote thicke, 39 foote in lengthe one waye, and 18 foote brod the other waye, and the towre 45 foote hie, with a perculles for the same gate.

Sir William  
Sarsfeld.

From Saint Nicholas gate to the towre in sir William Sarsfelds possession is 312 foote distant, whereof there is 74 foote, nexte adjoyninge unto Saint Nicholas gate, of the wall but 16 foote hie, and the firme grounde 9 foote hie within the said wall, and the reste beinge 238 foote is fowre foote and a halfe thicke, 16 foote hie besydes the garettes, and a rampier within of 15 foote thicke, and nere as hie as the wall in the insyde, besydes the buttris: which is from the botom of the diche to the fundacion of the wall 19 foott goode, by estimacion. The said towre, in Sir William Sarsfeldes pcession, is a demy rounde



towre fylled with earthe, and nether vawte nor lofte, (1585) with fowre lowps, 11 foote square within the towre, and the wall fowre foote demy thicke and 16 foote hie evin with the wall befor.

From the towre in Sir William Sarsfeldes possession to the smale towre in the possession of Mr. Christopher Sedgrave is 340 foote distant, and the wall and rampier with the buttris withowte the said wall, agreinge in lieke height and thicknes as the other parte of the said wall, rampier, and buttris afor mencioned, savinge that there is no rampier within 80 foote next adjoyning to the said towre in Mr. Sedgraves possession. The said towre in Mr. Sedgraves possession is a demy rounde towre with twoe vawtes, one eqwall with the wall, with three lowps, the other with a paire of stayres going upe unto it from the wall, and covered for a fewe to stand upon, with a garet abowt, and 11 foot long one waye, and 6 foott another waye, the towre 26 foot hie and fowre foote thicke.

From the towre in Mr. Sedgraves possession to the towre in Mr. Richard Fagan [h]is possession is 90 foote distant, and the wall agreeing in like height and thicknis as aforsaid, and no rampier within the said parte of the wall, but the lieke buttris withowt as befor. The said towre in Mr. Fagans possession is a rounde towre withowte, and square within, and nether vawte nor lofte, but a waye going upe unto the tope, beinge ten foote square upon the tope, with a garet and fyve lowps in the waye going upe, and the towre 32 foote hie and 2 foote thicke, besydes the thicknis of the stayres. Richard Fagan

From the towre in Mr. Fagans possession to the south-easte towre of the Newe gate is 120 foote distant, the wall 17 foote hie and fyve foote thicke, and no rampier within the said wall, but howses joyning close to the said wall within, and the lieke buttris withowt the said wall, as the other parte of the said wall have befor. The Newe gatte have twoe towres, Newgate

1585. and every towre is three heightes, with twoe small  
 Gate-house. towrettes in the tope, and the gatte howse standes  
 betwixt bothe the said towres; the loer storie of every  
 towre is vawted, and the other towe stories lofted;  
 every towre is 12 foote square within the wall, and the  
 wall fyve foote thicke, and in every rowme towe lowps;  
 the gatt howse is 40 footte one waye, and 15 foote  
 another waye, and the height of boethe the said towres,  
 from the pavement to the leades, is 40 foote, besydes the  
 garettes, and there is a perculles for the saide gatte.

Nicholas  
 Fitz-  
 symons.

From the northe towre of the Newe gate to the towre  
 in Mr. Nicholas Fitzsymons pcession is 180 foote distant,  
 the wall 4 foote thicke and 22 foote hie, with a buttris  
 withowte as befor, and no rampier within, but howses close  
 joyning to the wall within. The said towre in Mr. Fitz-  
 symons pcession is a square towre, fowre storie hie,  
 with three loftes and no vawte, 2 lowps in the loer  
 storie, three lowps in the second storie, fowre lowps  
 in the third storie, and fowre lowps in the fowrthe  
 storie, the towre 32 foote hie, sixteen foote square, and  
 three foote thicke.

Gormondes  
 gate.

From the towre in Mr. Fitzsymons pcession to Gor-  
 mondes gate is 140 foote distant, the wall 20 foote hie,  
 and 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within, with a buttris  
 withowte as befor. The said Gormondes gate is a square  
 towre, twoe storie hie, wherof one rowme is upon a vawte  
 with three lowps; the other rowme is a timber lofte with  
 three lowps and a slate rooffe; the towre is square, 18  
 foote one waye, and 15 foote another waye, the wall  
 5 foote thicke and 30 foote hie, with a perculles for the  
 same gate,

William  
 Harbard.

From Gormondes gate to a towre in William Harbardes  
 pcession is 308 foote distant, the wall 12 foote hie and  
 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within, but howsses close  
 joyninge to the said wall, with a smale buttris of 6 foote  
 hie withowte. The said towre in William Harbardes  
 pcession is a square towre, towe storie hie; the loer

storie is a timber lofte with three lowps; the other storie [1585] is vawted over with three lowps. The towre is square, 16 foote one waye, and 10 foote another waye, and the wall 5 foote thicke and 32 foote hie.

From the towre in William Harbardes pcession to Mr. William Ushers<sup>1</sup> howse is 140 foote distant, the wall William Usher 14 foote hie, and 5 foote thicke, and no rampier within nor buttris withowte. The wall of one syde of the said Mr. Ushers howse to the Bridge gatte is 104 foote, the wall 4 foote thicke, and 19 foote hie, and the grounde is firme 5 foote hie within the said wall, and the Little Leffey goethe hard by, and at every full sea it floses upe against the said wall, being a springe tyde. The said Bridge Bridge gate gate is a square towre, towe storie hie; the loer storie is a vawte with 2 lowps; the upper storie is a timber lofte and no lowpe. The towre is square, 18 foote one waye, and 14 foote another waye, the wall 7 foote thicke, and 30 foot hie from the pavment.

From the Bridge gate along the Marchaunt Key to Merchant quay Prickettes tower Prickettes towre is 843 foote distant, and the Key 9 foote hie from the chanell to the pavment. The said towre in Prickettes pcession is a square towre, with a towret in the tope on the easte syde; the towre 30 foote square one waye, and 28 foote the other waye; the wall three foote fowre inches thicke and 34 foote hie, and no heightes but one timber lofte in the square, and towe smale vawtes in the towret, and no lowps but a wyndoe to the easte syde.

From Prickettes towre alonge the Woode Key to Mr. Wood quay Fianes castle Fianes<sup>1</sup> castell is 356 foote distant, and the Key agreing in height from the chanell to the pavment as befor. The said Mr. Fians castell is a square towre, fowre storie hie, 38 foote square one waye, and 20 foote another waye, towe spickes or lowps in the loer storie, and windoes in every of the other rowmes; the wall fowre foote thicke

<sup>1</sup> See pp. 283, 291.

<sup>2</sup> Richard Fian, alderman.

[1585.]

and 42 foote hie, and the grounde firme, 8 foote hie from the chanel within the castell.

Fitzsimon.  
Balma-  
droght.

From Mr. Fians castell to a smale towre in the poces-  
sion of Fitzsymon, of Balmadroght, is 144 foote distant,  
and the pavement from the channell agreing in height as  
the Key befor. The said towre in Fitzsymons pcession  
is a smale round towre without, and square within, one  
timber lofte, with towe rowmes, and 2 lowps in every  
rowme, 12 foote square one waye, and 14 foote the other  
waye, the wall 3 foott thick and 22 foote hie, and the  
earthe hie within the said towre 8 foote as befor.

Issoldes  
tower.

From Fitzsymons towre to Issoldes towre, is 174 foote  
distant, and the pavement from the chanel agreing in  
height as befor. The said Issoldes towre is a rounde  
towre, towe storie hie, 18 foote square within the wall,  
and the wall 9 foote thicke, and 40 foote hie from the  
channell, one timber lofte and a plate forme in the tope,  
with three lowps in every rowme.

Platform.

Butte-  
vantes  
tower.

From Issoldes towre to an olde towre, caled Butte-  
vantes<sup>2</sup> towre, is 106 foote distant, the wall 22 foote hie  
in the owtsyde, and 5 foote thicke, and firme grounde  
within the said wall 12 foote hie from the chanel with-  
out, so the grounde within is within 10 foote as hie as  
the said wall. The said Buttevantes towre is an ould  
square ruenus towre, with one vawt, and the wall 4 foote  
thicke, 30 foote hie from the chanel, and 12 foote square  
within the walles, and the grounde 8 foote hie within  
the said towre from the chanel.

Robert  
Bise.

From Buttevantes towre to the rounde halfe towre ad-  
joyninge to Mr. Robert Bise<sup>3</sup> [h]is howse is 188 foote  
distant, the wall and grounde within agreing in height  
and thicknis as the other parte of the wall befor.  
The said towre joyning to Mr. Bise [h]is howse is a demy  
towre with three storie heightes, no vawt but towe loftes,  
with 3 lowps in the loer rowmes, and 2 lowps in the second

<sup>1</sup> See vol. i., p. 481.<sup>2</sup> See vol. i., p. 115.<sup>3</sup> See pp. 511, 514.

rowme, the wall 4 foote thicke, 26 foote hie, and 16 foote square within the walles. (146)

From Mr. Bise [h]is towre to the easte gatte called Dames gate is 108 foote distant, the wall 17 foote hie and 5 foote thicke, and the grounde firme within, agreing in height with the reste befor. (147)

The depte of the Liflie, from the Bridge to over against Mr. Walter Balles howse is 6 foote demy; from over againste Mr. Balles howse to over againste Mr. John Forsters howse is 4 foote demy; from over againste Mr. Forsters howse to over againste Pricketes towre is 6 foote, from over againste Mr. Fians castell to the weste ende of Mr. Brownes building is 3 foote; from over against the weste ende of Mr. Browns building to over againste Issoldes towre is 4 foote, etc. (148)

There can be sixe foote depe of watter at leaste drawin in to all the diches abowte the towne, with chardges done upon cleaning of the said diches, and upon macking of slussis for to stave the watter where the grounde do not meett in height levell. (149)

### III.

#### CITY ORDANCE [1585.]

A note<sup>1</sup> of the severall sorttes of ordenance at this present belonging to the cittie, as apearithe in the cittie booke th . . . of . . .

Item: 4 mynions<sup>2</sup> of brase, with their cariadges.

Item: One dobblerabonet<sup>3</sup> and towe single rabonetes of brase upon one cariadge.

Item: Two dobblerabonetes of brase, not throghe fynished.

Item: One fawconet<sup>4</sup> of brase, with the cariadge.

Item: Two rabonetes more of brase with the cariadge.

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi. No. 73.

<sup>2, 3, 4</sup> Small cannon.



[1585.]  
City  
ordnance. Item : One dobbble Portingall basse of brase, with the cariadge.

Item : Four sperres of iron called slinges, with their cariadges.

Item : More, two slinges of iron, with their cariadges.

Item : Two dobbble basses of iron, with their chambers.

Item : Five single basses of iron.

---

#### IV.

#### [1585.] TOWERS OF THE CASTLE OF DUBLIN [1585].

The towre<sup>1</sup> on the easte side of the castle gate.—In primis; In the lower roume, ther be thre spickes,<sup>2</sup> the firste flanketh into the gate, the seconde northwarde, ower the ende of the bridge, the thirde flanketh the wall betwexte it and the north este towre. In the seconde rowme, ther be thre spickes standing in the same sorte, and in the uper rowme, thre in licke maner.

The north easte towre.—In the lower rowme ther is but one spick, which flanketh the north wall to the grete gate. In the seconde rowme, ther be twoe spickes and towe windowes, wherof the firste flanketh the wall towards the gate, the seconde skoureth the gardens northwarde, the thirde being a spicke skoureth the gardens estwarde, the fourth flanketh the este wall, being the gardin wall.

In the thirde roume ther be thre windowes, the firste skouring northweste, the seconde northeeste, the thirde flanketh the gardine wall.

In the fourth roume ther is but one windowe opening into the north.

In the fifte roume, which is your lordships<sup>3</sup> chamber, ther is twoe windowes, the one este and the other north, and in the stayres going up the same toure ther are five

---

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, vol. cxxi. No. 74.

<sup>2</sup> Loopholes.

<sup>3</sup> See p. 537.

[1585.]

Tower.  
Castle  
gate.

North-east  
tower.

spickes which do all flanke the north wall towards the (castell) castell gate.

The sowtheste towre.—In the loer rowme ther are foure (fourth rowme tower) spickes. The firste flanketh the castle wall nexte the gardin, the seconde skoureth the gardins to the estewarde, the third skoureth soweth and by easte, the fourth flanketh the wall on the south side towards the midle toure.

In the seconde rowme, one windowe and thre spickes standing as before.

In the uper roume ther is one windowe, and a spicke there flankring the gardine wall, and thother the sowth wall.

The midle towre on the sowth side.—In the lower (middle tower) roume, ther be thre spickes. The first flanketh the wall towards the soweth este toure; the seconde skoureth the archers sowthwarde; the thirde flanketh the sowth wall towards Bremeghams towre.

In the seconde roume ther are thre windowes standing as the aforsaide spickes.

In the opermoste roume, ther is one windowe, which openeth to the sowth, and betwene that same midle towre and the sowth weste towre in the castle wall ther are ix. or x. spick holes and small windowes.

The south weste towre.—In the lower roume ther are (south west tower) thre spickes. The one flanketh the sowth wall to the midle toure; the second to the gardine southwarde; the thirde westwarde alongste the toune wall joyning to the same.

In the seconde roume, being the kitchine, ther are twoe spickes and a windowe standing as the spickes in the roume before.

In the thirde rowme, one windowe openinge into the easte.

In the fourthe roume, towre windowes, wherof one is stopt up with breke<sup>1</sup> and openeth into the weste, and

<sup>1</sup> Brick.

[1585.] thother into the sowth easte; adjoyning to the same, ther is a litle square toure which hath thre spicke in the midle roume, one skouring the gardines southward, thother into the towne westwarde, the thirde flanking the weste wall towards the northweste toure.

In the uper rowme, ther be four spicke, wherof twoe skoureth the gardines southwarde, the thirde into the toune westwarde, the fourth flankinge the wale to the norweste toure.

North-west tower.

The norweste toure.—In the dongeon ther is never a spicke. In the seconde roume ther is thre spicke, one flankinge the weste wall to the square toure, the seconde skoureth into the toune north weste, the thirde flanketh the north wall towards the castle gate.

In the thirde roume ther are four spicke. The firste flanketh the weste wall to the square towre, the seconde into the towne weste, the thirde north, and the fourth flanketh the north wall towards the gate. In the opermoste roume ther is one windowe full north.

Tower. Castle gate.

The toure on the weste side of the castle gate.—In the lower rowme ther is one spicke, that is stopte up, which flanketh the north wall towards the norweste toure.

In the seconde roume, one spicke standing in lick sorte betwene both toures righte over the gate, one windowe and a spick.

The number of spicke and windowes that are on the outside of the castle, four score.

Gate. Murdering hole. Portcullis.

Over the gate ther wanteth a murdringe<sup>1</sup> hole and a perculleis, and over the gardin dore the wall is verie thinne and weke, by meanes ther hath bene, as I thinke, a murdringe hole and perculles, and nowe ther is none. The north este toure, the soueth este toure, and the midle toure unto Brimejame [h]is toure, in all the battlementes of the wals and tours ther is neyther spick nor loup, and,

Berming-ham's tower. Battlements.

<sup>1</sup> "Murdering pieces,—a very destructive kind of ordnance, calculated to do much execution at once, having a wide mouth and discharging large stones."

if it shall seme goode to your lordship, for that the castle wall is weakeste in the south side, by the means of the hall windowes and other windowes, with prives and such other workes as hath bene of late yeares, that you would cause to be stronglie dichte on that side from Brimejam [h]is toure rounde about the gardin to the north este toure. As consarning the plate formes, I think your lordship hath taken order for them alredie.

Endorsed: A note of the towers of the castle of Dublin and what flankes are mete to be made for the defence thereof.

## V.

CONTEMPORARY ACCOUNTS<sup>1</sup> OF EXPLOSION OF GUNPOWDER AT DUBLIN, ON 11th OF MARCH, 1596-7.

1.—Letter from Sir John Norreys to sir Robert Cecyll, principal secretary to queen Elizabeth.

“Although the wynd have stayed our last dispache to your honor these six dayes, yet hath that tyme afforded nothyng more to wryte but the lamentable accydent<sup>2</sup> of the burninge of part of her majesties poudre, to the quantety of about syx last,<sup>3</sup> whych beyng the remayn left aboard of all the store last sent over, was brought in a lyghter on the eleventh of thys present to the Crane about twelve of the clock, and toke fyre immediatly after one (by what meanes no man knoweth). In thys tyme yt was allmost all layd upon the Kay, and the porters beginninge to cary yt away: three of sir George Bouchier’s men that had the charge of yt, wyth the keper of the Crane, and all the labourers about yt are peryshed; the ruyne of the town is exceedinge great, twenty houses by estymation, next adjoyninge,

<sup>1</sup> State Papers, Ireland, 1596-7.—  
Public Record Office, London.

<sup>2</sup> See pp. xvi., 306, 316.

<sup>3</sup> A last of gunpowder consisted of twenty-four firkins, each containing one hundred pounds.

1596-7. thrown to the ground, not any one house or church  
 wythin the walles but in the tylynges, smaule tymbers,  
 Glass. and glasse mervelously endomaged, and many in lyke  
 Suburbs. sort in the suburbes. Yt is supposed that ther are  
 Number of killed. slayn of all ages and sexes neer two hundred; fewe  
 Englysh, nor any of account, but one of the Ratelyfes,  
 Conjec- master of a bark of Chester: there ys lytle apparans  
 tures. that thys should happen by any practise, the tyme  
 beyng so short that yt lay in the place, and the same  
 Store of powder. garded; but yt is ghesed that some nayle in the  
 roulynge of the barreles myght stryke fyer, the tyme  
 beynge very dry. Though the losse to her majestie be  
 not great, nor any hynderans can come to the serveyce,  
 ther beynge heer suffitient store tyll more may be sent,  
 yet is the myshapp to be pytyed and accounted a just  
 plaghe of God, for the synnes of so impyous and ungrate-  
 full a people.

“And thus prayinge your honor that thys may be  
 imparted to my lord your father, to whome I forbeer  
 to wryte (havyng no more pleasinge suggestt), I remain  
 most redy to doe your honor serveyce, J. Norreys.—  
 Dublyn, thys thirteenth of March, 1596[-7.]”

2.—Sir George Bowrehier to William Cecyll, lord  
 Burghley.

“It may please your most honorable lordship.  
 Although your honor shalbe fullie advertised by the  
 lord deputy and Councell of the miserable accident  
 happened here (by Gods providence) through mischaunce  
 Powder blown up of powder, blowen up at the Crane of Dublin, yet I  
 thought it my duty to signifie the same unto your  
 lordship in particuler, so farre as by all meanes I can  
 gather the truth therof. My men as heretofore have  
 bene accustomed, were at the Crane (where the powder  
 Crane. and all other goodes both of the queenes majesties and  
 Shipping. merchantes are both shipped and unshipped, having but



one onely Crane for all busines whatsoever) to discharge <sup>1596-7.</sup> six lastes of powder, which a lighter had brought up from the ship, and was the last loade of the whole porcion brought hither: it happened on Friday, the eleventh of this moneth, at twelve of the clock in the day, the tide brought up the lighter to the Crane, and <sup>Title.</sup> within one houre it was landed, about which tyme the mischiefe happened, onely four barrells of powder were caried <sup>Carts. Porters.</sup> towardses the store throughe the citty (as is accustomed, for that there is no other way), and the rest being loding into small cartes and by comon porters of the citty, was redy to be caried away, although none saved but the four barrells, all the rest blowen up, together with the men that were employed at the instant therabout, and not any alive to make reporte: amongst the rest twoe of my owne men perished, and my clareke that attended the receipt newly departed from the place, together with the master of the ship that brought the municion being called awaie by accident. Some <sup>Conjectures.</sup> conjecture yt myght come by a horse foote straning, and so strike fier. Others say a boy was picking about the barrells to seeke loose powder; and some say by rolling a barrell on the grounde in the streete. For, may it please your lordship ther is no other meanes but to lay yt in the streete as it is taken out of the Crane. And suerly (my good lord) the under officers of the Tower <sup>Tower of London.</sup> which are to attend the dispatche of such services were to blame, to send the powder without duble casque, to defend it from the like mishappes; a thing which I doe not remember hath bene done heretofore. Further it may please your lordship that the proporcion of calivers <sup>Calivers.</sup> now arrived, being all of an old store, lyen long in the tower [of London], and sent hither without the ordinarie marke of prooffe accustomed to be stamped upon the <sup>Stamp.</sup> pece, and most of them likewise put up with eroked stockes which nowe be out of use, will never be issued <sup>Stocks.</sup> to the armie, but are like to lie and consume with ruste,

1596-7. as many other did in my office ; soe likewise is it a great  
 Lead. inconvenience to the service in sending the lead in so  
 Horse-. great peeces as now yt was, that our cariage horses  
 cannot beare in jornies, and therefore must be new caste,  
 wherby will growe both waste and increase of charge.  
 Thus having acquainted your lordship with the truth of  
 this accidente so farre as I can learne, doe most humbly  
 take my leave. From Dublin this sixteenth of Marche,  
 1596[-7]. Your lordship's most humblie to be comaunded,  
 " G. Bowrchier."

Examina-  
 tions of  
 witnesses.

3.—Examinations of witnesses, taken, the sixteenth  
 of March, 1596[-7], before Michaell Chamberlaine, Maior  
 of Dublin, touching the late misfortune happened to the  
 cittie aforesaid by the powder that laid at the Crane.

James Fox,  
 Man-  
 chester.

" James Fox, of Manchester, merchant, of the age of  
 twenty-six yeares or thereabouts, sworne upon the holie  
 evangelist and duly examined by vertue of his oath,  
 deposeth that upon Fridaie last, being the eleventh of  
 Crane. this present moneth, he, this deponent, being at the Crane  
 of Dublin, sawe a man rowling out of barrells of powder  
 Children. into the streete, and with him two young children, the  
 one of them in a long side coate, who so sone as the said  
 fellowe that had first put them a rowling, the children  
 kept them so rowling untill they came where the greater  
 number of powder laie. The man or children that so  
 rowled them this deponent knoweth not, and further  
 deposeth not.

Richard  
 Toben,  
 master-  
 porter.

" Richard Toben, master porter of Dublin, of the age  
 of fifty-five yeares or thereabouts, likewise sworne and  
 duly examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, being at  
 the Crane, the daie and yeare aforesaid, helping to put  
 out the powder, and leaving eche barrell at the Crane  
 dore readie to be carried awaie by suche as the queens  
 Queen's officers. officers had apointed, the children of the streete, and  
 other persons there standing idle and not hired, fell a

rowing of the powder ; but who the children or persons were that so rowld, this deponent did not well note or knowe them.

“ He further deposeth that Thadie Carroll, servant to John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, was there present taking the note of the barrells, and Patrick Carroll, the said Thadies brother, was loading the same upon carys the owner of one of the carys his name is Derby Ferrall, and the owner of the other he knoweth not.

“ He saith also that John Allen aforesaid, nor Nicholas Barnes, skipper, was not there, nether anie other officer that he sawe, other then the two servaunts belonging to John Allen as he hath formerly declared. He saith further that for anie thing he knowe the bearers were not hired or dealt withall by anie of her majesties officers for carrying of the said powder, and that he thinketh the powder was a rowling out some two or three howers before noone, to one of the clock, by which time all the powder that was at the Crane aboard, was discharged to four barrells that laie in the sling and two in the boate, and then this deponent departed from thence, leaving all the said powder lying in the streete. He further deposeth that the fourteen last of powder that was first discharged was carried awaie by carys, as he thinketh, to the castle, and further he deposeth not.

“ Patrick Dixon, of Dublin, merchant, of the age of fifty yeares or thereabouts, sworne and examined, deposeth, that in the time of the queens munition being a discharging, he, this deponent, having some herring thereabouts to be carried to his house, dealt with some of the bearers that he found standing idle at the Key, and requested them to helpe him about the carriage of his herring ; to whome they aunswered all at once that they durst not goe neare the Crane, for feare of John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, who would presse them whether they would or not, and beate them if they did refuse, and shold not knowe what to have for their hier

1596-7. He further saith that upon Thursdaie last, about the evening, he this deponent mett some bearers rowling of a drie fatt<sup>1</sup> in the back side of Christchurche on the west end, and seeing them go that unaccustomed waie, asked the bearers whie they carried or rowled that fatt that waie, and they aunsweread that they were comaunded to goe that waie; to which he replied and said that they were purposed to steale part of the stoare; which they swore they ment yt not, but that they were comaunded, as before.

Christchurch. Alderman. Foster. Allen. Drink. Ale. He further saith that presently after the misfortune happened, he, this deponent, being upon the Key, towards Nicholas Barnes house, did meete with an alderman of the cittie, as he taketh yt, Mr. Foster, and they mett with John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, and asked him what that mishapp meant, or howe yt fortunied, and he aunsweread that he knewe not, and that he left the Crane but a litle before at the request of Nicholas Barnes aforesaid, to drinck a pott of ale at the said Barnes house, and in that time the said mischaunce happened, and further deposeth not.

Neale O'Molan. Allen. Castle. Payment. Enforced labour. "Neale O Molan, of Dublin, bearer, of the age of thirty yeares or thereabouts, sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, in the time of the queens stoare dischargng with three of his fellowes, was pressed forth by John Allen, clarke of the storehouse, without first agreeing with them for their hier, and kept them labouring a whole half daie in the castle, and at the end of the daie gave them four but ten pence, sterling, and so used them at another daie and for the same price, and often before as occasion served he wold cause this deponent and the rest of his fellowes to labor against their willes, and after their labor ended he wold paie what pleased him, which was farr under the allowance and rates appointed and usually paid in the cittie by the

---

<sup>1</sup> Vat or cask.

merchaunts and other inhabitaunts there, and further 1596-7. deposeth not.

“Rorie Dowgan, of Dublin, bearer, sworne and examined, deposeth and saith that he, this deponent, and several others of his fellowes to the number of eight, were forced by John Allen aforesaid, as well by threatening with his dagger and hard speeches as otherwise, for the space of two whole daies, in which time they carried from the Crane to the castle of such the queens munition as came before this last voiadge, eighteen drie fatts, and wold not give them one penny, till the end of the two daies, and by great adoe and long following, craving at him, he gave them eight men but five shillings eightpence, sterling. He further saith that the said Allen sett this deponent and five more of his fellowes a worke upon drie fatts last come to this cittie, some to the castle, other some to the erle of Ormonds house, and the rest to Christchurch, which they continued for two daies, and at the end receaved of the said Allen but eightpence, sterling, for everie drie fatt. He further saith that the said Allen put this deponent and ten more of his fellowes the first daie that the powder was a landing, to carrie the same, where they contynued to noone of that daie, and from that forth he put carrs to carrie the powder and sent six of the bearers to carrie drie fattes, and further deposeth not.

Rorie Dowgan.

Allen. Threats.

Crane. Castle.

Earl of Ormonde. Christchurch.

Cars.

Thomas Walshe.

Allen.

Castle.

Lead.

“Thomas Walshe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne and examined, deposeth and agreeth with his precontest, Rorie Dowgan, in all points touching the carriage of the first eighteen drie fatts, shewing for his knowledge that he was one of the eight men that carried them, as before rehersed. He further deposeth that upon a time he was forced by John Allen aforesaid his man to goe to the castle, and there caused to cutt the number of tenn great thick peeces of lead, and after that greate labor never had a penny of money or other reward for his paines; and further saith another time he, this deponent, and five



1596-7. more of his fellowes were forced by John Allens man aforesaid, Thadie Carroll, to carrie three drie fatts from the castle to the Crane, and never had penny for their paines, and at several times were forced to labor without composition, and in the end he the said John Allen wold give him no more than he pleased for their hier, and further deposeth not.

John Walshe. "John Walshe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne also and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, was one of the six that carried the three drie fatts in companie with Castle. Thomas Walshe and the other four from the castle to Crane. the Crane, and never received penny of money for their hier. He saith also that at several times he, this deponent, and others of his fellowes was forced to labor by John Allen aforesaid, and never received anie money for Hire. his hier but as pleased the said John, and further deposeth not.

Patrick Morisoe. "Patrick Morisoe, of Dublin, bearer, sworne also and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, was one of the eight that carried the eighteen drie fatts before mentioned by Rorie Dowgan and others, and had for their Dowgan. hier between them for two daies labor but five shillings Payment. eightpence, sterling. And further deposeth that he this Allen. deponent was often feared by John Allen aforesaid and Threats. his man to labor by threatening of blowes by the said John himself and his man, and in the end he had but such paiement as pleased the said Allen, and further deposeth not.

Derbie O'Ferrall. "Derbie O'Ferrall, of Dublin, carrman, sworne and examined, deposeth that John Allen aforesaid requested Queen's this deponent to carrie part of the queens munition, and munition. that he wold him [satisfy] for his hier. Whereunto this deponent agreed and came there with his carr, and contynued carrying of the same in companie with two Curs. carrs of the said John Allens man for three several daies, in which he carried some three score and seven- Barrells of powder. teen barrells of powder, and received therefore for his

owne hier and his garrons for that three daies three shillings sixpence sterling, and in taking the last load of powder this misfortune happened, but in what sort he, this deponent, knoweth not, and further deposeth not.

“According to your lordships direction sent to me by your lord thresurer and comptroller, I have called before me such persons as I thought could give most light to the mishap latelie befallen to this cittie by the powder of her majesties stoare, and have here laid downe what they have deposed, this sixteenth of March, 1596[-7].

“Michaell Chamberlaine, Maior of Dublin”

4.—Examinations taken before the Maior of Dublin, eighteenth of March, 1596[-7].

“Upon search, in John Allens house, the seventeenth of March, 1596, there was found as followeth, viz. :—

“Item, in several places of his house, in corsletts thirty-two.

“Item, twelve hollbards and twelve black bills.

“Item, three quarters and better of a barrel of powder.

“Mr. John Shelton, now Shrieff of the cittie of Dublin, sworne and examined before the Maior the eighteenth of March, 1596, by vertue of his oath deposeth that he bargained with John Allen, clarke of the store-house, for the provision of the cittie of Dublin upon the last journie made by the citizens northward, two barrells of powder of eight score pound a peece, and more at twelve pence, sterling, a pound, and twelve rowles of match at twelve pence the rolle, of which powder he served the citizens with part of one barrell, and the other toguether with the match, he returned to the said John Allen againe; and for that other barrell he distributed the most part therof, he paid the said Allen upon an accompt after the rate aforesaid; and further deposeth not, save that he sawe sondrie times certeine barrells going to the said John Allens house.

1596-7.  
Alexander  
Palles,  
Sheriff.

Captain  
Eustace.

Allen.

Lead.

Match.

Payments.

“ Mr. Alexander Palles, the other Shrieff of this cittie, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that at the time of the last journie made by the citizens of Dublin northward, capten Eustace, then leader of the companie, finding great want of match and lead for to serve the companie, he resorted to the deponent, and acquainted him with the same, who presently repaired to John Allens house aforesaid, and praied him to helpe him with some lead and match for money or love, and the said John Allen told him that lead and match was scarse ; nevertheless he called his man to him, and wished him to goe to his chamber and bring downe such lead and match as there was, who brought a peece of lead waying thirty pounds, for which the deponent paid him five shillings, sterling, and two rowles of match, for which he paid after the rate of two pence, sterling, the pound, or thereabouts, but as he remembereth he paid nothing for the match, but had the same, toguether with the lead, for the five shillings, sterling, aforesaid, and further deposeth not.

Walter  
Galtrom.

Powder.

Payment.

“ Walter Galtrom, of Dublin, alderman, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that upon a yeare and somewhat more past, he this deponent bought of John Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder waying five score pounds, or thereabout, and paid therefore as he thincketh ether ten or twelve pence, sterling, the pound, and further deposeth not.

John  
Fleming.

Allen.

Powder.

Price.

“ John Fleming, servaunt to Mr. Fleming, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that his master bought of John Allen aforesaid, two yeares past or thereabouts, one barrell of powder, but of the waight thereof or price he knoweth not, and further deposeth not, save that he sawe a barrell of powder in his master his shopp upon this deponents returne out of England, but where his master had yt, or of whome yt was bought, he knoweth not.

Robert  
Kenedie.

“ Robert Kenedie, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of

John Allen aforesaid and Nicholas Allen, for the provision of the shewe entended by the citizens on Black Mondaie and Maie daie last, two barrells of powder, weying five score pounds a peece, at five pounds, sterling, the barrell, or thereabouts, and further deposeth not.

1596-7  
Allen  
Black  
Monday  
Munday

“John Tyrrell, of Dublin, alderman, likewise sworn and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, upon a chardge given by Mr. Maior that the citizens shold bee provided of munition for the defence of the cittie, about the last Christmas bought of John Allen aforesaid and Nicholas Allen, two barrells of power, for which he paid ten pounds, sterling, and further deposeth not.

J. Tyrrell  
Tyrrell  
Alderman

Mount  
City

“Robert Ball, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of Thomas Keating, carpenter, one barrell of powder, for which he paid four pounds, sterling, to Nicholas Allen, which was about two yeares past, and further deposeth that he sawe of the late stoare of munition that came for her majestie, certeine barrells of powder as he remembreth to the number of twenty or thereabouts, upon carrs going to the said John Allens house, which was about Michaelmas last, and further deposeth not, save that Thomas Bill, of Dublin, tallow chandelor, did preferre this deponent three barrells of powder, which he said he was to have of John Allen, which he refused to buie at that time.

Robert  
Ball

Keating  
Powder

Allen

Tallow  
chandeler

“Thomas Bill, of Dublin, tallow chandlor, sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, bought of John Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder, waying some seven or eight score pounds, for which bills were given to the said John Allen by captains by waie of imprest, as he heard John Allen saie, about the begyning of Lent nowe present, and further deposeth not.

Thomas  
Bill

Allen

Captains

“George Roch, of Dublin, merchant, sworne and examined, deposeth that for his own part he never bought powder, match nor lead of John Allen or Nicholas Allen, but saith that one William mac Owen, subshrieff of the

George  
Roch

Allen

1596-7. Calivers. Match. Powder. Mae Coghlan. Kinges countie, bought of Nicholas Allen and receaved at the hands of John Allen aforesaid, six callivers, a rolle of match and some tenn pounds of powder, or thereabouts ; for which callivers he paid in warrants sixteen shillings, sterling, for everie calliver, and what for powder or match he knoweth not. He further deposeth that one Maccoghlan had halfe a barrell of powder and some stoare of match, which he brought to this deponents house, and there left yt, but where he had yt, this deponent knoweth not, other then he thinkethe he had yt out of the storehouse, and further deposeth not.

John Weston. Bourchier. " John Weston, servant to Nicholas Weston, of Dublin, alderman, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he, this deponent, receaved at the hands of John Allen aforesaid, about a yeare or two past, one barrell of powder upon the perclose of an accompt past betwixt his said master and sir George Bourchier, knight, by the appointment of the said Sir George, and further deposeth not.

Thomas Long. Birkin of powder. " Thomas Long, servant to Robert Panting, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that his said master receaved of John Allen aforesaid a firkin of powder for certene hoppes delivered for the use of sir George Bourcher, knight, about Michaelmas last, and further deposeth not, save that his said master bought of one Thomas Keating, carpenter, some twenty or thirty pownd of powder, but the price thereof he knoweth not.

Elizabeth. Hodson. Powder. Price. " Elizabeth Hodson, wife to Thomas Fleaming, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that shee bought at severall times three severall barrells of powder, the one, as shee taketh yt, was of Robert Painter, deceased, the other of Nicholas Allen, and the third of John Allen, for which she paid after ten pence, sterling, the pound, and further deposeth not.

Nicholas Lutterell. " Nicholas Lutterell, servant to Robert Panting, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that upon two yeares past he, this deponent,



bought of Nicholas Allen aforesaid one barrell of powder, for which he paid five pounds, sterling, and further deposeth not.

“John Maie, of Dublin, merchant, likewise sworne and examined, deposeth that he bought of John Allen aforesaid, about a yeare past, the number of four score pounds of powder, after ten pence the pound, and further deposeth not.

“According your lordships direction, I have examined the persons herein named, the originall whereof subscribed by each person so examined is remayning in my custodie, the true copie whereof this is, and there are diverse merchants yet not examined, which for brevitie of time I could not find, whereby I might effect your lordships desier therein. The eighteenth of March, 1596[-7].

“Michell Chamberlen, Maior ; John Shelton, Shrieff.”

5.—Certificate touching such as were slain when the powder was fired.

“Wee, the Maior and Shrieffs of the cittie of Dublin, upon inquirie and examination, doe find that there is of persons knowne, who fortun'd to be in the last misfortune happened within the cittie of Dublin, lost to the number of six skoare, besides sondrie headles bodies, and heades without bodies that were found and not knowne. And thus much for this tyme wee doe certifie this eighteenth of March, 1596[-7].

“Michell Chamberlen, Maior ; John Shelton, Alexander Palles, Shrieffs.”

6.—Lord deputy Russell to the right honorable the lords and others of her majesty's most honorable privy council, London.

“Here hath lately hapned a straunge accident, a little before my returne hether, of much losse unto her majestie, and yet of farre greater to the inhabitantes of this

1596-7.  
Firing of  
powder.

poore cittie, by the unfortunat firing of a great quantitie of her majestie's powder, last sent over, as the same was landed upon the Key, and should from thence have been conveyed to this castle. The number of barrells are said to be seven skoare which at that time lay toguether in the streete, and alltogether unhappely did take fyre, to the blowing up and spoyle of manie howses and the losse of divers subjectes lives, which hath made the spectacle much the more fearefull and lamentable.

Houses  
blown up.  
Loss of  
lives.

Examina-  
tions by  
Mayor.

Some examinations I have caused the Maior to take, which I send your lordships here inclosed, with a note of the hurt done in particular, and thereto pray leave humbly to referre your lordships. As anie thing further may be learned, your lordships shall therewith be made acquainted, and whether it groweth by practise or by negligence. In the meane time I have committed to this castle the clerke of the ordenance, named Allen (who, though an Englishman, is suspected to be a recusant), for that he did suffer so great a portion to lye toguether in the streete, and did not send yt away as yt was landed, which yt should seem he could not doe for lack of carriage, inasmuch as the porters were unwilling to be employed thereaboutes, being formerly yll paid, as nowe upon examination falleth out.

Castle.  
Allen.

Examina-  
tions.

Munition.

“And thus sending your lordships some other examinations, newly taken before the Maior of this cittie, touching munition affirmed to be sold by the clerke of the ordenance, which I have thought fitt to acquaint your lordships with, I do most humbly take leave. From the castle of Dublin, this twentieth of March, 1596[-7].

“Your lordships humbly at command, William Russell.”

ILLUSTRATIONS.









Departure of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, from Dublin.



O Sydney worthy of troyple re-  
nowne,  
For playng the traytours that  
troubled the crowne. 1581.

rs of the Municipal Council.



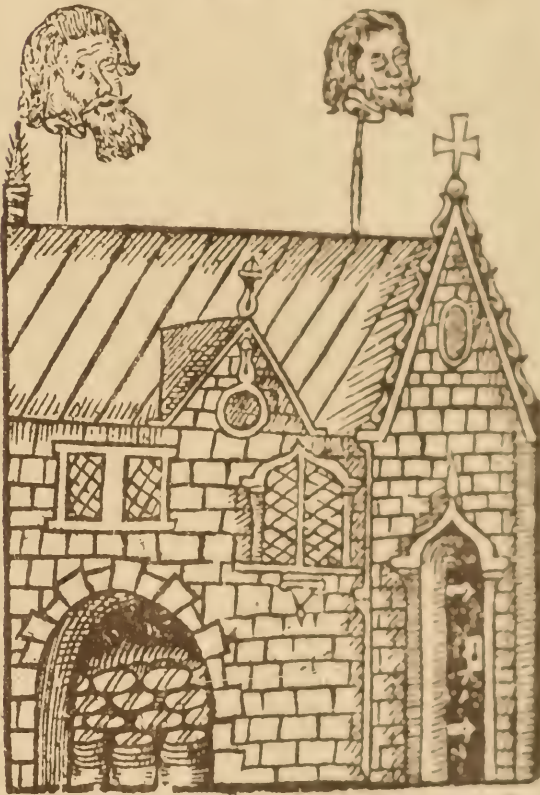


Reception of the lord deputy, sir Henry Sidney, at Dublin, by the Mayor and members of the Municipal Council.

# Ouer-throw of an Irish rebell, in a late battaile:

Or

The death of Sir *Carey Adoughertie*, who muredred  
*Sir George Paulet* in *Ireland*; and for his re-  
bellion hath his head now standing ouer  
Newgate in Dublin.



Imprinted at London for I. Wright, and are to be sold at  
his shop neere Christ Church gate. 1608.











<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>

DA

995

D75 D8

v.2

THE LIBRARY  
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA  
Santa Barbara

STACK COLLECTION

THIS BOOK IS DUE ON THE LAST DATE  
STAMPED BELOW.

10m-10,'63 (E1188s4)476D

LC SOUTH IN BLDG 1 0000120100



AA 600 810 211 7

<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>



<http://stores.ebay.com/Ancestry-Found>